

NYPL RESEARCH LIBRARIES



3 3433 08071530 7



27  
REV  
REVIES









Digitized by the Internet Archive  
in 2008 with funding from  
Microsoft Corporation



EDWARD JOY PAUL

THE ANCESTRY OF  
KATHARINE CHOATE PAUL

NOW MRS. WILLIAM J. YOUNG, JR.

Compiled by

EDWARD JOY PAUL, A. M.

Member of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton, Mass., and of the  
State Historical Society of Wisconsin

MILWAUKEE  
BURDICK & ALLEN

1914  
56

3





Copyright 1914, Katharine Choate Paul

This volume is number 30

ROY VAN  
JUN  
VANDER

## TO THE READER

This book now tardily given to the world after lying ten years in type was in its course through the press when the author was stricken with a lingering illness of which he died in 1911. It had been long in preparation. The collection of materials for a genealogy of the Paul family had been begun by the author's father, George Howard Paul, who found the undertaking too formidable. Edward Joy Paul assumed the task in 1882, and thereafter it formed the engrossing occupation of his leisure moments, the present volume representing only a portion of the results of his labors. Several of his manuscript volumes are preserved in the library of the Wisconsin State Historical Society. He was a man of scholarly habits and especially conversant with the constitutional history of England and the colonial period of the history of the United States. His work is marked by logical system and painstaking accuracy.

Edward Joy Paul was the eldest son of George Howard and Pamela Joy Paul. He was born at Kenosha, Wisconsin, October 28, 1858, removing to Milwaukee with his parents four years later. He was graduated from the University of Wisconsin in 1879—where he later received his Master's degree—and from its Law department in 1881. In the latter year he began the practice of law in Milwaukee. From 1884 to 1886 he was a member of the Milwaukee Board of School Commissioners and from 1885 to 1889 assistant postmaster in the post office at Milwaukee. After his father's death for several years he was president of the Ft. Scott Cement Co. in Kansas and subsequently resumed the practice of law in Milwaukee, in which he continued until the failure of his health. He died

after a second stroke of paralysis, April 27, 1911. His remains were laid to rest in the family burial plot at Forest Home Cemetery, Milwaukee.

Mr. Paul was a Mason and a Knight Templar, a member of the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton, Massachusetts, the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, the Sons of the Revolution and a genealogist of the Sons of Colonial Wars.

From this one would think that he must have been in sympathy with what we now know and term militarism. Such is not the fact. The spark that burns upon the altar of youth and bursts into the flame of war and pomp, burned upon his altar. Witness his becoming a Templar, his membership in the militia of his state. But that is where it ended. It all dimmed with age and maturity; in later life the arbitrament of peaceful counsels never appealed to him in vain. He had no use for war or warlike methods. He often remarked the progress that civilization had made and was making, was the end of it all. Just at this time this may be called a vision, and yet it may be the only way to end it, for, as he said, the horror of it all taught more than the pedant.

He had no patience with what he termed a false front. If his client's cause lacked merit, he never hesitated to so advise him, and he never prolonged a suitor's case, that he might increase the fee. He was direct, and, to paraphrase the great dramatist, he would have coined his heart and dropped its blood for drachmas, rather than to have won anything by indirection.

His love for honesty and fairness was oftentimes misinterpreted by some of his best friends as lack of tact. He would be fair and just, even if it led to an estrangement with those he most cared for. In the mart of the world, it is said every man has his price, and yet it is also said all rules have an exception. If this is so, Edward Joy Paul lived to prove the exception, as tactless as he may have been in so proving himself to be that exception.

The indexing of this volume falls short of the author's elaborate plans.

It is deemed proper to enter here a note carrying forward the history of one of the persons mentioned in the body of the book and in the dedication. Esther Paul Young was married at Clinton, Iowa, June 2, 1911, to Alfred Henry Hutchinson, of the Grand Crossing Tack Company of Chicago, Ill. To them was born, December 14, 1912, a son, Edward Morris Hutchinson.





## DEDICATION

To my nieces, the Misses Katharine and Esther Young, love for whom prompted this work, it is affectionately dedicated.

As the work, nearing its natural limitations, approaches completion, there recurs to me with singular strength and new beauty that part of the Litany in the Book of Common Prayer which now follows:

"O God, we have heard with our ears and our fathers have declared unto us the noble works that Thou didst in their days and in the old time before them."

EDWARD JOY PAUL.

Milwaukee, 1907.



## PREFATORY NOTE

---

The following pages have been written for the purpose of setting forth the ancestry of my sister, Katharine Choate Paul, now Mrs. William J. Young, Jr., so far as conveniently ascertainable. The information contained in them has been derived from printed books and papers and from public and private records, and, having been sought with interest and gathered and arranged with care, is believed to be correct and reliable. Much of this information is original, having been contributed by Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley, of New Haven, and Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr, of Middletown, Conn., Miss Sara E. Cushman, of Newtonville, Capt. Calvin T. Crane, of Berkley, and the Rev. Anson Titus, of Tufts College, Mass., and others, whose generous interest has refreshed me in moments of difficulty and discouragement.

The labor of compilation has been appreciably lightened by the kindness of Mrs. Harriet Taylor, librarian of the historical section of the Newberry library, and of Mr. Isaac S. Bradley, librarian of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin.

The text is arranged according to a plan which is intended to facilitate cross-reference. Ancestors bearing the same surname usually constitute a single family, each ancestor representing one generation thereof. Every family has a separate chapter, and is considered therein according to generations, beginning with its earliest known ancestor, and bears a number. This number precedes the surname of the family at the head of its chapter, identifying the family, and indicating the order in which its chapter appears. Each ancestor has a separate paragraph in the chapter relating to his or her family, and also bears a number. This latter number consists usually of four figures, precedes the name of such ancestor at the beginning of the paragraph, and follows it in other

places, identifying the person. This latter number, moreover, is composite. Its first figure indicates the generation of such ancestor backward or in ascent, from Katharine and Esther, the daughters of Mrs. Young. Its last figures indicate the family to which such ancestor belongs, and when followed by the letter "a" indicate also that such ancestor belongs to the younger or junior of two lines which have been traced in that family. For example: The name of Rosamond Parmelee, appearing in the record of her husband, Jacob Choate, is followed by the number 4008. Rosamond, therefore, was in the fourth generation of ascent from Katharine and Esther as indicated by the first figure of said number, and belonged to the eighth family as indicated by the last figure of said number. The paragraph relating to her and beginning with her name preceded by said number may be found in the chapter entitled "8 Parmelee." Carrying the illustration further: The name of Pamela Susan Parmelee, appearing in the record of her husband, Nehemiah Horton Joy, is followed by the number 3008a. Pamela was, therefore, in the third generation of ascent from Katharine and Esther and belonged to the eighth family, yet was of the younger or junior of two lines traced in that family, as indicated by the letter "a." An examination of the chapter entitled "8 Parmelee" discovers that Pamela was a daughter of Josiah Parmelee (4008a), who was a younger brother of Rosamond.

As my pen approaches its weary close, in the words of my friend, Mr. Wight, the author of the Record of Thomas Wight, of Dedham and Medfield, I conclude with him that "my utmost aim will be attained, if I shall be found to have merited in any degree, the humble praise of useful accuracy: *Ubi ingenio non erat locus, curae testimonium promeruisse contentus.*"

EDWARD JOY PAUL.

Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

1904.

# CONTENTS

---

## PART I.—KATHARINE CHOATE PAUL.

## PART II.—HER ANCESTRAL LINES BY FAMILIES AS FOLLOWS :

1	Paul.	31	Abbot.
2	Joy.	32	Camp.
3	Choate.	33	Wright.
4	Jewett.	34	Betts.
5	White.	35	Carter.
6	Whitmarsh.	36	Bishop.
7	Richmond.	37	Strong.
8	Parmelee.	38	Ford.
9	Horton of Milton.	39	Dodge.
10	Allen.	40	Knight.
11	Ford.	41	Eaton.
12	Andrews of Hingham.	42	Bass.
13	Prince.	43	Crane.
14	Gallop.	44	Walden.
15	Low.	45	Neale.
16	Perkins.	46	Wood of Roxbury.
17	Varney.	47	Griswold.
18	Hibbard.	48	Pray.
19	Trescott.	49	Pidge.
20	Pierce.	50	Backus.
✓ 21	Hathaway.	51	Charles.
22	Fowler.	52	Butler of Hartford.
23	Warburton—Purefoy— Davis.	53	Horton of Boston and Ipswich.
24	Boardman.	54	Washburn.
25	Andrews of New Haven.	55	Goodale.
26	Rose.	56	Barker of Branford.
27	Baldwin.	57	Dudley.
28	Bartlett.	58	Butler of Ipswich.
29	Hubbard.	59	Jordan.
30	Cruttenden.	60	Robinson.



61	Stetson.	83	Cheney.
62	Dingley.	84	Leavitt.
63	Thompson.	85	Chilton.
64	Dyer of Dorchester.	86	Gilman.
65	Proctor.	87	Sillsbee.
66	Haggett.	88	Very.
67	Squire.	89	Osborne.
68	Miller or Millard.	90	Coates.
69	Reade.	91	Wood, Woodis or Wood- house.
70	Ruggles.	92	Burton.
71	Sabin.	93	Southwick.
72	Thurber.	94	Boyes.
73	Barker of Boston.	95	Tutty.
74	Marsh.	96	Garnsey.
75	Ormsby.	97	Smith.
76	Gladding.	98	Hine.
77	Babcock.	99	Cross.
78	Mitchell.	100	Shepherd, with Hathaway, Dyer, Talbot and Paul connections.
79	Latham.		
80	Johnson.		
81	Cooke.		
82	Winslow.		

PART III.—NOTES CONCERNING PERSONS AND MATTERS AS  
FOLLOWS :

- A. George Howard Paul.
- B. Mrs. Paul's embroidery.
- C. Letters of Abiathar and Nehemiah Horton Joy.
- D. Warburton-Purefoy-Davis, and Washburn connections.
- E. Mrs. Young's heirlooms.
- F. The Paul, Choate and Joy Bibles.
- G. Forris Moore and his letter from Amos Paul.
- H. Daniel Jewett and Alexander Parmelee.
- I. The Romance of Cross Island.
- J. The Diary of Jacob Haskins, at Louisburg in 1759.
- K. The part borne by Sergeant John White Paul, in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott in 1777.

PART IV.—REFERENCES TO THE SOURCES OF INFORMATION.

PART V.—BIBLIOGRAPHY.

PART VI.—INDEXES TO MATTERS AS FOLLOWS:

1. The names of persons mentioned in text and notes.
2. The names of places mentioned in text and notes.
3. The names of authors, compilers, editors, publishers  
and printers mentioned in bibliography.
4. Illustrations.



# Part I

KATHARINE CHOATE PAUL





## KATHARINE CHOATE PAUL

1001 KATHARINE CHOATE PAUL, born at Kenosha, Wisconsin, May 13, 1860, removed with her parents to Milwaukee in 1862; graduated from the high school there, and from the University of Wisconsin in 1879; married there, December 6, 1883, William John Young, Jr., of Clinton, Iowa; settled at Clinton, resided at that place in 1904, and was then a member of the Society of Colonial Dames. Mr. Young was a son of William John Young and his wife, Esther Elderkin, and having been born at Clinton, Mar. 31, 1861, resided there in 1904, and was then identified with many of its important interests. Their children, born at Clinton and then residing there also, were: 1. Katharine Stockman, b. Feb. 20, 1887; and 2. Esther Paul, b. Jan. 30, 1888. They passed the year 1902-3 traveling and studying abroad with their mother. Her ancestry in several lines, beginning with the family of her father, George Howard Paul, appears in the following pages.



## Part II

### ANCESTRAL LINES



## ANCESTRAL LINES

### I PAUL

Cohannet in the colony of Plymouth, now in Bristol county, Massachusetts, was a part of the Tetiquet purchase made in 1637, was incorporated in 1639, and increased by the North purchase in 1668, the South purchase in 1672, and Assonet neck in 1680, the latter being a cape extending southward between the Taunton and Assonet rivers which discharged their waters into Narragansett bay. Among its earliest settlers was

8001 WILLIAM PAUL. His surname, derived apparently from the Latin word Paulus meaning little, is usual among the Romance peoples, and, seeming to have gone abroad like their legions, their law and their church, appears among the Germans, the English and the Scotch. Perhaps its frequency among the Scotch is due to their intimacy with France. William Paul was a Scotchman by birth and a weaver by trade, according to tradition and ancient records, and is believed to have been the person of that name who, according to Hotten, left Gravesend, England, June 10, 1635, in the ship True Love de London, Robert Dennis, master, for the Bermudas or Summer islands, and to have come thence, perhaps, by way of Newport. Certainly he was a man of self-reliance, strength and energy, such a one as might have left his native hills for conscience's sake when Laud became Archbishop, or having arrived at Taunton, might have enjoyed its freedom. Unfortunately, however, the town records have perished and little concerning him can be gleaned from other sources. He married Mary Richmond (8007) before March, 1657; complained Mar. 5, 1671-2, in an action of damage and defamation against John Hathaway, Sr., of Taunton, to the damage of twenty pounds for damnifying and defaming his meadows; became a proprietor of the South purchase in 1672; and joined with others, Feb. 27,

1687, in contributing lands for the benefit of Rev. Samuel Danforth, then minister at Taunton; gave dwelling-house and lands there to his sons John and Edward, Feb. 27, 1687-8; and having been mentioned as a ratable poll of Taunton in the will of Thomas Coram in 1703, died Nov. 9, 1704, aged eighty years. His grave-stone, short, rough, hard and brown, still stands in the grave-yard near the ancient musterfield on Assonet neck, now in Berkley, sheltered from breezes that come in from the sea by rows of tall, sighing pines. Mary, born in 1639, died at Taunton Oct. 3, 1715, aged seventy-six years. Their children, born there, were: +1. James, b. Apr. 7, 1657, m. Mary; 2. John, b. July 10, 1660, m. Dorothy Walker; 3. Edward, b. Feb. 7, 1663-4, m. Esther Bobbit; 4. Mary, b. Feb. 8, 1666-7, m. Thomas Jones; 5. Sarah, b. July 5, 1668, m. Henry Tew, who became deputy governor of Rhode Island; 6. Abigail, b. May 15, 1673, m. first Joseph Woode or Atwood, and second John Burt; 7. Ebenezer, b. 1677, m. Sarah who was perhaps widow Sanford; 8. Benjamin, b. 1681, m. Ruth Dyer—see Shepherd line.

7001 JAMES PAUL, born in Taunton Apr. 7, 1657, was defendant Dec. 23, 1676, in the Court of Common Pleas for Bristol county in an action of trespass brought by Jarard Talbuts, plaintiff, and having appeared was acquitted; bought lands of Edward Bobbit Mar. 5, 1683, and is supposed to have married soon afterward; bought lands of Thomas King Mar. 5, 1685; became a proprietor of the South purchase; joined with his brothers John and Edward, brother-in-law Thomas Jones and others in signing a petition Oct. 11, 1708, that the South precinct might be set off as a new town; became an inhabitant of Dighton, by reason of its organization in 1712; was chosen in 1714 to see upon what grounds Swansea men hold a mile of land out of our Grand Deed; attended a meeting of the proprietors of the South purchase Mar. 25, 1717; obtained judgment in the Court of Common Pleas at Bristol in April, 1717, on a plea of trespass originally brought against him by John and Joanna Godfrey; testified concerning a path in Dighton July 10, 1717; witnessed the will of Thomas Jones Jan. 25, 1723; sold lands to Joseph Atwood Mar. 18, 1723;

made his will Sep. 28, 1723, and having left to my son James one-half of my lands in Rocky woods charged with the payment of legacies, and to my son William the residue of my estate, appointed the latter to be executor, and died soon afterward. His will was probated Jan. 14, 1724-5. His estate, appraised Mar. 23, 1724-5, was worth four hundred thirty pounds. His widow was Mary. Their children, born in that part of Taunton which became Dighton, were: 1. James, b. about 1685, m. Mary Phillips; 2. Mary, b. about 1687, m. Daniel Bartlett; 3. Hannah, b. about 1689, m. Robert Pigsley; +4. William, b. about 1691, m. Mary Whitmarsh.

6001 WILLIAM PAUL, born in Taunton about 1691, became a master mariner and husbandman; sold sugar to Charles Bridgewater July 21, 1710; became an inhabitant of Dighton by reason of its organization in 1712; married Mary Whitmarsh (6006) about 1718, sold lands to William Nichols July 24, 1725; bought lands of Mary Paul, widow and administratrix of the estate of his brother James, Apr. 21, 1727; and died about 1732. Letters of administration issued to his widow Mary Apr. 16, 1734. His estate, appraised at twelve hundred ninety-eight pounds, included a negro boy named Nave or Cave. Mary, born Feb. 20, 1698, married Jan. 19, 1736, her second husband William Mitchell. Her children by her first marriage, born in Dighton, were: 1. Mary, b. before 1723, m. perhaps Oliver Simmons, Jr.; 2. William, b. July 10, 1722, m. Hannah Phillips; 3. Hannah, b. after 1723, m. Isaac Pool; 4. Susannah, b. after 1723; +5. James, b. after 1723, m. Sarah White; 6. John, b. after 1730, who m. Love Caswell, and served in the expedition to Louisburg in 1758, and also in the Revolutionary war.

5001 JAMES PAUL, born in Dighton after 1723, was under fourteen years of age July 19, 1737, when his uncle John Paul of Berkley was appointed to be his guardian; and having joined with his brothers and sisters in conveying lands to Daniel Fish Feb. 11, 1745, was described in the deed as blacksmith of Bridgewater. He returned to Dighton, however; married Sarah White (5005) there Nov. 16, 1749; served in the expedition to Louisburg in

1758, and having received his discharge from Colonel Bagley's regiment of provincial troops at that place Oct. 9, 1759, returned to Dighton; was a blacksmith and farmer there; took a homeless mulatto boy under his roof and into his service prior to Apr. 12, 1782, and received from the selectmen that day twenty-five silver dollars on condition that he should clear the town of further charges in respect to said boy, and also an indenture of said boy on condition that he should teach him to read, write and cipher, if capable of learning; joined with his wife Sarah, Mar. 14, 1789, in conveying dwelling-house, lands and personalty with the time and services of one black boy to son John, in consideration of maintenance; removed after the death of his wife, which occurred soon afterward, to Windham county, Vermont, and died at the home of his son-in-law, Benjamin Smith, at Westminster, about 1814. Sarah, born in Dighton Feb. 19, 1729, received from her parents at the time of her marriage many feather beds and brass kettles beside two negroes named Job and Dana. Her children, born in Dighton, were: 1. Benjamin, b. July 2, 1750, who m. Bethana Bennett, became a Revolutionary soldier, and was with Washington at Philadelphia, Valley Forge and Monmouth; 2. Sarah, b. 1752, m. Benjamin Smith, who was also a Revolutionary soldier; 3. Elizabeth, b. 1754, m. Asa Briggs, another Revolutionary soldier; 4. John White, b. about 1756, who m. Anne Smith, and having been a soldier in Colonel Barton's regiment in the Revolutionary war, was one of the volunteers who accompanied him upon that hazardous expedition into the British camp at Newport, in 1777, which resulted in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott; 5. Silence, b. 1758, m. Joseph Phippen, another Revolutionary soldier; 6. Peter White, b. Nov. 20, 1760, who m. first Silence Briggs, and second Hannah King, and having been a soldier in Colonel Barton's regiment in the Revolutionary war, was another of those volunteers who accompanied that expedition into the British camp; 7. Sibyl, b. Jan. 31, 1763, m. Daniel Richards; 8. Mary, b. about 1765, m. first Joseph Phippen, and second Fairbanks; +9. James White, b. Apr. 25, 1768, m. first Elethear Jewett, and second Sarah Thomas Chaffee.



4001 JAMES WHITE PAUL, born in Dighton Apr. 25, 1768, learned the blacksmith's trade, left home in 1786, and having traveled up the valley of the Connecticut river, settled at Putney, Vt.; worked for Daniel Jewett there, making axes; married there Dec. 10, 1789, his daughter Elethea Jewett (4004); removed with her to Williamstown, Vt., and thence to Northfield about 1792; bought a farm there on the Berlin road; and lived there and died Dec. 18, 1838, having been a pioneer of the town and many years its selectman, lister and justice of the peace. Elethea, born in Canterbury, Conn., Aug. 26, 1770, bore ten children and died at Northfield Sep. 20, 1822. James' second wife, Sarah Thomas Chaffee whom he married Apr. 10, 1823, was a daughter of William Chaffee and Catherine Thomas, and having been born in Rehoboth, Mass., Feb. 13, 1779, died at Stockholm, St. Lawrence county, N. Y., Oct. 12, 1857. She had no children. The children of James and Elethea, all born at Northfield, Vt., except the two older, born at Williamstown, were: 1. Elethea, b. Mar. 8, 1790, d. Oct. 21, 1816; 2. Zebina, b. Nov. 24, 1791, d. June 10, 1792; +3. Amos, b. Mar. 11, 1793, m. Mary Ann Choate; 4. Lydia, b. June 12, 1795, m. Clark Simonds; 5. Calvin, b. Apr. 20, 1797, d. Apr. 21, 1797; 6. Mary, b. Aug. 8, 1798, m. first Stephen Pingrey, and second Lyman Knight; 7. Benjamin, b. Nov. 20, 1801, d. Dec. 9, 1821; 8. Belinda, b. Apr. 8, 1804, d. Aug. 8, 1820; 9. Daniel Jewett, b. May 4, 1807, d. unm. at Milwaukee, Wis., Oct. 25, 1887; 10. Hosea, b. Apr. 6, 1809, m. Ellen Gamble.

3001 AMOS PAUL, born in Northfield, Washington county, Vt., Mar. 11, 1793, became an apprentice in the general store of Parmelee & Choate at Windsor, removed with the firm to Newbury, became a partner there with Jacob Choate, removed with him to Danville, married his daughter Mary Ann Choate (3003) there June 29, 1819, retired from business, became county clerk for Caledonia county about 1830, and died at Danville May 7, 1835. Mary Ann, born at Windsor, Vt., June 29, 1800, died at Danville Jan. 25, 1843. Their children, born there, were: 1. Jacob Choate, b. June 6, 1820, who learned the printer's trade and was last heard of at No. 77, Washington street, Boston, Mass., in

October, 1837; 2. Amelia Elethea, b. Jan. 3, 1822, d. Oct. 23, 1829; 3. Edward Alexander, b. Oct. 5, 1823, who m. Indiana Adelia Smith, and was captain of F company, First Mass. infantry, during the Mexican war; +4. George Howard, b. Mar. 14, 1826, m. first Caroline Elizabeth Strong, and second Pamela Susan Joy; 5. Catherine Rosamond, b. Mar. 18, 1828, m. Sylvanus Cadwallader who was chief of the New York Herald's staff of correspondents during the Civil war; 6. Harriet Amelia, b. Sep. 2, 1831, m. Henry E. Stiles, who was captain of the Eighth Wis. battery in the Civil war; 7. Mary Isabella, b. Dec. 1, 1833, m. Sylvanus Cadwallader.

2001 GEORGE HOWARD PAUL, born at Danville, Caledonia county, Vt., Tuesday, Mar. 14, 1826, became an apprentice with Ebenezer Eaton in the office of the North Star newspaper there in 1837, inking the forms and spreading the paper while "Father Eaton" pulled the lever of his hand press; attended Phillips academy there, worked at the printer's trade in Burlington, and still working at his trade and teaching school, graduated from the University of Vermont in 1847; having become during his collegiate course a member of the local chapter of the Sigma Phi fraternity and president of the university institute, and having received upon graduation the degree of Phi Beta Kappa. He afterward received the degree of master of arts. The following fall he entered Harvard law school at Cambridge and was subsequently admitted to the bar; became editor and proprietor of the Sentinel newspaper at Burlington, Vt., in 1848, associated with himself in its publication John G. Saxe, became printer for the state constitutional convention in 1849, and postmaster at Burlington; removed thence to Kenosha, Wis., in 1851, began the publication of the Democrat newspaper there the same year; and became assistant clerk of the Wisconsin state senate and postmaster at Kenosha in 1853, and colonel on the governor's staff and candidate for presidential elector in 1856. Having been twice chosen mayor of Kenosha, he was called to editorial work on the New York Daily News in 1861, purchased the Daily News at Milwaukee, Wis., in company with Joseph M. Lyon in 1862, took charge of its editorial department, continued its publication, after

Mr. Lyon's death, with Sylvanus Cadwallader and afterward under the style of the Milwaukee News Company of which he was president, and retired in 1874. His business had interested him in public affairs. He was alternate delegate to the national conventions at Cincinnati, Baltimore and Charleston in 1856-1860, and to the national conventions at Chicago in 1864 and Baltimore in 1872; was chairman of the Democratic state central committee of Wisconsin in 1872 and 1873, the Wisconsin member of the Democratic national committee from 1864 to 1868 and again from 1872 to 1876, delegate to the River and Harbor convention at Chicago, the Western boards of trade convention at Boston and the Internal improvement convention at Louisville, and a member of the Milwaukee charter convention in 1867, and of the Milwaukee school board; was temporarily superintendent of the Milwaukee public schools; and having been appointed one of the regents of the University of Wisconsin in 1874, became president of that body, and remained identified with the university until his death. He was also a trustee of the Woodman astronomical library fund, and vice-president of the Wisconsin Academy of Sciences, Arts and Letters. Indeed, one of his biographers remarks that his greatest service to the state was in the cause of education. Having severed his connection with the press, he became a member of Wisconsin's first railroad commission in 1874, and of the Wisconsin state senate in 1877, originating many general and beneficial measures, now forgotten in the body of the law. He was also one of the councillors of the Industrial school for girls, one of the trustees of the Milwaukee asylum for the insane, and a member of the Milwaukee club, the Milwaukee Whist club, the Fortnightly club, and the Wisconsin State Historical society. He was a man of strong will, persistent energy, quiet manner, and what perhaps might be called classic discipline for he was sensitive and notwithstanding experience in affairs retained until his death something akin to diffidence. Everywhere he wielded a trenchant pen, an old-fashioned quill, in behalf of what he believed to be right. His strength lay in prose yet he was chosen poet of the Northwestern Association of Sigma Phi, and of the Sigma Phi and Phi Beta

Kappa alumni of the University of Vermont. He was a member of the Episcopal church, and having been vestryman and delegate to diocesan conventions at divers times, was one of the councillors of Bishop Welles of Wisconsin, and one of the representatives of his diocese in the general conventions at New York and Philadelphia. A few years after settling in Milwaukee he purchased the Childs residence, one of the historic houses of the city, rebuilt it and made it his home until death. While living there in 1874 he was instrumental in discovering the practicability of making hydraulic cement from strata of limestone appearing along the banks of the Milwaukee river north of the city, and in determining the commercial value of the product, joined with others in organizing the Milwaukee cement company, became one of its directors, and conducted its business until 1885. That year he became postmaster at Milwaukee, and having begun to suffer from the effects of fifty years of arduous work and responsibility, resigned, and died May 19, 1890, while temporarily absent at Kansas City, Mo. His first wife, Caroline Elizabeth Strong, whom he married at Burlington, Vt., May 1, 1849, was a daughter of Timothy Follet Strong and Olivia Clark, and born at Danville, Vt., Dec. 2, 1830, died at the home of her parents in Fond du Lac, Wis., Mar. 4, 1854, leaving two children: 1. Mariana, b. Burlington, Vt., Mar. 24, 1850, m. William Henry Decker who served in B company, Fifth Wis. infantry during the Civil war; and 2. Caroline Strong, b. Kenosha, Wis., Dec. 24, 1851, m. John Goadby Gregory. Upon the occasion of Mr. Paul's first marriage John G. Saxe wrote the sonnet entitled *Epithalamium*. His second wife was Pamela Susan Joy (2002) whom he married at Racine, Wis., Nov. 9, 1855. She was born at Canaan, Vt., Dec. 14, 1836, resided at Milwaukee, Wis., in 1903, and was accomplished in the old-fashioned art of embroidery, having designed and made a linen center-piece, richly decorated with roses in silk and bordered with lace, which was accepted by the Wisconsin battleship commission and presented by it, with the state's silver dinner service, to the battleship Wisconsin, for use with that service, in 1900. Her children, all born at Kenosha, excepting the first-named

Edward born at Racine, and the two younger born at Milwaukee, were: 1. Daughter, b. Sep. 1, 1856, d. same day; 2. Edward, b. Aug. 26, 1857, d. Sep. 22, 1857; 3. Edward Joy, b. Oct. 28, 1858, who removed with his parents to Milwaukee, finished a grammar school course there, learned the printer's trade in the office of the Milwaukee Daily News, attended the Milwaukee academy and Milwaukee high school, entered the University of Wisconsin, became a charter member of the chapter of the Chi Psi fraternity there, graduated from the college of letters in 1879 and from the college of law in 1881, and having been admitted to the bar, began practice at Milwaukee; became school commissioner there in 1884, assistant postmaster in 1885, and one of the visitors to the university in 1886; received the degree of master of arts from the regents of the university in 1887; served four years in the cavalry arm of the state troops; became president and treasurer of the Ft. Scott cement manufacturing company in 1890, passed the next three years at Kansas City, Mo., and Ft. Scott, Kansas; resumed the practice of law at Milwaukee, resided there in 1904, and was then a member of the Society of Colonial Wars, of the Sons of the American Revolution, and also of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, the Old Colony Historical Society of Taunton, Mass., and the American Historical Association; 4. Katharine Choate Paul, b. May 13, 1860, m. William John Young, Jr.; 5. George, b. Oct. 11, 1865, d. Jan. 29, 1870; 6. George Howard, b. Sep. 22, 1870, who entered the United States naval academy in 1885, resigned, became a student in the department of mechanical engineering at the University of Wisconsin in 1889, and assistant engineer in the United States revenue cutter service on competitive examination in 1895, and served as such prior to the late war with Spain on the cutter Forward at Port Tampa, Fla., and during that war on the cutter Dallas, setting mines in Boston harbor, and afterward on the cutter Windom, blockading Havana.

## 2 JOY

The name of this family, derived doubtless from the locality called Jouy in Normandy, reached England in the form de Jouy and appears there not only as Joy, but also as Joye, Joie, Jaie, Jaye and Gee. William, vicar of Tibenham in County Norfolk in 1395, was one of the earliest to bear it, and John Jaye, lord of the manor of Holverston in that county in the latter half of the sixteenth century, received a grant of arms. In fact Norfolk seems to have been the family's ancient seat.

10002 THOMAS JOY, descended doubtless from the Norfolk stock and perhaps the person of that name who left Gravesend, England, in the ship *Constance* in 1635, aged twenty-five years, is first mentioned in New England in the town records of Boston, Feb. 20, 1637, as having obtained leave to buye a peece of ground of our brother Robert Turner and to have it upon the usual condition of inoffensive carryage, and was then or soon afterward the owner also of other lands. He was also a house-carpenter, millwright and architect, and although accumulating property rapidly in 1646 was that year imprudent enough to sign the Childs memorial, a protest against the policy which restricted suffrage to church members, and when Winthrop and his associates denied its prayer rudely and endeavored to search Mr. Dand's study and destroy it, began to be very busy and would know of the marshal if his warrant were in the king's name, and was laid hold on and kept in irons about four or five days and then humbled himself, confessed what he knew, blamed himself for meddling in matters belonging not to him, and blessed God for those irons upon his legs, hoping they should do him good while he lived. This is what Winthrop said. Drake in his history of Boston adds: Thus arbitrary power shows its strength and importance when those in

the more humble walks of life are thrown within its insolent grasp. Dr. Childs and his fellow signers were gentlemen of means, and, generally, of mature years. Thomas having been one of the few of them who were not obliged, nevertheless, to leave the colony, remained, taking up his residence in Hingham where, as Savage significantly remarks, he could enjoy more sympathy of neighbors; purchased the mill privileges which had belonged to Bozoan Allen; operated the grist and sawmill there; borrowed money to meet the immediate needs of his family; conveyed his houses, mills and lands to feoffees in trust; began by 1656 to participate again in the business and society of Boston; and having returned to that place was appointed with others in 1659 to survey the mill bridge, whether the foundation and timber-work be firme; designed Boston's first town house, and with another took the contract, Aug. 1, 1657, to erect it; completed it in 1658, and became the same year a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company. His fine was remitted by the general court Oct. 21, 1663. He became a freeman May 3, 1665, and died at Hingham Oct. 21, 1678, in his sixty-ninth year, leaving a good estate. His will, dated July 8, 1677, was proved Oct. 31, 1678. His widow, Joan Gallop (10014) whom he married in 1637, died at Hingham Mar. 20, 1690-1. Their five older children and their youngest child were born in Boston and their other children in Hingham. Their children were: 1. Samuel, b. 26d. 12mo. 1639-40, who m. Ann Pitts and became a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company; 2. John, b. 10d. 8mo. 1641, d. young, having probably been slain in King Philip's war; 3. Thomas, b. 3d. 1mo. 1642-3, d. 1648; +4. Joseph, b. 1d. 2mo. 1645, m. Mary Prince; 5. Ephraim, b. 7d. 12mo. 1646-7, m. Susanna Spencer, the widow of John Gattensby; 6. Sarah, bapt. 23d. 5mo. 1648, m. Hick Dunning or Denham; 7. Benjamin, b. 12d. 3mo. 1650; 8. Eliza, bapt. 17d. 8mo. 1652, probably died young; 9. Elizabeth, bapt. 7d. 11mo. 1653-4, m. Nathaniel Beal; 10. Ruth, b. 28d. 12mo. 1658-9, m. first John Low, and second John Curtis.

9002 JOSEPH JOY, born in Boston, 1d. 2mo. 1645, and baptized in the First church there 13d. 2mo. 1645, removed with his parents

to Hingham; married Mary Prince (9013) there Aug. 29, 1667; settled there, subscribed one pound ten shillings toward the erection of the meeting-house there in 1680; and having been carpenter, farmer, constable and ensign, died May 31, 1697. He made his will Aug. 4, 1690, being bound upon a voyage at sea. Mary, born July 29, 1649, died at Scituate June 23, 1726. Their children, born in Hingham, were: +1. Joseph, b. July 30, 1668, m. Elizabeth Andrews; 2. Thomas, b. Nov. 25, 1669, m. Elizabeth Stodder; 3. Margaret, b. Mar. 6, 1670-1, d. next June; 4. Margaret, b. Apr. 15, 1672, d. June 1, 1672; 5. Mary, b. May 19, 1673, m. John Stodder; 6. John, b. Aug. 28, 1675, d. Oct. 7, 1675; 7. Benjamin, b. Sep. 9, 1676; 8. John, b. Aug. 28, 1678, d. July 17, 1680; 9. Simon, b. Nov. 1, 1679, d. July 19, 1680; 10. Sarah, b. Apr. 14, 1681, m. Nathan Cudworth; 11. Jonathan, b. Dec. 22, 1682, d. Jan. 5, 1682-3; 12. Margaret, b. Dec. 14, 1683, m. Nathaniel Chubbuck; 13. Deborah, b. Jan. 14, 1685-6, m. Thomas Mann; 14. Ruth, b. Nov. 27, 1687, d. Mar. 28, 1688; 15. Lydia, b. Mar. 12, 1688-9, d. Mar. 27, 1689.

8002 JOSEPH JOY, born in Hingham July 30, 1668, married Elizabeth Andrews (8012) of that place May 22, 1690; settled there; signed in February, 1708-9, a testimonial to the worthy character of Mehitable Warren, accused of witchcraft; and having been constable in 1697 and 1711, died Apr. 29, 1716. Elizabeth, born Sep. 22, 1665, died Sep. 10, 1743. Their children, born in Hingham, were: 1. Prince, b. Mar. 19, 1690-1, m. first Abigail Tower, and second Hannah Orcutt; 2. Joseph, b. Apr. 23, 1692, m. Esther Finney; +3. David, b. Feb. 28, 1693-4, m. Ruth Ford; 4. John, b. Feb. 7, 1695-6, m. Lydia Lincoln; 5. Simon, b. Dec. 28, 1697, m. Hannah Humphreys; 6. Ruth, b. Mar. 17, 1699-1700, d. Apr. 12, 1774; 7. Abigail, b. Dec. 29, 1701, m. Joshua Bates; 8. Jedediah, b. Feb. 27, 1703-4, m. Mary Stowell; 9. Jonathan, b. Jan. 26, 1705-6, d. Sep. 21, 1724.

7002 DAVID JOY, born in Hingham Feb. 28, 1693-4, became a weaver; married Ruth Ford (7011) of Pembroke, their intention to marry having been published May 4, 1718; removed to Rehoboth about 1720, and died there Apr. 13, 1739. His children



were: 1. Benjamin, b. May 20, 1719, m. Sarah Cummings; 2. Sarah, b. July 17, 1720, m. Eliakim Perry; 3. David, b. Apr. 5, 1723, d. July, 1724; +4. David, b. Dec. 16, 1724, m. Elizabeth Allen; 5. Obadiah, b. Jan. 18, 1726-7, m. Elizabeth Joy; 6. Ruth, b. Oct. 12, 1728; 7. Tabitha, b. Mar. 30, 1723, m. Phillips Whittaker; 8. Lois, b. May 29, 1734; 9. Ephraim, b. July 13, 1737, d. Aug. 9, 1737; 10. Deborah, b. Sep. 3, 1738, m. Jonathan Talbot.

6002 DAVID JOY, born in Rehoboth, Bristol county, Mass., Dec. 16, 1724, married Elizabeth Allen (6010) of that place at Bristol, R. I., Dec. 1, 1747; resided at Rehoboth; acquired lands there; served in the French and Indian war in 1758 and 1759, and was a platoon officer under General Ruggles at the taking of Ticonderoga and Crown Point; settled at Guilford, Windham county, Vt., about 1766; became justice of the peace; and died at Russia, Herkimer county, N. Y., in 1809. Elizabeth died there in 1820, aged ninety-six years. Their children were: 1. John, b. Apr. 27, 1749, who enlisted in the Revolutionary war at Litchfield, Conn., in 1775; 2. Abel, b. Oct. 26, 1750, who m. Elizabeth Chase, and became a soldier in the Revolutionary war; 3. Sarah, b. Aug. 23, 1752, d. 1773; 4. David, b. July 5, 1754, who m. Hannah Partridge and was a soldier in Capt. Tuttle's Company of Col. Charles Webb's regiment in the Revolutionary war; 5. Comfort, b. Mar. 18, 1756; 6. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 2, 1757, d. Feb. 23, 1760; +7. Jesse, b. Dec. 28, 1759; 8. Abiathar, b. Mar. 20, 1762, who m. Elizabeth Burt, served as a private soldier during the Revolutionary war in the company of Capt. James Blakeslee of Brattleboro, Vt., and afterward as major in the war of 1812; 9. Lewis, b. May 31, 1764, m. Susannah Burt; 10. Benjamin, b. Feb. 17, 1767, d. young; 11. Elizabeth, b. 1769, d. young.

5002 JESSE JOY, born in Rehoboth, Dec. 28, 1759, removed with his parents to Guilford, Windham county, Vt., about 1766, and perhaps to Russia, Herkimer county, N. Y., afterward; settled at Marlboro, Windham county, Vt., and died there in 1821, having had at least two children: +1. Abiathar, b. 1788, m. Fanea Horton; 2. Amasa.

4002 ABLATHAR JOY, born at Marlboro, Windham county, Vt., in 1788, married Fanea Horton (4009) at Brattleboro in that county Oct. 9, 1808; settled there; enlisted in the war of 1812, and was killed by the explosion of the magazine at Little York, now Toronto, Ontario, in April, 1813, when that place was evacuated by the British troops.<sup>1</sup> Fanea was born at Brattleboro June 4, 1790. Their only child was: +1. Nehemiah Horton, b. July 22, 1809, m. Pamela Susan Parmelee.

3002 NEHEMIAH HORTON JOY, born at Brattleboro, Windham county, Vt., July 22, 1809, removed with his mother to Greenbush, N. Y.; returned to Vermont about 1826; became a merchant at Columbia, N. H.; married Pamela Susan Parmelee (3008a) at Canaan, Vt., Jan. 10, 1833; studied law with Judge Underhill at Chelsea, Vt., and having been admitted to the bar, went to Groton about 1840 to care for neglected interests of his wife's father; continued his business meanwhile at Canaan; removed to Jackson, Mich., in 1844, to Kenosha, Wis., in 1853, and to Racine, Wis., in 1855; settled at the latter place, practiced law there, became county attorney and postmaster there, and died at the home of his daughter Pamela in Milwaukee, May 9, 1868. The Hon. Charles E. Dyer, in his address before the Lawyers' club of Racine county, says: Mr. Joy was well grounded in the principles of law, was fluent in speech and strong in discussion, and presented his cases with exceptional force. His widow Pamela, born at Windsor, Vt., Aug. 11, 1806, died at Racine, Wis., May 14, 1879. Their children were: 1. Henry Fowler, b. Oct. 1, 1833, d. same day; 2. Josiah Parmelee, b. Sep. 10, 1834, d. young; 3. Nehemiah Horton, b. Dec. 21, 1835, d. Jan. 4, 1836; +4. Pamela Susan, b. Dec. 14, 1836, m. George Howard Paul; 5. Fanny, b. Nov. 22, 1838, d. Aug. 27, 1845; 6. James Horton, b. Mar. 22, 1841, d. Dec. 17, 1844; 7. Jane, b. Apr. 27, 1843, m. Henry E. Stiles who was captain of the Eighth Wis. battery during the Civil war; 8. Juliet, b. Apr. 13, 1845, d. Mar. 4, 1848; 9. Martha, b. June 20, 1847, d. Sep. 18, 1850; 10. Ellen, b. Oct. 29, 1849, m. first Oscar Jennings, and second Levi H. Yancey who was sergeant of 1 company, Ninth Iowa infantry during the Civil war.

2002 PAMELA SUSAN JOY, born at Canaan, Vt., Dec. 14, 1836, removed with her parents to Jackson, Mich., and thence to Kenosha and Racine, Wis., married George Howard Paul (2001) at Racine, Nov. 9, 1855, removed with him to Milwaukee, Wis., in 1862, and resided there in 1904.

---

<sup>1</sup>Dr. Joseph West resided at Fort Niagara from 1805 until 1814, and purchased a farm on the shore of Lake Ontario below the garrison grounds, where his aged widow and daughter lived in 1850. The latter wrote about that time: The report of the explosion of the magazine at Little York, now Toronto, jarred our house and was followed by dispatches announcing the capture of the town and the death of General Pike. Then came the gallant soldiers who had fought under the command of General Dearborn, with their wounded and dying, in boats from the fleet, and camped in a field opposite our house. Many died and were buried there.—Turner's *Holland Purchase*, pp. 188, 191.

### 3 CHOATE

The ancestors of this family came doubtless from France to the Netherlands where their name still appears as Van Choate, and having fled perhaps from the Duke of Alva and the Inquisition, came thence to England in the sixteenth century and settled on the borders of the counties of Essex and Suffolk. John Choate, son of Robert and Sarah Choate, was baptized in the parish church at Groton, Boxford, Suffolk, June 6, 1624. He was doubtless that

8003 JOHN CHOATE who came to Ipswich, Mass., in 1643, and was, according to its records, twenty-four years of age in 1648 and one of the persons who subscribed that year toward paying Maj. Daniel Denison for military instruction. He married in 1660 Anne born in 1637; settled in the parish of Chebacco, now the town of Essex, upon a farm which he paid for in cattle not over eight years old and in grain English and Indian and partly in West India goods; took the freeman's oath in 1667, became sergeant in the train band; accumulated property, purchased Hog island, now known as Choate island; and died Dec. 4, 1695. His will, dated Dec. 7, 1691, named his wife Anne as executrix and residuary legatee. His estate was appraised at four hundred five pounds and thirteen shillings. Anne died Feb. 16, 1727. Their children, born in Chebacco, were: 1. John, b. June 15, 1661, m. first Elizabeth Graves, second Elizabeth Giddings, third widow Sarah Perkins, and fourth widow Prudence Marshall; 2. Margaret, m. Abraham Fitts; 3. Samuel, b. Nov. 23, 1688, m. Mary Williams; 4. Mary, b. Aug. 16, 1666, d. before 1691; +5. Thomas, b. 1671, m. first Mary Varney, second widow Mary Calef, and third widow Hannah Burnham; 6. Sarah, m. John Burnham; 7. Joseph, b. 1678, m. Rebecca; 8. Benjamin, b. 1680, m. Abigail Burnham.

7003 THOMAS CHOATE, born in Chebacco, Ipswich, in 1671, received from his father lands on Choate island, married Mary Varney (7017) in 1690, settled there, signed the letter of the Rev. John Wise in behalf of John Proctor who was condemned for witchcraft and witnessed his will in Salem jail, acquired seven farms, was representative in general court from 1723 to 1725 inclusive, and again in 1727; removed to the mainland in 1725; owned negroes, and, while a member of the general court, purchased for his son Francis, on Long wharf in Boston a negro boy named Ned, from Africa; was captain of Chebacco troops on the Louisburg expedition, and died Mar. 31, 1745. He was known as Governor Choate. His will was proved Apr. 8, 1745, and his estate, inventoried Apr. 9, 1745, was appraised at two hundred forty-three pounds eleven shillings seven pence. His first wife Mary Varney, who bore his children, died Nov. 19, 1733. His second wife, whom he married Sep. 24, 1734, was Mary, the widow of Dr. Joseph Calef. And his third wife, whom he married Nov. 9, 1743, was widow Hannah Burnham who died Oct. 2, 1782. His children were: 1. Anne, b. May 22, 1691, m. John Burnham; 2. Thomas, b. June 7, 1693, m. first Elizabeth Burnham, second widow Sarah Marshall, and third widow Rachel Lufkin; 3. Mary, b. Mar. 18, 1695, m. Parker Dodge; 4. John, b. July 25, 1697, who m. Miriam Pool and was deputy to the general court and colonel of the Eighth Mass. regiment on the expedition against Louisburg, and judge advocate of the admiralty court at that place in 1745; 5. Abigail, b. Oct. 20, 1699, m. John Boardman; +6. Francis, b. Sep. 13, 1701, m. Hannah Perkins; 7. Rachel, b. Nov. 8, 1703, m. first Joseph Rust, and second Isaac Martin; 8. Ebenezer, b. Mar. 10, 1706, m. Elizabeth Greenleaf; 9. Sarah, b. July 24, 1708, m. Ames Cheever.

6003 FRANCIS CHOATE, born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Sep. 13, 1701, learned the blacksmith's trade, built the house at the foot of the easterly slope of Choate island, wherein Rufus Choate was born; married Apr. 13, 1727, Hannah Perkins (6016a), settled there, removed thence to the mainland in 1739; became interested in the coastwise trade and with his brother Thomas built three

schooners, forging the iron work and bolts and sawing out the planks with the help of his slave Caesar; was ruling elder of the church many years, and died Oct. 15, 1777. His last expression was of joy at the words of his pastor, Rev. John Cleaveland, who hurried to his bedside exclaiming: Burgoyne has surrendered! Hannah died Oct. 2, 1778. Their children, born in Chebacco, were: 1. Francis, b. Feb. 27, 1728, d. 1740; 2. William, b. Sep. 5, 1730, m. Mary Giddings; 3. Abraham, b. Mar. 24, 1732, m. Sarah Potter; +4. Isaac, b. Jan. 31, 1734, m. Elizabeth Low; 5. Jacob, bapt. Aug. 17, 1735, probably d. young; 6. John, b. Mar. 13, 1737, m. first Mary Eveleth, and second widow Sarah Newman; 7. Hannah, b. Apr. 1, 1739, m. Rufus Lathrop; 8. Francis, b. Sep. 18, 1743, d. young.

5003 ISAAC CHOATE, born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Jan. 31, 1734, married Elizabeth Low (5015) about 1755, sold his interest in Choate island to his brother William, removed to Leicester in 1770; was a tanner there, selectman in 1774, deacon of the church, and sergeant of militia; marched with his company to Cambridge on the Lexington alarm Apr. 19, 1775; became lieutenant in 1776; removed to Lansingburg, N. Y., about 1788, and thence to Pownal, Vt.; and died May 30, 1813. Elizabeth, born in Chebacco Apr. 1, 1736, died at Lansingburg about 1817. Their children, born in Chebacco and Leicester, were: 1. Francis, b. July 13, 1756, who m. Elizabeth Lyon, joined the Ohio land company in 1790, went to Big Bottom on the eastern bank of the Muskingum river, above Marietta, now in Ohio, and having survived the Indian massacre,<sup>1</sup> suffered many privations in captivity; 2. Hannah, b. Dec. 10, 1757, d. young; 3. Isaac, b. Sep. 9, 1759, who m. Patty Craig, and having been a soldier in the Revolutionary war, joined the Ohio land company, and survived the Indian massacre; 4. Jonathan, b. Jan. 19, 1761, who m. first Lois Browning, and second Martha Brown, and was a soldier in the wars of the Revolution and 1812; 5. Hannah, b. Sep. 23, 1762; 6. Sarah, b. Aug. 14, 1764, m. Nathan Craig who was a soldier in Capt. Seth Washburn's Leicester company at the battle of Bunker Hill; 7. Caleb, b. May 28, 1766; 8. Joshua, b. Mar. 11, 1768, m. Betsey Warn; 9. Elizabeth, b. Feb.

5, 1770; 10. Polly, b. Feb. 10, 1772; + 11. Jacob, b. Dec. 20, 1773, m. Rosamond Parmelee; 12. Abigail, b. Aug. 18, 1775, d. July 10, 1843; 13. Anna, b. Dec. 24, 1777, d. Sep. 4, 1847; 14. John, b. Mar. 26, 1780.

4003 JACOB CHOATE, born at Leicester, Mass., Dec. 20, 1773, became an apprentice with Dr. Isaac Green and Allen Wardner, merchants, doing business at Windsor, Vt., under the firm name of Green & Wardner; married Rosamond Parmelee (4008) there Oct. 6, 1799; established himself as a merchant in partnership with his wife's brother Josiah Parmelee, at Newbury, Vt.; removed thence to Danville, Vt.; engaged in business there with his son-in-law Amos Paul, and died June 6, 1818. Rosamond, born at Walpole, N. H., Feb. 9, 1771, died at Danville May 19, 1853. Her two older children were born at Windsor, and her two younger children at Newbury. Her children were: + 1. Mary Ann, b. June 29, 1800, m. Amos Paul; 2. Catherine, b. Mar. 17, 1804, d. Feb. 2, 1825; 3. Harriet, b. Dec. 30, 1805, m. Samuel Bulkley Mattocks; 4. Amelia, b. July 8, 1809, d. Aug. 23, 1810.

3003 MARY ANN CHOATE, born at Windsor, Vt., June 29, 1800, removed with her parents to Newbury and thence to Danville, Vt., married Amos Paul (3001) at the latter place June 29, 1819, and died there Jan. 25, 1843.

---

"On the evening of Jan. 2, 1791," says Rufus Putnam, writing from Marietta to President Washington, Jan. 8, 1791, "between sunset and daylight in the Indians surprised a new settlement of our people, at a place on the Muskingum, called the Big Bottom, nearly forty miles up the river, in which disaster eleven men, one woman and two children were killed; three men are missing and four others made their escape."—Perkins' *Annals of the West*, p. 345. *Am. State Papers*, Class 2. Indian Affairs, vol. 1, p. 121.

## 4 JEWETT

10004 EDWARD JEWETT of Bradford, West Riding of Yorkshire, England, clothier, married there Oct. 1, 1604, Mary, daughter of William Taylor, and died about 1615. His will, dated Feb. 2, 1614, was proved July 12, 1615. His children, baptized in Bradford, were: 1. William, bapt. Sep. 15, 1605; 2. Maximilian, bapt. Oct. 4, 1607, who m. first Ann, came to Rowley, Mass., in 1639, m. second Ellen, the widow of John Boynton, and d. Oct. 19, 1684, having been representative in general court many times; +3. Joseph, bapt. Dec. 31, 1609, m. first Mary Mallinson, and second Ann, the widow of Bozoan Allen; 4. Sarah; and perhaps others who died young.

9004 JOSEPH JEWETT, baptized in Bradford, England, Dec. 31, 1609, married there Oct. 1, 1634, Mary Mallinson, and having come with her to Rowley, Mass., became freeman there May 22, 1639; had a two acre house-lot on Bradford street in 1643; buried Mary Apr. 12, 1652; married May 13, 1653, Ann, the widow of Bozoan Allen of Boston, and buried her Feb. 8, 1660-1; was representative in general court from 1651 to 1654 both inclusive, and again in 1660; and was buried Feb. 26, 1660-1. His will, dated Feb. 15, 1660-1, was proved Mar. 26, 1661. His children, by Mary, were: 1. Jeremiah, b. about 1637, probably in England, m. Sarah Dickinson; 2. Sarah, m. Philip Nelson who graduated at Harvard college in 1654, and was captain under Sir William Phips on his expedition against the French; 3. Hannah, b. 15d. 4mo. 1641, m. first John Carlton, and second Christopher Babbage; +4. Nehemiah, b. Apr. 6, 1643, m. Exercise Pierce; 5. Faith, b. 5d. 3mo. 1645, d. soon; 6. Patience, b. 5d. 3mo. 1645, twin, m. Shubeal Walker. And by Ann, his second wife, were: 7. Mary, b. 4d. 2mo. 1654, d. soon; 8. Joseph, b. Apr. 1, 1656, m. Ruth Wood; 9. Faith, m. May 20, 1678, John Pingrey.



8004 NEHEMIAH JEWETT, born in Rowley Apr. 6, 1643, lived with his uncle Purchas at the iron works in Lynn; married Exercise Pierce (8020) of Lynn, Oct. 19, 1668; settled on a farm in Ipswich, and having been well educated, drew the deeds and wills of his fellow townsmen many years and was representative in general court from 1689 almost continuously until 1709 and speaker of the assembly in 1694 and 1701. He died Jan. 1, 1719-20. His will, dated Dec. 10, 1719, was proved Jan. 9, 1719-20. Exercise died in Ipswich Nov. 13, 1731. Their children, born there and baptized in Rowley, were: 1. Mary, b. Aug. 9, 1673, m. Benjamin Skillion; 2. Thomas, b. Aug. 8, 1675, d. soon; 3. Joanna, b. May 8, 1677, m. Thomas Varnum; 4. Nathan, b. Oct. 25, 1679, d. Nov. 8, 1679; 5. Mercy, b. Feb. 11, 1680-1, d. Aug. 30, 1681; 6. Nehemiah, bapt. Apr. 15, 1683, m. Katherine Garland; 7. Joseph, b. Sep. 14, 1685, m. Jane Hazen; 8. Mehitabel, bapt. Feb. 5, 1687-8, d. soon; 9. Mehitabel, bapt. Sep. 22, 1689, m. Daniel Dow; +10. Benjamin, bapt. Oct. 4, 1691, m. Reform Trescott. And perhaps another child who d. unbaptized.

7004 BENJAMIN JEWETT, born in Ipswich and baptized in Rowley Oct. 4, 1691, married Reform Trescott (7019) of Milton Jan. 12, 1714-15, settled in Ipswich, and died there Jan. 22, 1715-16, aged twenty-four years, three months and twenty-four days, from injuries received while lowering a log into a cart. His brother Nehemiah received letters of administration upon his estate Feb. 10, 1715-16, and rendered an account Nov. 2, 1716, which contains the following item: "Allowed ye widow in lying in at his death and great sickness following, five pounds."—Essex probate records, folio 311, pp. 349, 377, 378 and 450. His only child was: +1. Benjamin, b. Feb. 1, 1715-16, m. Hannah Butler. His widow, Reform, born in Milton Dec. 24, 1694, married June 15, 1717, her second husband Nathaniel Knowlton, Jr.

6004 BENJAMIN JEWETT, JR., born in Ipswich Feb. 1, 1715-16, and baptized there Mar. 19, 1715-16, had Daniel Dow of Rowley, the husband of his aunt Mehitabel, appointed to be his guardian Dec. 1, 1724, when nine years old, and his uncle Nehemiah Jewett of Rowley appointed to be his guardian Apr. 9,

1730, when above fourteen years old; and having been apprenticed to the blacksmith's trade in 1729, served seven years; married Hannah Butler (6058) at Ipswich, Jan. 26, 1738-9; had a son, Benjamin born there Nov. 30, 1739; purchased lands in Manchester of John Oswent Dec. 26, 1740—Essex deeds, vol. 96, p. 193; removed to Manchester about that time; had three children, to-wit: Daniel, Ebenezer and Hannah born there; followed his trade there; held the responsible position of sexton of the church, was chosen titling man there in 1744, juryman in 1749 and corder-of-wood at the March meeting in 1750-1; sold his land and buildings there to Stillman Hilton, mariner, Sep. 11, 1750.—Essex deeds, vol. 97, p. 102; removed thence to Windham, Conn., about 1752; settled about 1763 in that part of the adjacent towns of Pomfret and Canterbury which afterward became Brooklyn.—Pomfret deeds, vol. 4, p. 377; visited Ipswich again, and while there Oct. 28, 1765, being then of Pomfret, blacksmith, conveyed his interest in his father's estate to Purchas Jewett.—Essex deeds, vol. 124, p. 216; attended church at Hampton, and died at Canterbury Sep. 29, 1801, aged eighty-five years, seven months and twenty-eight days. The Hampton church record says: 29 Septe 1801, aged 85 years, wanting 2 days. If he was that Benjamin Jewett who married Hannah Bullock or Bidlack Feb. 10, 1762, she was his second wife. Records of the births or baptisms of his children have been found as follows: At Ipswich: 1. Benjamin, b. Nov. 30, 1739, who removed with his parents to Manchester and thence to Connecticut and m. Jan. 19, 1773, Abigail Bates. At Manchester: + 2. Daniel, b. Feb. 24, 1743-4 (Putney, Vt., record says: Mar. 17, 1744), m. Zilpha Hibbard; 3. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 28, 1747 (Hampton church record says: Sep. 3, 1751), m. Sep. 24, 1782, Abigail Hammond of Hampton; 4. Hannah, b. Feb. 1, 1749-50, m. Joseph Pike. And at Hampton, Conn.: 5. Samuel, bapt. Sep. 29, 1754; 6. Thomas, bapt. Mar. 13, 1757, m. Millie Babcock at Wardsboro, Conn.; 7. Lucy, bapt. July 13, 1760, d. unm. at Canterbury, Conn.; 8. Joseph Miller, b. Feb. 7, 1763-4, and bapt. May 8, 1763-4, who settled in Ohio; 9. Elizabeth, d. unm. at Canterbury, Conn.

5004 DANIEL JEWETT, born at Manchester, Mass., Feb. 24, 1743-4, removed with his parents to Connecticut; learned the blacksmith's trade from his father; married Zilpha Hibbard (5018) at Windham in 1769; settled at Canterbury, removed thence to Putney, Vt., in 1773, and purchased lands there; was a Whig or Liberty-man there prior to the Revolutionary war, and one of the coroner's jury, which having convened at Westminster Mar. 15, 1775, considered the death of William French who had been killed in the "massacre," and also one of those persons who, armed with swords, proceeded to the house of Hon. Noah Sabin, judge of the Inferior Court of Common Pleas, and conducted him to Westminster jail.—Hall's East Vermont, vol. 1, p. 230, and vol. 2, p. 695. And having been chosen by the inhabitants of the town one of a committee for concerting measures for disseminating among the people a spirit of opposition to English taxation bills, was nominated Feb. 6, 1776, by Benjamin Carpenter, chairman of the committee of safety, to be first lieutenant of Capt. Abijah Moore's Putney company of the First regiment of militia of Cumberland county, New York, as that part of Vermont was then called, and confirmed as such by the New York provincial congress Mar. 1, 1776; marched to the assistance of his compatriots at Lexington and Concord; participated in the battle of Bennington; and having pursued a party of fleeing British troops at that battle was captured, conducted to Fort Ticonderoga, confined there six months, retaken by his friends, and when departing brought away a British gun which remained in the possession of his son Calvin, at St. Johnsbury, Vt., in 1848. He attained the rank of captain about 1779, returned to Putney after the war, and having been chosen to town office many times, and to the legislature sixteen or seventeen years in succession, died at Putney, Mar. 30, 1829, aged eighty-five years. Zilpha, born at Windham, Conn., Nov. 20, 1745, or Dec. 1, 1745, died at Putney, Vt., Mar. 19, 1829. Their children were: +1. Elethea, b. Aug. 26, 1770, m. James Paul; 2. Luther, b. Dec. 24, 1772, m. first Betsey Adams, and second Nancy Chamberlain; 3. Lois, b. Feb. 22, 1775, d. Nov. 10, 1777; 4. Zilpha, b. Dec. 15, 1776, m. Jephtha Moore; 5. Lydia, b.

Jan. 22, 1779, m. Jeremiah Parker; 6. Asenath, b. Dec. 6, 1780, d. Mar. 20, 1794; 7. Calvin, b. Sep. 16, 1782, who m. first Sally Parker, and second Martha Hopkins, and had a son Milo Parker Jewett who was the first president of Vassar college; 8. Daniel, b. Mar. 6, 1785, who m. Fanny Billings and was a seaman on board the U. S. ship Constitution during her battles with the ships Guerriere and Java; 9. Jemima, b. Jan. 24, 1788, m. Daniel Parker; 10. Jerusha, b. Nov. 30, 1790, m. James Blandin.

4004 ELETHEAR JEWETT, born at Canterbury, Conn., Aug. 26, 1770, removed with her parents to Putney, Vt., married James Paul (4001) there Dec. 10, 1789, and died at Northfield, Vt., Sep. 20, 1822.

## 5 WHITE

Mr. Elisha Thayer states in the Family Memorial, published in 1835, that the founder of this line was probably Edward White of Dorchester, Mass. Mr. Thomas J. Lothrop, the historian of the family of Nicholas White of Dorchester, quoting Savage, remarks, however, that Edward White of Dorchester, probably from Cranebrook, County Kent, England, left London in the ship *Abigail* in June, 1635, with his wife Martha, and two daughters, Martha aged ten years, and Mary aged eight years; that he was then aged forty-two years, and that his wife was then aged thirty-nine years; that after arriving in New England they had two sons, to-wit: James baptized at Dorchester in 1638 and John baptized there Dec. 15, 1639; that John was doubtless their youngest child; that Martha could not have been the mother of Peter White designated by Mr. Thayer as Edward's son; that the records afford neither evidence nor suggestion that Edward had a second wife, and that Mr. Thayer, therefore, is doubtless in error. Mr. Lothrop also cites deed in York deeds, vol. 11, p. 15, as proof of the correctness of his conclusions and of the fact that

8005 JOHN WHITE of York county, Maine, was the founder of this line. The deed, dated Apr. 30, 1722, was given to Paul Dudley of Roxbury by Peter White of Milton, Mass., farmer or yeoman, eldest son of John White, deceased, formerly of the eastern part of New England, viz.: between Kennebec and Sheepscot rivers, yeoman, and recites that whereas my said honored father and James Phips, father of the Hon. Sir William Phips, governor of New England, purchased of Edward Bateman of Kennebec a tract of land lying near the Kennebec river at a place called Negwussett, my father and said James Phips having lived many years upon said tract and built houses upon it and other-

wise improved it, and died seized of the whole of said tract except Jeremiah Squam's neck, which said John White and James Phips in the year 1679 sold to said Sir William Phips; and whereas my father made no disposition of his half of said tract, either in his lifetime, or at his death by any will, having died intestate leaving eight children, four of whom have since died without leaving issue and without disposing of their respective rights in said estate, so that two fifth parts of the moiety or half of said tract descended to me; therefore I, said Peter White, in consideration of eleven pounds paid to me by Paul Dudley of Roxbury, do sell unto him one full fifth part of the moiety or half of said tract. The evidence of this deed is indisputable. The fact that Peter White was twenty-one years of age in 1682, and then of Milton, and had a son Paul White born there Feb. 20, 1695, and another son Paul White born there July 24, 1699, suggests that he may have been a younger brother of that Paul White, an adult person, who was assessed there for taxes in the years 1681, 1682 and 1683, and may have been related to, and, perhaps through his father John, was a nephew of that Capt. Paul White, merchant of Penaquid, who purchased of Capt. Francis Champenowne in December, 1648, half of the land in Maine which had been granted to his father according to York deeds. Cotton Mather is authority for the statement that James Phips was a gunsmith at Bristol, England.<sup>1</sup> His intimacy with John White suggests that John, too, may have been of Bristol.

7005 PETER WHITE above named, baptized in 1660, deposed in 1728, according to Suffolk deeds, vol. 42, p. 33, that he was then sixty-seven years of age; married Rachel Babcock (7077); settled in Milton, had a house there on White street which bears his name; bore the title sergeant, became prominent in town affairs, and died Jan. 23, 1736-7, in his seventy-seventh year. His will, dated June 2, 1736, was probated Feb. 8, 1736-7.—Suffolk wills, vol. 33, p. 59. Rachel died Oct. 20, 1732. An entry relating to them and appearing in the records of the church at Milton, in the handwriting of its pastor Rev. John Taylor, runs as follows: "June 12, 1732. I baptized Peter White and Rachel, his Wife (both of

them above 70 years old and so infirm as not to be able to go to the House of God), in their own House, several Brethren of ye Church being Present."—Gen. Register, vol. 23 (1869), p. 445. Their children, born in Milton, were: +1. John, b. Sep. 3, 1683, m. Elizabeth Hathaway; 2. Peter, b. Feb. 20, 1684-5, m. Sarah Cole; 3. George, b. Oct. 5, 1686, d. without issue; 4. Sarah, b. Dec. 21, 1692-3, m. Joseph Fenno; 5. Paul, b. Feb. 20, 1695, d. Jan. 13, 1696; 6. Enoch, b. Mar. 24, 1697, d. without issue; 7. Paul, b. July 24, 1699, d. without issue; 8. Benjamin, b. Feb. 6, 1701, d. Feb. 15, 1719; 9. Philip, b. July 26, 1705, who m. Mary and was executor of his father's will.

6005 JOHN WHITE, born in Milton Sep. 3, 1683, removed thence to Dighton, Bristol county; married Elizabeth Hathaway (6021) there Dec. 10, 1716; purchased lot thirty-one in the upper division of the South purchase Dec. 10, 1720; and died in 1752 or 1753. His will, dated Oct. 10, 1752, and proved Feb. 6, 1753, devised to my beloved daughter Sarah Paul, subject to the yearly payment of ten bushels of corn to my wife Elizabeth, fifty acres of my homestead and four and one-quarter acres bought by me of Samuel Bunn. Their children, born in Dighton, were: 1. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 10, 1717, m. Samuel Pool; 2. Benjamin, b. Apr. 22, 1722, d. Dec. 12, 1722; 3. John, b. May 18, 1723, m. Mary; 4. Peter, b. June 6, 1726, m. Hannah Whitmarsh; +5. Sarah, b. Feb. 19, 1729, m. James Paul.

5005 SARAH WHITE, born in Dighton Feb. 19, 1729, married James Paul (5001) Nov. 16, 1749, and died there about 1789.

---

<sup>1</sup>For my reader now being satisfied that a person's being obscure of his original is not always a just prejudice to an expectation of considerable matters from him, I shall now inform him that this our Phips was born February 2, A.D. 1650, at a despicable plantation on the river Kennebeck, and almost the furthest village of the eastern settlement of New England. And as the father of that man which was as great a blessing as England had in the age of that man was a smith, so a gunsmith—namely, James Phips, once of Bristol—had the honour of being the father to him whom we shall presently see made by the God of Heaven as great a blessing to New England as that country could have had, if they themselves had pleased.—Mather's *Magnalia*, vol. 1, p. 167.

## 6 WHITMARSH

9006 JOHN WHITMARSH of Weymouth, Suffolk county, Mass., came from England in 1635, aged thirty-nine years, with his wife Alice aged thirty-five years, and four children, and having settled in Weymouth, resided there and died before 1650. His children born in England were: 1. James, b. 1624; 2. Jane, b. 1628; 3. Anseph or Onesiphorous, b. 1630; 4. Richard, b. 1633. And those born in Weymouth were: 5. John, m. Sarah Harding; +6. Nicholas, m. Hannah Reade; 7. Simeon, m. first Sarah Holbrook, daughter of John Holbrook who was representative in general court and captain in King Philip's war, and second Elizabeth Bicknell.

8006 NICHOLAS WHITMARSH, born in Weymouth, married there Apr. 2, 1658, Hannah Reade (8069); resided there, and had children, born there, according to the town records, as follows: 1. Deborah, b. Aug. 3, 1659; 2. Hannah, b. Mar. 25, 1661; 3. Jane, b. Apr. 8, 1664; +4. Samuel, b. Oct. 27, 1665, m. Hannah Barker; 5. Susannah, b. Jan. 18, 1667; 6. Sarah, b. Nov. 26, 1669; 7. Nicholas, b. Aug. 21, 1673; 8. John, b. Nov. 26, 1675.

7006 SAMUEL WHITMARSH, born in Weymouth Oct. 27, 1665, married Hannah Barker (7073), resided at Weymouth, and had children born there, according to the town records, as follows: 1. Hannah, b. Dec. 27, 1691, m. Benjamin Pool; 2. Susanna, b. Feb. 9, 1694, m. Gershom Crane; 3. David, b. Oct. 13, 1695, m. Susanna Jones; +4. Mary, b. Feb. 20, 1698, m. first William Paul, and second William Mitchell; 5. Sarah, b. Mar. 6, 1701, m. George Reed; 6. Jonathan, b. Dec. 23, 1704, m. Rebeckah Talbut. Samuel, the father, is described as of Weymouth in two deeds, one dated Nov. 22, 1704, and conveying to him lands in Taunton South purchase with dwelling-house which had formerly belonged to



Nathaniel Smith, Jr., and another dated Dec. 23, 1704, conveying to him lands in the South purchase beginning at the head or west end of the lots that Jared Talbut lives on and running thence easterly, with house, buildings and orchard.—Bristol deeds, vol. 10, p. 339, and vol. 7, p. 608. Having sold his lands in Weymouth, however, in three parcels to as many persons July 12, 1709, he removed to that part of Taunton which became Dighton, and died there in 1718. His will, dated July 8, 1718, and probated Aug. 4, 1718, provides that my wife Hannah shall have my dwelling-house with the improved land about it and all my stock, except a yoke of oxen which shall go to my son David, and the rest of my movable estate during her widowhood for the purpose of bringing up and educating such of my children as are still in nonage; that my wife Hannah and son David shall be executors; that my son Samuel shall have two lots in the Upper division in Dighton; and that, considering Samuel's inability to manage and improve anything for his own benefit, since God in His holy providence has deprived him of the use of his limbs and reason in great measure, Isaac Pool and Abraham Shaw of Dighton shall be his overseers and guardians, and if my other sons neglect to care for him, shall sell said lots; that my sons David, Jonathan and Daniel shall each have a strip of land extending from the Great river to the woods and one-third of my movable estate after my wife's death; that my daughters Hannah Pool, Susannah Crane, Mary Whitmarsh and Sarah Reed shall each have thirty-five pounds; and that my daughters Ann, Deborah and Jean Whitmarsh shall each have thirty-five pounds and a cow, when eighteen years of age. Samuel's estate, inventoried and appraised Oct. 11, 1718, included among other things spinning-wheels and money-scales, homestead, outlands, oxen and steers, cows, bull, horses and sheep, one-quarter interest in a sawmill and the hull of a sloop.—Bristol probate records, vol. 3, p. 481, docket 4788. The will mentions additional children as follows: 7. Samuel, m. Rebeckah; 8. Daniel, m. Susanna Winslow; 9. Ann, m. Seth Briggs; 10. Deborah, m. Samuel Talbut, Jr.; 11. Jane, m. Abraham Shaw. And eight of Samuel's children and three other persons, to-wit: Samuel, David

and Daniel Whitmarsh, Hannah Pool, widow, William Mitchell and his wife Mary, George Reed and his wife Sarah, Samuel Talbut, Jr., and his wife Deborah, and Jane Shaw, widow, all of Dighton, joined, by deed dated Jan. 30, 1737, and recorded in Bristol county Feb. 11, 1757, in conveying nine parts in twelve of "two little lots that lyeth among ye lots called Ye Lyttle Lots in Taunton South purchase," Samuel as the eldest son having conveyed two parts and his brothers and sisters each one part.

6006 MARY WHITMARSH, born in Weymouth Feb. 20, 1698, removed with her father to that part of Taunton which became Dighton, married there about 1720 William Paul (6001), became administratrix of his estate Apr. 16, 1734, and before its final settlement married there Jan. 19, 1736, William Mitchell.

## 7 RICHMOND

The surname of this family, derived from the French words *riche* and *monte* or *monde*, appears first in English history as *Rychemonde*, afterward as *Richemount* and *Richemonte*, and finally as *Richmond*. The family originated in Brittany. Its English seat was Yorkshire where Alan Rufus, first Duke of Richmond, built his castle. Thence came the Richmonds of Wiltshire. William Richmond of Ashton Keynes in Wiltshire married Alice, daughter and heiress of Thomas Webb of Draycott in that county, in 1430.

9007 JOHN RICHMOND, the emigrant, born in 1594, came from Ashton Keynes. According to tradition he engaged in commercial pursuits on the west coast of Ireland, became a distinguished officer in the English civil wars, and having killed his brother Henry who was with the King's forces, settled finally at Taunton in the colony of Plymouth. At all events he arrived at Cohannet, as the place was then called, about 1637; was one of its purchasers that year; took the oath of fidelity there before 1640; and having frequently absented himself, engaged in trade at Saco and Newport, visited England, acquired a large estate, was one of the commissioners for Newport of the court of commissioners held at Portsmouth, R. I., in 1656, and died in Taunton Mar. 20, 1664. His will, dated Dec. 14, 1663, and proved Oct. 29, 1669, left to my son-in-law William Paul forty acres of land at Squam-cott and a hammock, and to my daughter Mary, his wife, a pair of sheets. His children were: 1. John, b. about 1627, who m. Abigail Rogers and was constable, commissioner and surveyor; 2. Edward, b. about 1632, who m. first Abigail Davis, and second Amy Bull, and was proprietor of Little Compton, R. I.; 3. Sarah, b. about 1638, m. first Edward Rew, second James Walker, and third Nicholas Stoughton; +4. Mary, b. 1639, m. William Paul.

8007 MARY RICHMOND, born in 1639, probably in Taunton, married William Paul (8001) there before March, 1657, and died there Oct. 3, 1715, aged seventy-six years.

## 8 PARMELEE

A company of English settlers bound for Connecticut signed their covenant on shipboard June 1, 1639, agreeing thereby, the Lord assisting them, to unite their interests in one plantation and to gather together in a church way when God should be pleased to settle them. They founded Guilford. Among them was the Rev. Henry Whitfield, their head and leader, who had been rector at Ockley in Surrey, and also

9008 JOSEPH PERMELY. His surname, originally Parmelin, had its origin doubtless in France, appears in Switzerland and Holland, and becomes Permely, Parmile, Parmaly and Parmelee in English mouths. It occurs rarely in England, however, and those who first bore it there are believed to have been Protestant refugees from the continent. Perhaps Joseph was born on the continent. At all events he took the freeman's oath at Guilford May 22, 1649, had a house-lot there, and died at New Haven soon after Nov. 8, 1659, which is the date of his will; having married first Hannah and had at least two children, and afterward widow Elizabeth Bradley of New Haven. His children, borne in Europe by his first wife, were: +1. John, b. about 1618, m. first Rebecca, second Anne, the widow of William Plane, and third Hannah; 2. Hannah, b. about 1625, m. John Johnson. His child, borne in Guilford either by his first or second wife was: 3. Mary, m. Dennis Crampton Sep. 16, 1660.

8008 JOHN PARMELEE, born in Europe in 1618, came to New England doubtless before his father, and perhaps in the ship Elizabeth and Ann in 1635; settled at Guilford probably after his father's arrival there: took the freeman's oath there Feb. 14, 1649-50, and became a member of the church there by desire of the church; was sexton of the church and drummer in the train band

there, and swept the meeting-house and warned the inhabitants to town meeting by beat of drum many years; was granted freedom from watching for one of his lots June 10, 1652, in consideration of beating "the Drumme every night at the setting of the watche;" and Jan. 1, 1656-7, having been called to answer about a common fame or report of his inordinate drinking upon a Trayneing day of late answered "that he did acknowledge that he fell down at the stile at Bro. Cooke's doore and hit his drumme ag't. the pales there." He was three times married. His first wife, Rebecca who died Sep. 24, 1651, had one child: 1. Nathaniel, b. 1645, who m. Sarah French and fell in King Philip's war. His second wife, Anne whom he married in 1651, was the widow of William Plane who died Mar. 30, 1658. His third wife, Hannah, whom he married in 1659, died in January, 1687-8, having borne nine children, to-wit: 2. John, b. Nov. 25, 1659, m. Mary Mason; 3. Joshua, b. 1661, m. first Elsie Edwards, and second widow Hannah Stone; 4. Caleb, b. 1663, m. first Abigail Johnson, and second Abigail Hill; 5. Isaac, b. Nov. 21, 1665, m. Elizabeth Hiland; 6. Hannah, b. Nov. 5, 1667, m. first Tahan Hill, and second Josiah Stevens; 7. Stephen, b. Dec. 6, 1669, m. Elizabeth Baldwin; 8. Job, b. July 31, 1673, m. Betsey Edwards; +9. Joel, b. 1675, m. Abigail Andrews; 10. Priscilla, b. May 8, 1678, d. Dec. 10, 1692.

7008 JOEL PARMELEE, born in Guilford in 1675, married June 30, 1706, Abigail Andrews (7025); petitioned for the plotting of Durham in April, 1699; and having removed to that place died there in July, 1748. His children were: 1. Mary, b. Nov. 12, 1706, m. Samuel Peck; 2. John, b. Oct. 17, 1708, d. young; +3. John, b. Sep. 22, 1709, m. Sarah Boardman; 4. Hezekiah, b. Jan. 10, 1710-11, m. first Mehitabel Hall, and second widow Mercy Smith; 5. Joel, b. Mar. 8, 1713, m. Rhoda Camp; 6. Abigail, b. July 12, 1715; 7. Hannah, b. Aug. 27, 1717, m. Camp; 8. Sarah, b. Aug. 28, 1719, m. Asahel Hall; 9. Jerusha, b. Apr. 10, 1721, m. John Camp, Jr.; 10. Aaron, bapt. Oct. 25, 1723, d. in infancy; 11. Phineas, bapt. Sep. 20, 1724, d. in infancy.

6008 JOHN PARMELEE, born in Guilford Sep. 22, 1709, removed thence with his father to Durham, Conn.; married Nov. 24,

1730, Sarah Boardman (6024) of Wethersfield; removed to Saybrook, thence to Chester, Conn., about 1749, and afterward to Walpole, N. H., and died there. Sarah died at Windsor, Vt., Mar. 5, 1787. Their children were: 1. Rosamond, b. Oct. 24, 1731; 2. Ann, b. Jan. 6, 1732-3; 3. Phineas, b. Oct. 16, 1734, m. Prudence; 4. Aaron, b. Sep. 12, 1736, d. July 13, 1755; 5. John, b. Feb. 18, 1738-9, d. young; 6. Samuel, b. Oct. 20, 1740, m. Sarah; 7. Sarah, b. June 24, 1742, m. William Mitchell; 8. John, b. 1743, m. Priscilla; +9. Alexander, bapt. Aug. 11, 1745, m. first Mary Davis, and second widow Elizabeth Dana.

5008 ALEXANDER PARMELEE, born at Saybrook, Conn., and baptized there Aug. 11, 1745, removed to Walpole, N. H.; married there Feb. 18, 1766, according to the records at Windsor, Vt., Mary Davis (5023) who died at Windsor Dec. 15, 1788; and having removed to Windsor, married his second wife the widow Elizabeth Dana of Ashburnham, in March, 1790, and died at Windsor Apr. 20, 1798. He was a Whig or Liberty-man before the Revolutionary war and one of the coroner's jury which, having convened at Westminster Mar. 15, 1775, considered the death of William French who had been killed in the "massacre." His children, all by his first wife, were all born at Windsor, excepting the three older who were born at Walpole. Their births are recorded at Windsor. They were: 1. John, b. Aug. 14, 1767; 2. Anna, b. Jan. 14, 1769, m. Israel Parsons; +3. Rosamond, b. Feb. 9, 1771, m. Jacob Choate; +4. Josiah, b. Apr. 18, 1773, m. Pamela Fowler; 5. Samuel, b. May 10, 1775; 6. Sarah, b. Dec. 18, 1777, m. Nathan Mills; 7. Davis, b. July 27, 1780; 8. Phineas, b. Feb. 13, 1783, d. aged fourteen years.

---

4008 ROSAMOND PARMELEE, daughter of Alexander, born at Walpole, N. H., Feb. 9, 1771, removed with her parents to Windsor, Vt., married Jacob Choate (4003) there Oct. 6, 1799, and died at Danville, Vt., May 19, 1853.

4008a JOSIAH PARMELEE, son of Alexander, born at Windsor, Vt., Apr. 18, 1773, married Pamela Fowler (4022) there Nov.

1, 1801; became a merchant in company with his sister's husband Jacob Choate at Newbury, Vt., about 1808; removed thence about 1811, to Danville, Vt., then on "the king's highway" to Lower Canada, and having received a visit from customs officers about 1816, prevailed upon them to dine, excused himself for the purpose of procuring other or different wine, mounted his horse and galloped to Stanstead, across the line; settled his differences with the government, however, about 1823; returned to Danville, engaged in business again at Canaan, Vt., about 1826; removed thence after the marriage of his daughter Pamela, to Groton, Vt., and died there Sep. 22, 1841. Among his assets at Danville, was a negro girl called Callie who absented herself from home one night, and having returned again hastily and frightened, no doubt, by moonlight and shadows, declared that she had seen her master, for no one else wore shirts so white. The ruins of his house still stand near Danville on the Peacham road. Pamela, born Sep. 27, 1778, died Jan. 1, 1835. Their children, born at Windsor, were: 1. Henry Fowler, b. about 1803, who was a merchant in Boston, lived afterward at New Orleans, La., and is believed to have died unm.; +2. Pamela Susan, b. Aug. 11, 1806, m. Nehemiah Horton Joy.

---

3008a PAMELA SUSAN PARMELEE, daughter of Josiah, born at Windsor, Vt., Aug. 11, 1806, attended Colonel Dunham's school there; removed with her parents to Newbury, Vt., and thence to Danville; spent some time in Boston with her brother Henry; married Nehemiah Horton Joy (3002) at Canaan, Vt., Jan. 10, 1833; visited Durham, Conn., with her father in a sleigh about 1840; and died at Racine, Wis., May 14, 1879.

## 9 HORTON OF MILTON

9009 THOMAS HORTON, a weaver by trade, was of Milton, Mass., in 1669 when the birth of his daughter Rachel was recorded there, and was also of that place in 1695 when he purchased lands adjoining his own from John Fenno and wife Rachel.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 17, p. 124. The name of his first wife and the mother of his children, is unknown. His second wife, whom he married Dec. 25, 1693, was Susanna the widow of John Kenny who died Aug. 12, 1693. And he may have been that Thomas Horton who married Katharine Harrison in Rehoboth June 6, 1700. His children, so far as ascertained, were: 1. Rachel, b. Aug. 6, 1669; †2. John, b. June 6, 1672, m. Mehitable Garnsey; 3. Thomas, b. Oct. 3, 1677, who m. Jan. 7, 1701, her sister Hannah Garnsey in Rehoboth and resided there; 4. David, b. Oct. 14, 1679, who m. Sep. 10, 1702, Mary Badcock and resided in Milton; 5. Solomon, b. Jan. 11, 1682, who m. Dec. 5, 1701, Susannah Badcock in Milton, and removed thence to Rehoboth about 1715. And perhaps also 6. Esther, whose intention to marry Benjamin Viall was published there in 1701; and 7. Sarah, whose intention to marry John Millard was published there in 1712.

8009 JOHN HORTON, born in Milton June 6, 1672, married Mehitable Garnsey (8096) before 1722, settled in Rehoboth, probably after 1692, and died there, having conveyed twenty-seven and one-half acres of land there on the west side of Rocky river for love and affection, to my son Jonathan June 21, 1721.—Bristol deeds, vol. 17, p. 523. And Jotham and Hezekiah Horton of Rehoboth conveyed rights in the homestead of our father John Horton of that place, deceased, Jan. 26, 1753, by deed witnessed by John and Nathan Horton.—Bristol deeds, vol. 54, p. 535. Mehitable, having been born in Milton Nov. 2, 1673, died Oct. 15,



1742. Their children were: 1. John, m. 1719, Mary; +2. Jonathan, m. first Anne Millard, and second Elizabeth Perry; 3. Jotham, m. 1729, Hannah Martin; 4. Hezekiah, m. 1735, Mary Martin.

7009 JONATHAN HORTON of Rehoboth, married first Oct. 28, 1725, Anne Millard (7068a) who died July 14, 1751, and afterward, Aug. 16, 1753, Elizabeth Perry, and having had thirteen children died in 1774. His will, dated Jan. 23, 1767, and proved June 1, 1774, appoints my son Comfort to be executor, mentions wife Elizabeth, daughters Susanna West, Anna Martin, Rebecca Martin and others and devises to my son Jonathan twenty-six acres of land in Dighton with buildings, which I purchased of Josiah Millard.—Bristol probate records, vol. 23, p. 261. His children, borne in Rehoboth by his wife Anne, were: 1. Susanna, b. Aug. 24, 1728, m. Henry West; 2. Anne, b. Dec. 22, 1730, m. Daniel Martin; +3. Jonathan, b. July 1, 1733, m. first Phebe Ormsby, and second Keturah; 4. Lilleas, b. July 22, 1735; 5. Amos, b. Aug. 20, 1737, who settled in Providence; 6. Rebecca, b. July 27, 1739, m. Martin; 7. Comfort, b. Mar. 29, 1743; 8. William, b. Apr. 21, 1745; 9. Job, b. June 26, 1747; 10. Freelove, b. Oct. 17, 1749, m. Pardon Pearce. And those borne by his wife Elizabeth, were: 11. Perry, b. June 13, 1754; 12. Samuel, b. Jan. 30, 1756; 13. Elizabeth, b. Sep. 15, 1758. And Jonathan, Comfort, William and Job Horton, and Pardon Pearce and his wife Freelove, and Henry West and his wife Susanna, all of Rehoboth, and Daniel Martin and his wife Anna of Swansea, Mass., and Amos Horton of Providence, R. I., joined in conveying unto Peter Thatcher of Attleboro, Feb. 14, 1777, interests in twelve and one-half acres of woodland in Attleboro, which our honored father Jonathan Horton bought of Amos Perrin.—Bristol deeds, vol. 57, p. 298.

6009 JONATHAN HORTON, born in Rehoboth July 1, 1733, married Phebe Ormsby (6075) at Warren, R. I., his intention to marry, stating that she was then of Bristol, having been published Mar. 27, 1754; and with her conveyed thirteen and three-quarters acres of land in Dighton, adjacent to the Rehoboth line, unto John

Kelton, Jr., of Rehoboth, Jan. 20, 1785.—Bristol deeds, vol. 76, p. 296. Having been described in the deed of this land as of Dighton, he married Keturah, settled in Freetown, and purchased eighty acres of land there with dwelling-house and adjoining buildings, from Eben Terry Dec. 10, 1791.—Bristol deeds, vol. 74, p. 178. This was the homestead upon which he resided afterward and died. Sickness and expense seem to have burdened his later years. A letter referring to him, addressed to Mr. Nehemiah Horton, Brattleboro, County Windham, Vermont, signed by John Cowing, mailed at Assonet, Mass., Mar. 3, 1815, and still bearing its superscription and postmark, remains in the possession of Nehemiah's great grandson, Mr. William C. Horton, of Brattleboro, and runs as follows:

FREETOWN, MARCH 1, 1815.

Dear Brother: I duly rec'd your letter the 23rd of last month & thank you for it—was glad to hear of your health & welfare of your family—your Father is quite feeble as I wrote you last, & poor old man, talks he is not long for this world, & perhaps, should you not be here before long (that is—if you wish to see him) you may never see him again—But if we all live & God willing, some of us may be expected in the country where you reside, to visit you in the course of the ensuing season. I would now inform you that your Father has settled his business—arranged all matters & things to his mind, which at the time, a late date, was sound & good, by Will, in which he has not been forgetful of his children and Grandchildren. Whither you may calculate on visiting us pretty soon, or otherwise—I charge you not to fail writing to me as soon as convenient after the rec. of this—& now after congratulating you on the blessed news of returning peace<sup>t</sup> once more to our country and nation—and best love, regards & good wishes from all here to yourself & good family—permit me to subscribe myself & believe me your affectionate & loving Brother—friend & well wisher.

JOHN COWING.

To Nehemiah Horton.

Jonathan died about 1817. His widow Keturah, having declined to accept letters of administration upon his estate, requested the court May 6, 1817, to authorize Ebenezer Peirce of Freetown to administer it, and married Zephania Hathaway there July 19, 1819, according to the town records. Mr. Peirce received letters

May 18, 1818, filed an account claiming credit for fifty dollars allowed and paid to Keturah, and fifteen dollars paid to John Cowing, and sold three parcels of land at public auction for the payment of debts. One parcel lay in New Bedford. The records yield nothing further, except the allowance of the widow's dower.—Bristol probate records, vol. 55, pp. 331, 357 and 358; and vol. 57, p. 9.

Nehemiah Horton of Brattleboro, Vt., whom John Cowing addressed as dear brother, was a son of the last named Jonathan, since: Anna Horton, spinster, of Freetown, purchased ten acres of land from James Law by deed dated Apr. 30, 1798, and witnessed by Jonathan Horton.—Bristol deeds, vol. 82, p. 63. Anna Cowing, of Freetown, conveyed unto Jeremiah H. Cowing Sep. 2, 1823, the land which I purchased of James Law in 1798 and all my rights in the homestead of my honored father and land which he bought of Eben Terry.—Bristol deeds, vol. 114, p. 446. And Jonathan Horton purchased eighty acres of land with dwelling-house and adjoining buildings from Eben Terry Dec. 10, 1791.—Bristol deeds, vol. 74, p. 178. His daughter Anna was born in Dighton June 2, 1769. He had at least two other children born there, to-wit: Asa, b. Nov. 27, 1765, who m. 1784, Molly; and Jonathan, b. July 7, 1772, whose intention to marry Susanna Hathaway was published Nov. 17, 1792, and who with her was of Marlboro, Windham county, Vt., in 1803 when they conveyed an undivided one-seventh part of the lands of our late father Lot Hathaway, according to Bristol county records. And had also perhaps a daughter Phebe, who m. in 1775 Nathan Briggs of Rehoboth, and a daughter Lettice who m. in 1778 Elkanah Phillips.

5009 NEHEMIAH HORTON, born doubtless in Dighton, removed when a young man to Windham county, Vt.; married Philadelphia Marsh (5074) of Guilford in that county Apr. 27, 1780; settled in district No. 9 in the western part of Brattleboro; and having been a farmer, died at Bethel, Vt., after 1804, and was buried there. Phila, born July 1, 1760, died at West Brattleboro when about ninety years of age. Their children, born in Brattle-

boro, were: 1. Nehemiah, b. Oct. 31, 1780; 2. Hosea, b. Dec. 13, 1781, m. Oct. 24, 1805, Chloe Beebe; 3. Jonathan, b. July 29, 1783, m. first Nov. 13, 1806, Delecta Field, and second May 27, 1826, Lucinda Field; 4. Lucinda, b. Dec. 12, 1784, m. Feb. 5, 1804, Edmund Beebe; 5. Phoebe, b. Aug. 30, 1786, m. Dec. 5, 1805, William Dunlap; 6. William M., b. Aug. 11, 1788; + 7. Fanea, b. June 4, 1790, m. Abiathar Joy; 8. Relief, b. Feb. 17, 1792; 9. Daniel, b. Jan. 4, 1794; 10. Joel, b. Apr. 28, 1796; 11. Susanna, b. Jan. 22, 1798; 12. Electa, b. Nov. 2, 1799; 13. Lyman, b. Dec. 22, 1801; 14. Roswell, b. Aug. 29, 1804.

4009 FANEA HORTON, born in Brattleboro, Vt., June 4, 1790, married Abiathar Joy (4002) according to the records there Oct. 9, 1808, Jonas Whitney, Esq., officiating; and after Abiathar's death which occurred in the spring of 1813, married her second husband Davis, removed with him to Greenbush, N. Y., opposite Albany on the Hudson river, and had by him certainly three children, to-wit: 1. Charles, who d. young; 2. Susan, who lived in Vermont with her half-brother Nehemiah Horton Joy and d. unm. about 1840; 3. Lydia, who m. when well advanced in years and resided at Greenbush, N. Y., in 1852. Nehemiah Horton Joy, in a letter dated at Jackson, Mich., May 10, 1852, and addressed to Mr. A. K. P. Joy of Boston, Mass., wrote: "My father married at the age of twenty years. My mother's name was Fanny Horton. Her father's name was Nehemiah Horton, a farmer and early settler of Brattleboro, Vt. My mother still lives and resides at Greenbush, N. Y., with her third husband."

---

<sup>1</sup>The battle of New Orleans was fought Jan. 8, 1815. British and American commissioners had signed a treaty of peace, however, at Ghent Dec. 24, 1814. It was ratified by the Prince Regent at London Dec. 28, 1814, and having been transmitted to the United States by the British sloop of war *Favorite*, which sailed Jan. 2, 1815, reached New York the evening of Saturday, Feb. 11, 1815. Mr. Goodhue, an eminent merchant, sent an express at his own expense to Boston, in thirty-six hours, which scattered the tidings along the way.—Lossing's *Field-book of 1812*, pp. 1044, 1061, 1063, and 1064.

## 10 ALLEN

9010 WILLIAM ALLEN, born in England, received planting-ground on Deer island at Newbury, Mass., June 19, 1638; removed thence to Salisbury; received house-lot, planting-lot and meadow on the first division of lands there Nov. 7, 1639; bought a planting-lot there Sep. 11, 1645; became constable Mar. 11, 1649, surveyor of fences Apr. 18, 1670, and surveyor of highways Mar. 14, 1672; and having been a farmer and carpenter, died there June 18, 1686. His will, dated Apr. 16, 1674, with codicil dated Nov. 7, 1676, having been proved July 22, 1686, disposed of an estate appraised at three hundred eighty pounds and seventeen shillings, including house, barns, homestead and standing crops, three acres on Powaw river above the mill, one hundred acres at Powaw hill, highly pigly lot meadow that was father Goodale's, and other lands, oxen, cows, young cattle, sheep and swine, mare, wearing-clothes, musket, books, pewter, brass andirons, spinning-wheel, homespun cloth and corn and malt. He was twice married. His first wife, Ann Goodale (9055), died in May, 1678. His second wife, Alice, who was the widow of John Roper and also of John Dickison, died Apr. 1, 1687. His children, all borne by Ann, were: 1. Abigail, b. Jan. 4, 1639-40, m. Henry Wheeler; 2. Hannah, b. June 17, 1642, m. Peter Ayer of Haverhill, who was representative in general court; 3. Mary, b. July 29, 1644, m. George Hewes; 4. Martha, b. 1646, m. Richard Hubbard; 5. John, b. Oct. 9, 1648, who m. Mary Pike, the widow of Jedediah Andros, and was lieutenant, of Salisbury; 6. William, b. Oct. 2, 1650, m. Mary Harris; +7. Benjamin, b. 1652, m. first widow Rachel Wheeler, and second Hopedill Leonard; 8. Joseph, b. Oct. 13, 1653; 9. Richard, b. Nov. 8, 1655; 10. Ruth, b. Feb. 19, 1657-8; 11. Jeremiah, b. Feb. 17, 1658-59, m. Ann Bradbury.

8010 BENJAMIN ALLEN, born in Salisbury in 1652, served in King Philip's war, and received for his services grants of land in Barrington; was hayward at Salisbury in 1692; and having purchased five acres in Swansea and forty acres partly in Swansea and partly in Rehoboth, of Philip Squire of Boston Feb. 24, 1693, being then of Salisbury, planter, removed to Rehoboth soon afterward; was attorney there Apr. 28, 1702, for Mary Allen, administratrix, and Stillson Allen, administrator, of the estate of his brother Mr. William Allen of Salisbury; became representative in general court May 15, 1704; bought lands in Rehoboth of Nehemiah Allen, Joseph Hopkins and his wife Bethiah, and Deborah Allen, all of Attleboro, Feb. 2, 1711; sold to his son Jeremiah thirty acres at Palmer's river Oct. 31, 1719, and to his son Joseph lands in Barrington July 28, 1720; and died before 1729. His first wife, whom he married Sep. 3, 1686, was Rachel Squire (8067), the widow of Henry Wheeler of Salisbury. She was buried May 5, 1694. His second wife, whom he married Nov. 13, 1695, was Hopestill Leonard of Taunton. Her will, made in 1729 and probated in Bristol county Feb. 4, 1755, disposed of household goods, appraised at thirteen shillings nine pence, appointed son David executor, and mentioned all others of her children except John who had died. Benjamin's children by Rachel were: 1. Elizabeth, b. Sep. 6, 1687; 2. Benjamin, b. May 20, 1689; 3. Squire, b. Mar. 26, 1691, m. Rebeckah Hunt; +4. Jeremiah, b. Mar. 25, 1693, m. first Rachel Millard, and second Ann Walker. His children by his second wife Hopestill were: 5. Joseph, b. May 25, 1697, m. Sarah May; 6. Jemima, b. Apr. 1, 1698, m. Benjamin Bosworth; 7. John, b. Aug. 21, 1699, buried Apr. 7, 1699(?); 8. Mary, b. Aug. 22, 1700, m. Ephraim Dean; 9. Ann, b. Mar. 29, 1704; 10. Rachel, b. Mar. 31, 1706, m. Ebenezer Dean; 11. David, b. Dec. 9, 1707, m. Hannah; 12. Martha, b. July 18, 1711. Several of these children, to-wit: Jeremiah Allen of Rehoboth, the eldest, and Joseph Allen of Barrington, the second son then surviving, David Allen of Rehoboth, the youngest son, and said David also in behalf of his sisters, all children of our honored father Mr. Benjamin Allen of Rehoboth, deceased, and heirs of his estate,

for the purpose of enjoying our several portions in the housing, lands, meadows and common rights of which said deceased died seized within the townships of Rehoboth, Barrington, Swansea, Haverhill, Amesbury, Salisbury and Ashford, excepting, however, a lot in Salisbury sold with our consent by our brothers Squire and Joseph, partition said lands by deed dated Feb. 18, 1736.—Bristol deeds, vol. 25, p. 234.

7010 JEREMIAH ALLEN, born in Rehoboth Mar. 25, 1693, resided there, married there July 22, 1716, Rachel Millard (7068) who died Feb. 5, 1741-2; had by her eleven children, and married there July 27, 1743, Ann Walker and had by her at least one child. His children were: By Rachel: 1. Thadeus, b. Jan. 27, 1720, m. Abigail Luther; 2. John, b. Nov. 20, 1721, m. Patience Horton; 3. Robert, b. Jan. 31, 1723-4; +4. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 4, 1725, m. David Joy; 5. Rachel, b. Nov. 17, 1727, m. Lamock Blanding; 6. Charity, b. July 5, 1729; 7. Squire, b. Mar. 10, 1731; and 8. Jeremiah, b. Mar. 10, 1731; twins, who were both drowned June 5, 1742; 9. Nathan, b. June 17, 1732; 10. Comfort, b. Aug. 20, 1734; 11. Abraham, b. Mar. 12, 1737-8. And by his second wife Ann: 12. Ann, b. Feb. 26, 1743-4.

6010 ELIZABETH ALLEN, born in Rehoboth Dec. 4, 1725, married David Joy (6002) at Bristol, R. I., Dec. 1, 1747, settled with him at Rehoboth, removed with him to Russia, N. Y., and died there in 1820, aged ninety-six years.

## II FORD

11011 MARTHA FORD, widow, came with her children in the ship *Fortune* to Plymouth Nov. 9, 1621, and died there in 1628, having married, as is believed, Peter Brown, one of the signers of the Mayflower compact, before 1627, since her children Martha and John Ford were members of his household that year. Her children were: +1. William, b. 1604, m. Anna; 2. Martha, m. Oct. 29, 1640, William Nelson; 3. John, b. perhaps at Plymouth Nov. 10, 1621, since Edward Winslow wrote on the arrival of the *Fortune*: "The good wife Foord was delivered of a sonne the first night she landed and both are doing well."

10011 WILLIAM FORD, born in England in 1604, came with his mother to Plymouth in the fall of 1621; was of age at the time of the division of cattle in 1627, and since his name does not appear on the record of that division is believed to have been absent then, having perhaps returned to England. He was of Duxbury, however, in 1643, and listed there that year as able to bear arms; was propounded freeman at Plymouth June 5, 1651, and admitted as such June 3, 1652; sold lands there with his wife Ann May 27, 1661; removed to Marshfield for the purpose of constructing and operating a mill in company with Josiah Winslow; purchased his interest in it; had a house there on the east side of the river; testified in respect to the will of Ralph Chapman dated Nov. 28, 1671, that said Chapman's hands were so swollen that he could not sign it; and died at Marshfield Sep. 23, 1676, aged seventy-two years. His wife Ann died there Sep. 1, 1684. Their children were: +1. William, b. 1633, m. Sarah Dingley; 2. Michael, d. Mar. 29, 1729, m. Abigail Snow; 3. Margaret; 4. Millicent, m. first Nov. 4, 1658, John Carver, and second Thomas Drake.

9011 WILLIAM FORD, JR., born in 1633, having been admitted freeman June 1, 1658, married Nov. 4, 1658, Sarah Ding-



ley (9062); was one of the Marshfield company which went against King Philip in 1675 as appears by letter written by Nathaniel Thomas at Swansea while on the expedition; was ensign in 1685, and having been selectman and deacon of the church at Marshfield died there Feb. 7, 1721, aged eighty-eight years. His will, dated Mar. 18, 1720, and probated Feb. 20, 1721, appoints my son-in-law Thomas Doggett to be executor, leaves beds and furnishings to daughters Mercy Thomas and Elizabeth Doggett, recites that my sons John, Josiah and Joseph, have already received their portions, and provides that after the decease of my wife Sarah the residue of my estate shall go to my six daughters Mercy Thomas, Sarah Jones, Mary Wilder, Margaret Porter, Experience Doggett and Bethia Barker. His widow Sarah died in Marshfield May 7, 1727. Their children were: 1. John, b. Aug. 14, 1659, m. perhaps Hannah Sherman; 2. Mercy, b. Apr. 29, 1662, m. Samuel Thomas; 3. Josiah, b. Aug. 15, 1664, m. Sarah; 4. Sarah, m. Jones; + 5. Joseph, b. about 1666, m. Lois Stetson; 6. Mary, m. Jabez Wilder; 7. Margaret, m. June 16, 1709, John Porter; 8. Experience, b. 1676, m. Thomas Doggett; 9. Bethiah, b. Feb. 3, 1680, m. John Barker; 10. Bathsheba, b. Feb. 3, 1680, twin, d. Mar. 12, 1680 or 1689.

8011 JOSEPH FORD, born in Marshfield about 1666, married about 1692 Lois Stetson (8061); purchased lands from the Indians at Pembroke in 1698; settled there soon afterward; was active in the organization of the town and church there; became first deacon of the church; had a mill at Hobomock pond; married his second wife Sarah Doggett of Marshfield Sep. 7, 1737; and died at Pembroke Nov. 12, 1749, in his eighty-third year. Letters of administration upon his estate issued to his son John Jan. 1, 1749-50. Lois, born at Scituate in March, 1672, bore nine children and died at Pembroke June 1, 1735. Sarah joined the church at Pembroke Apr. 2, 1738, and died there, having had no children whose births are recorded. Joseph's children, by Lois, were: 1. John, b. Mar. 18, 1694, m. Mary Cushing; 2. Desire, b. Aug. 23, 1695, m. Comfort Bates; + 3. Ruth, b. Sep. 7, 1698, m. David Joy; 4. Obadiah, b. Aug. 28, 1700, m. Tryphena; 5. Tabitha,

b. June 10, 1702, m. Samuel Bryant; 6. Joseph, b. June 1, 1704, m. Hannah Nichols; 7. Paul, b. Apr. 19, 1706, d. unm.; 8. Amos, b. Aug. 1, 1709, m. first Rebecca and second Sarah Bisbee; 9. Jesse, b. Feb. 24, 1711-12, m. Mary Crooker.

7011 RUTH FORD, born at Marshfield Sep. 7, 1698, and baptized Oct. 16, 1698, resided with her parents at Pembroke; married David Joy (7002) of Hingham, their intention to marry having been published there May 4, 1718; removed with him to Rehoboth, Mass., about 1720, and died there after 1738.

## 12 ANDREWS OF HINGHAM

11012 THOMAS ANDREWS, having come from Devonshire, England, to Hingham in the colony of Massachusetts Bay before the arrival of Rev. Peter Hobart and his company, drew a house-lot there Sep. 18, 1635, and died Aug. 21, 1643, advanced in years. His son who came with him was +1. Joseph, b. about 1597, m. Elizabeth.

10012 JOSEPH ANDREWS, born in Devonshire, England, about 1597, and sworn as constable at Hingham in May, 1635, drew a house-lot next to his father's Sep. 18, 1635; was the first clerk of the town and its representative in general court in 1636, 1637 and 1638; removed thence to Duxbury, was surveyor of highways there in 1654 and constable in 1664; and conveyed with his wife Elizabeth Oct. 16, 1665, being then of Duxbury, his house-lot, dwelling-house and out-buildings with ten acres of land in Hingham to his son Thomas; returned to Hingham, and died there Jan. 1, 1679-80, aged eighty-three years. His will, dated at Hingham Sep. 27, 1679, provided for his wife Elizabeth and left to my son Joseph my sword, gold ring and Bible, to my son Ephraim my estate in New Jersey, and to each of my grandchildren named Joseph a pewter platter. His widow died Aug. 12, 1688. Their children, two of whom were born probably before he settled at Hingham, were: +1. Thomas, b. Nov., 1632, m. Ruth; 2. Joseph b. about 1635; 3. Elizabeth, bapt. at Hingham Mar., 1637-8; 4. Ephraim, bapt. Aug., 1639; 5. Hannah, m. Gannett; 6. Mary, m. Beard; 7. Hepzibah, m. Jeffrey Manning; 8. Abigail, b. 1647, m. John Wadsworth.

9012 THOMAS ANDREWS, born, probably in England, in November, 1632, came to Hingham, doubtless with his father; married Ruth, was constable in 1654 and again in 1661, selectman

in 1670, 1672, 1676, 1679, 1685, 1687 and 1688, and representative in general court in 1678; was chosen in 1689 to represent the town in the council of safety and having been several years captain of the military company there, embarked Aug. 6, 1690, under the command of Sir William Phips and died in service Nov. 25, 1690. His will, dated at Boston Jan. 5, 1670, provided for my wife Ruth, devised to my son Thomas the dwelling-house built for him with the land about it, directed that my son Jedediah should be brought up to learning, and divided the residue of my estate among my other children. Ruth died at Hingham Oct. 23, 1732, in her ninety-seventh year. Their children, born there, were: 1. Joseph, b. Sep. 22, 1656, d. unm.; 2. John, b. Sep. 30, 1658, m. Patience Nichols; 3. Ruth, b. Aug. 6, 1660, m. Ambrose Low; 4. Thomas, b. June 26, 1663, m. first Abigail Lincoln, and second Susanna Stutson; +5. Elizabeth, b. Sep. 22, 1665, m. Joseph Joy; 6. Ephraim, b. Oct. 27, 1667, d. Sep. 7, 1669; 7. Abigail, b. Jan. 6, 1669, m. Joseph Blany; 8. Stephen, b. Mar. 6, 1672, m. Bethia Stetson; 9. Jedediah, b. July 3, 1674, who graduated from Harvard college in 1695; 10. Benjamin, b. Mar. 11, 1677, m. Mary Sweetzer.

8012 ELIZABETH ANDREWS, born in Hingham, Sep. 22, 1665, married there May 22, 1690, Joseph Joy (8002) and died there Sep. 10, 1743, aged seventy-eight years.

## 13 PRINCE

10013 JOHN PRINCE, born doubtless in England, settled at Hingham, Mass., about 1646; resided there on what is now Main street, near Winter street; and having been constable in 1674, died Feb. 7, 1689-90. His wife Margaret died there Mar. 28, 1703. He is not mentioned in Savage's Dictionary, having been confounded by its author with Rev. John Prince's son John, born in England about 1610, who married first Alice Honor at Watertown in 1637, settled in Hingham, removed thence to Nantasket and Hull, became ruling elder at the latter place, married afterward Anna, the widow of William Barstow, and died Aug. 16, 1676. He was contemporary with the latter, however, and may perhaps have been related to him. His children, born and baptized in Hingham, were: +1. Mary, b. July 29, 1649, m. Joseph Joy; 2. Sarah, b. Feb. 22, 1652, m. Thomas Sayer; 3. Deborah, b. Aug. 23, 1657, m. William King.

9013 MARY PRINCE, born in Hingham July 29, 1649, married Joseph Joy (9002) Aug. 29, 1667, resided with him there and died at Scituate June 23, 1726, aged seventy-seven years.

## 14 GALLOP

The name of this family is said to have been derived from the words Gott and lobe, meaning God and praise. Its founder in England was John Gollop, a soldier of fortune from Denmark or Sweden who flourished in the reigns of Richard II. and Henry IV., married Alice, the daughter and heir of William or Peter Temple of Templecombe in Broad Winsor and thereby acquired that estate with the lands of North Bowood. The next person of record, is

14014 JOHN GOLLOP of North Bowood and Temple, who lived in the time of Henry VIII., married Joan Collins of Nailscroft, County Dorset, and was succeeded by his son: +1. Thomas, m. Agnes Watkins.

13014 THOMAS GOLLOP, who owned Strode, North Bowood and Temple, had for his guardian Sir Giles Strangeways, married Agnes daughter of Humphrey Watkins of Holwell in Somersetshire, and died in 1610. His children were: 1. Giles, who was fellow of New college, Oxford, and having refused to conform to the change of religion in Queen Elizabeth's time, resigned his fellowship, traveled through Spain to Rome, and died there; 2. Humphrey; 3. Thomas of Strode, who m. Frances, the daughter of George Poulet of Holborn in Dorsetshire and granddaughter of Lord Thomas Powlet. +4. John, m. Crabbe; 5. George of Southampton; 6. Richard.

12014 JOHN GOLLOP married Crabbe, resided probably in the parish of Mosterne, Dorsetshire, England, and had a son, +1. John, b. 1590, m. Christobel.

11014 JOHN GALLOP, born in 1590, was thirty-three years old at the time of the visitation of Dorset in 1623; resided in the parish of Mosterne in that shire; and having left Plymouth, Eng-

land, in the ship *Mary* and John Mar. 20, 1630, arrived at Nantasket, now Hull, Mass., May 30, 1630; became one of the first settlers of Dorchester, removed thence to Boston, was one of the earliest grantees of land there in the northerly part of the town, had a house and wharf-right there; was admitted to the First church there Jan. 6, 1634; owned also what is still known as Gallop's island in Boston harbor, had a snug farm thereon, a meadow on Long Island and a sheep pasture on Nix Mate; was a fearless mariner accustomed to trading along the coast and familiar with the harbor; piloted in the ship *Griffin* in September, 1633, carrying Rev. John Cotton, Rev. Thomas Hooker, and other fathers of New England; and in July, 1636, "when sayelinge towards Block Island, to trade thereabouts, not knowing of any mischiefe done by those Indians \* \* \* espied a vessel making off from the shore, but by theyr contrary handling of theyr sails, they supposed that they were Indians which had taken some English vessel, and made towards them, and then perceiv- ing it to be so, shot at them three or four vollies, as they some- times came neare the villians, and then claued off again to make ready, and so after a third or fourth charge upon the Indians, all those Indians got into the hold; but old John Gallop, coming with his vessel close by the other side, espied a skein hang downe and resolved to hale down that and take it with them, to catch Basse withall and then perceived a dead body under it, with the head cut off; he got up into the vessel, bidding his two sons follow him, and stand by him with their guns ready charged, which they did; and he, taking the bloody head and washing it, knew it to be Mr. Oldham's head, and said, 'Ah! Brother Old- ham! Is it thee? I am resolved to avenge thy blood!' And then taking his dagger to the scuttle hole in which the Indians were quogd as thick as they could stud, head by head, and he jobd his dagger very often, with all his strength, upon them, and then lasht that vessel to his vessel, hoping to tow them along with them. Upon which one Indian first got out and begd quarter for his life, and he would tell how many were in the hold, and who they were, and what they had done; they granted him that quarter

and took and bound him and put him downe into theyr hold; presently after, another, a very proper fellow, got out and got to them, and desired like quarter for his life, but they considering if they spared and bound him also, in theyr hold, they might in the night, unbind each other and do them mischief, being but four persons and much tyred, whereupon, without farther debate, they chopt of his head, and heaved his carkass overboard; upon which the other Indian confessed to them that He was theyr sachem, whom they had killed, and that it was he who stirred up the Block Islanders to take that English vessel and cramb the men in it. Now the wind waxing higher and contrary, they could not tow the other vessel any further, cut theyr rope and let her drive and hasted to Saybrook fort with that captive Indian to give them full information what sort of Indians they were who murthered the English; whereupon that just war was comenced against the bloody Pequots and theyr associates." John Gallop took an active part in that war. His vessel afforded at one time about the only means of communication between Massachusetts Bay and the colonies of Rhode Island and Connecticut, and anxiety concerning him on one occasion, at least, caused Roger Williams to write Governor Winthrop: "God be praised! John Gallop has arrived!" He died in Boston Jan. 11, 1650. His will, dated 20d. 10mo. 1649, disposed of an estate worth three hundred eleven pounds, ten shillings and eight pence, including "Owne vessell or pinnis called by name of ye Buck," appraised at one hundred pounds. His wife Christobel, whom he married in England, was reluctant to leave home. Governor Winthrop wrote to Rev. John White of England July 4, 1632: "I have much difficultye to keep John Gallop here by reason his wife will not come. I marvayle at the woman's weaknesse. I pray persuaide and further her coming by all means. If she will come, let her have the remainder of his wages; if not, let it be bestowed to bring over his children, for so he desired it. It would be about forty pounds losse to him to come for her. Your assured in the Lord's worke. J. Winthrop." Christobel arrived with four children, probably in the ship Griffin in September, 1633; joined the First church of



Boston June 22, 1634; and died there Sep. 27, 1655. Her will, dated 24d. 5mo. 1655, contains this provision: "I doe give to my daughter Joane Joy halfe my money, which is about fifteen pounds, with one great brasse pott, with one of ye best brasse kettles, also a great white chest, one bedstead, one flocke bed, two blanketts, also one paire of my best sheets, one linning sheete, one odd sheete, one pewter candlestick, one porringer, one pewter platter, and five napkins, with one-half my wareing clothes. All these I doe give to my daughter Joane Joy." Their children were: 1. John, who m. Hannah Lake and was with his father at the capture of John Oldham's vessel off Block Island, and afterward in the Pequod war, and having been captain in King Philip's war, was slain in the fight at Narragansett fort Dec. 19, 1675; +2. Joan, m. Thomas Joy; 3. Samuel, who m. Mary Phillips, and having been a soldier in King Philip's war perished while in command of a transport in the expedition of Sir William Phips against Canada; 4. Nathaniel, who m. Margaret Eveley and having fought in the Pequod war, settled at Boston.

10014 JOAN GALLOP, born in England, came with her mother to Boston, married Thomas Joy (10002) there in 1637, and died at Hingham Mar. 20, 1690-1.

---

<sup>1</sup>Sep. 4, 1633. The Griffin, a ship of three hundred tons, arrived (having been eight weeks from the Downs). This ship was brought in by John Gallop a new way by Lovells Island at low-water, now called Griffin Gap. She brought about two hundred passengers, having lost some four, whereof one was drowned two days before as he was casting forth a line to take mackerel. In this ship came Mr. Cotton, Mr. Hooker, and Mr. Stone, ministers, and Mr. Peirce and Mr. Haynes (a gentleman of great estate), Mr. Hoffe and many other men of good estates. They got out of England with much difficulty, all places being belaid to have taken Mr. Cotton and Mr. Hooker who had been long sought for to have been brought into the high commission.—Winthrop's New England, vol. 1, p. 108.

## 15 LOW

Capt. John Low, commander of the ship *Ambrose* and rear-admiral of the fleet which arrived at Salem in 1632,<sup>1</sup> is said to have been the ancestor of this line. Yet the fact, if such it is, remains to be proved.

9015 THOMAS Low, born in 1605, resided at Ipswich, was one of its proprietors in 1641, deposed in 1660 that he was then fifty-five years old, and died Sep. 8, 1677. His will, dated Apr. 30, 1677, was proved the following November. His widow Susanna, who died in Watertown Aug. 6, 1684, aged eighty-six years, was doubtless his second wife. She was the mother of his son Thomas according to the *Essex Antiquarian*, vol. 2, (1898) p. 134. His other children, borne doubtless by his first wife whose name is unknown, were: 1. John, m. first Dec. 10, 1661, Sarah Thorndike, and probably second Dorcas; 2. Margaret, m. Apr. 8, 1657, Daniel Dennison; 3. Sarah; +4. Thomas, b. 1632, m. Martha Boreman.

8015 THOMAS Low, born in 1632, resided in Chebacco precinct Ipswich, now Essex, Mass.; was a maltster there and a soldier in King Philip's war, having received for his services a right to lands in Narragansett No. 1, now Buxton, Me., and many years deacon of the church; signed the letter in behalf of John Proctor condemned for witchcraft during the fanaticism of 1692, and died Apr. 12, 1712, aged eighty years. His will, dated June 17, 1708, with codicil dated Mar. 31, 1712, was proved May 5, 1712, and recites that I am ancient and crazy and infirm in body. His wife Martha Boreman (8024), whom he married July 4, 1660, died Jan. 22, 1720, aged seventy-nine years. Their children, born in Chebacco, were: 1. Thomas, b. Apr. 14, 1661, m. Sarah Symonds; +2. Jonathan, b. July 7, 1665, m. Mary Thompson; 3. David, b. Aug. 14, 1667; 4. Martha, b. May 10, 1669, m. Richard

Dodge; 5. Joanna, b. 1690, m. Antipas Dodge; 6. Nathaniel, b. June 1, 1673; 7. Abigail, m. Joseph Goodhue; 8. Samuel, b. 1679, d. June 6, 1723; 9. Sarah, m. in 1708, Nathaniel Webster.

7015 JONATHAN LOW, born in Chebacco precinct, Ipswich, July 7, 1665, married Mar. 8, 1692-3, Mary Thompson (7063), settled there, and died in February, 1750, having conveyed Aug. 26, 1749, my homestead and buildings, seventeen acres on Low's island, seven acres of marsh above Chebacco bridge, one acre of marsh and upland which my father Thomas Low bought of John Brown, seven acres across the highway from my homestead, my right in the Narragansett township on Saco river, with all my lands and estate in any place, one-half of my pew in the old Chebacco meeting-house and all my quick stock, for love, good-will and affection, five hundred pounds and comfortable support for the rest of my life, to my son Jonathan Low, Jr., by deed acknowledged Aug. 30, 1749, and recorded at Salem Oct. 26, 1749.—Essex deeds, vol. 90, p. 55. The valuable consideration suggests that Jonathan had other children. His children, by his wife Mary were: 1. Daughter, who m. David Low, Jr., before Nov. 8, 1732, as appears by deed bearing that date, whereby Jonathan Low, Sr., and his wife Mary conveyed one and one-half acres of land to our son-in-law David Low, Jr., maltster and yeoman.—Essex deeds, vol. 64, p. 182; 2. Joanna, b. Feb. 25, 1699; 3. Susanna, b. June 2, 1701; 4. Margaret, b. Aug. 4, 1703; +5. Jonathan, b. Sep. 15, 1708, m. Sarah Perkins; 6. John, b. May 20, 1714; 7. Lucy, b. June 15, 1716.

6015 JONATHAN LOW, born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Sep. 15, 1708, married Sarah Perkins (6016) there, his intention to marry having been published Nov. 18, 1731; resided there, removed thence to Lunenburg, Worcester county, Mass., after the beginning of April and before the end of November, 1761, as appears by Essex deeds as follows: Jonathan Low of Ipswich, gentleman, and wife Sarah to Aaron Foster, conveying for three hundred thirty pounds that part of our homestead and land with buildings thereon which lies to the southward of the highway, being eighteen acres; dated Oct. 2, 1760, and recorded May 15,

1761. Jonathan Low, of Ipswich, gentleman, to Francis Burnham, Jr., conveying for seventy-eight pounds, fourteen shillings, ten acres of land and salt marsh, and one hundred twenty poles lying at Low's island in Chebacco; dated Nov. 6, 1760, and recorded July 31, 1761.—Vol. 109, p. 223. And Jonathan Low of Lunenburg, gentleman, to Francis Choate of Ipswich, conveying for eight pounds my new thatch-lott on the south side of the Great Bank in Chebacco; dated Nov. 30, 1761, and recorded Oct. 17, 1765.—Vol. 116, p. 149. Jonathan was a farmer at Lunenburg, and died there. Sarah, born in Ipswich Dec. 6, 1710, was dismissed from the Chebacco church with letters to the church at Lunenburg in 1763 and died there. Their children, born in Ipswich, were, according to the Lunenburg town records: 1. Benoni, b. Aug. 6, 1732, d. Aug., 1807; 2. Sarah, b. Oct. 6, 1734; +3. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 1, 1736, m. Isaac Choate; 4. Mary, b. Jan. 11, 1740, m. David Sternes; 5. Hannah, b. July 1, 1744; 6. Joanna, b. June 17, 1746; 7. Jonathan, b. Aug. 13, 1748; 8. William, b. Oct. 31, 1750, d. Aug., 1807; 9. Abigail, b. Mar. 29, 1753, m. David Ritter; 10. Abraham, b. Feb. 11, 1755, who resided at North Brookfield and Ashburnham, Mass.; 11. Francis, b. Jan. 23, 1757, d. Aug. 3, 1807.

5015 ELIZABETH LOW, born in Chebacco, Ipswich, Apr. 1, 1736, married Isaac Choate (5003) there about 1755, removed with him to Leicester, Mass., in 1770, and thence to Lansingburg, N. Y., about 1788, and died at the latter place about 1817.

---

<sup>1</sup>Anno Domini, 1630 March 29, Monday. Riding at the Cowes near the Isle of Wight in the *Arabella*, a ship of three hundred and fifty tons, whereof Capt. Peter Milborne was master, being manned with fifty-two seamen and twenty-eight pieces of ordnance (the wind coming to the N by W the evening before), in the morning there came aboard us Mr. Craddock, the late governour, and the masters of his two ships, Capt. John Lowe, master of the *Ambrose*, and Mr. Nicholas Hurlston, master of the *Jewel*, and Mr. Thomas Beecher, master of the *Talbot* (which three ships rode then by us).—Winthrop's *New England*, vol. 1, p. 3.

## 16 PERKINS

Pierre de Morlaix or Morley, probably from Morlaix in France, was high steward of the estates of Hugo Despencer in the reign of Richard II. of England, and had by his wife Agnes Taylor a son Henry who succeeded to the stewardship, and having been known as Henry Pierrekin, or Henry the son of Pierre, had himself a son John who became steward and lord of the manor of Madrasfield, wrote his name John Perkins, and is believed to have been the first to bear for his arms the fesse dancette between six billets appearing upon a deed of land in Ipswich, Mass., which was executed as late as 1725. Many of the name lived at Newent and neighboring towns in County Gloucester, England. According to tradition

10016 JOHN PERKINS was born there. Having sailed from Bristol in the ship *Lyon* Dec. 1, 1630, with his wife Judith and five children in company with Roger Williams and others, he arrived at Nantasket Feb. 5, 1631, and at Boston the next day; took the freeman's oath at Boston May 18, 1631; was sergeant of the allied and friendly Indians under the Chief Masconomo at Agawam from July to September, 1631, during the war with the Tarentines; was appointed with others by the general court Nov. 7, 1632, "to sett downe the bounds betwixt Rocksbury and Dorchester;" removed to Ipswich in 1633, acquired lands there, engaged in agriculture, had a house there near the river at the entrance to Jeffries' neck, was deputy to the general court in 1636; appraiser of the estate of Sarah Dillingham in 1645 and grand juror in 1648 and 1652; was freed from ordinary training by the court in March, 1650, because upward of sixty years of age; and died in 1654 aged sixty-four years. His will, dated Mar. 28, 1654, was proved Sep. 27, 1655. His children were: +1. John, b. 1614, m. Elizabeth; 2. Thomas, b. 1616, m. Phebe

Gould; 3. Elizabeth, b. 1618, m. William Sargent; 4. Mary, b. 1620, m. Thomas Bradbury, and having been accused and convicted of witchcraft was discharged after the delusion had passed away; 5. Jacob, b. 1624, m. first Elizabeth, and second Damaris the widow of Nathaniel Robinson; 6. Lydia, b. 1632, m. Henry Bennet.

9016 JOHN PERKINS, JR., born in England in 1614, came with his parents to Boston in 1631, removed with them to Ipswich in 1633, acquired lands there the next year, and about this time, "in the first planting of Ipswich," the Tarentines or Easterly Indians having designed to cut off the settlers at the first "when they had but between 20 or 30 men, old and young, belonging to the place (and at that instant most of the men gone into the Bay about their occasions, not hearing of any intimations thereof). It was thus one Robin, a friendly Indian, came to this John Perkins, then a young man living then in a little hut upon his father's Island on this side of Jeofrye's Neck, and told him that on such a Thursday morning early, there would come four Indians to draw him to goe down the Hill to the waterside to truck with them, which, if he did, he and all neare him would be cut off; for there were 40 burchen canoues would lie out of sight, in the brow of the Hill, full of Armed Indians for that purpose; of this he forthwith acquaints Mr. John Winthrop, who then lived there in a howse neare the water, who advised him if such Indians came to carry it ruggedly towards them, and threaten to shoot them if they would not be gone, and when theyr backs were turned to strike up the drum he had with him, besides his two muskets, and then to discharge them; that those six or eight young men who were in the marshes hard by a mowing, haveing theyr guns each of them ready charged by them, might take the Alarme and the Indians would perceive theyr plot was discovered and haste away to sea againe; which was accordingly so acted and tooke like effect; for he told me he presently after discovered 40 such canoes sheare off from under the Hill and make as fast as they could to sea. And no doubt but many godly hearts were lifted up to heaven for deliverance." John married Elizabeth about

1635, opened the first public house in Ipswich, became quartermaster of the militia of the settlement and retained the title until his death; was engaged in the coast fisheries and cured his fish upon Little neck as early as 1645; was one of the first to sign a petition to the king against the claims of Robert Mason to lands about Gloucester and Cape Ann; and died Dec. 14, 1686, having previously made provision for his children. Elizabeth died Sep. 27, 1684. Their children, born in Ipswich, were: 1. John, b. 1636, m. Lidia; 2. Abraham, b. 1640, m. Hannah Beamsley; 3. Jacob, b. 1646, m. first Sarah Wainwright, and second Sarah Kinsman; 4. Luke, b. 1649, m. first Elizabeth Jaques, and second Sarah; +5. Isaac, b. 1650, m. Hannah Knight; 6. Nathaniel, b. 1652, m. Judith; 7. Samuel, b. 1655, m. Hannah West; 8. Thomas; and perhaps 9. Sarah.

8016 ISAAC PERKINS, born in Ipswich about 1650, married about 1669 Hannah Knight (8040) of that place; became a soldier in King Philip's war; received from his father Mar. 20, 1683-4, a deed of one hundred acres of land in Chebacco parish; signed the letter in behalf of John Proctor condemned for witchcraft during the fanaticism of 1692; conveyed lands to Richard Kimball Feb. 6, 1716; and died about 1725. His will dated Oct. 26, 1725, was proved Feb. 14, 1725-6. His children were: 1. John, b. July 1, 1670, d. young; +2. Abraham, b. Sep. 15, 1671, m. Abigail Dodge; 3. Hannah, b. Jan. 31, 1673, m. Woodward; +4. Isaac, b. May 23, 1676, m. first widow Mary Pike or Piket, and second widow Lydia Vifian; 5. Jacob, b. Nov. 9, 1678, m. first Mary Cogswell, and second widow Susanna Butler; 6. Elizabeth, b. May 29, 1681; 7. Sarah, b. Mar. 28, 1685, m. Marshall; 8. Mary, b. Mar. 27, 1687, m. Proctor.

---

7016 ABRAHAM PERKINS, son of Isaac, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Sep. 15, 1671, married Abigail Dodge (7039) there Nov. 6, 1701, and having been a farmer in his native place, abstained from public affairs and acquired a large estate. Abigail was born Sep. 12, 1681. Their children were: 1. Abigail, b. 1702, m. Joseph Emerson; 2. James, b. 1705, m. Margaret An-

draws: 3. Isaac, b. 1707, m. Elizabeth Butler; 4. Abraham, b. 1708, m. first Elizabeth Ely, and second widow Mary Ely; 5. Hannah, b. 1709, m. John Butler; +6. Sarah, b. Dec. 6, 1710, m. Jonathan Low; 7. Elizabeth, b. Dec. 30, 1715, m. William Ely, Jr.; 8. Joseph, b. Mar. 12, 1720, m. Elizabeth Choate.

7016a ISAAC PERKINS, son of Isaac, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, May 23, 1676, married first June 3, 1703, Mary Pike or Picket then of Ipswich and formerly of Boston, who was the widow of Henry Picket of the latter place and whose maiden name was Mary Horton (7053); and after her death which occurred in 1720, married Oct. 10, 1723, Lydia the widow of John Vifian, mariner, of Boston; resided in Boston, and, having been a ship-master, died there June 14, 1725. His children, borne by Mary, were: 1. Isaac, b. Mar. 9, 1703-4, d. May 13, 1705; 2. Richard, b. Sep. 12, 1705, d. Mar. 25, 1708; 3. Mary, b. Mar. 16, 1706-7, d. before 1725; +4. Hannah, b. Apr. 4, 1708, m. Francis Choate; 5. Isaac, b. Oct., 1710, d. Oct. 13, 1737.

---

6016 SARAH PERKINS, daughter of Abraham, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Dec. 6, 1710, married Jonathan Low (6015) whose intention to marry was published there Nov. 18, 1731; removed with him thence to Lunenburg, Worcester Co., Mass., in 1761, and died there.

6016a HANNAH PERKINS, daughter of Isaac, born in Boston, Mass., Apr. 4, 1708, returned to Ipswich after her father's death, married there Apr. 13, 1727, Francis Choate (6003) and died Oct. 2, 1778.



## 17 VARNEY

9017 WILLIAM VARNEY, the ancestor of this line, resided at Ipswich and Gloucester and died at Salem in 1654, leaving a widow Bridget who sold her homestead in Chebacco Jan. 27, 1665, and died in Gloucester 28d. 8mo. 1672. Her will, dated Nov. 10, 1671, and proved 27d. 9mo. 1672, mentions children as follows: 1. Humphrey, m. in 1664 widow Sarah Austin; 2. Rachel, m. William Veren or Vinson; +3. Thomas, m. Abigail Proctor; 4. Sarah, m. Nov. 11, 1657, Jeffrey Parsons.

8017 THOMAS VARNEY, of Ipswich, married Abigail Proctor (8065) there, settled in Chebacco parish, signed the letter in behalf of her brother John condemned for witchcraft in 1692, and died there Dec. 4, 1692. His will, dated Nov. 5, 1692, was proved at Salem Mar. 28, 1693. According to Savage he was that Thomas Varney who with wife Mary was of Boston from 1664 onward a dozen years, was a member of Mather's church there, and had Lydia born there in 1672 and John born there in 1676. Abigail was that Madame Varney who procured other than Chebacco men to raise the meeting-house in Chebacco when the latter were forbidden to raise it. She died Mar. 1, 1731, aged ninety-two years. Their children were: 1. Martha, m. Smith; +2. Mary, m. Thomas Choate; 3. Rachel, m. John Fellows; 4. Abigail, m. Apr. 12, 1687, Josiah Burnham; 5. Thomas, b. Dec. 24, 1682.

7017 MARY VARNEY married Thomas Choate (7003) of Chebacco, Ipswich, in 1690, resided there and died Nov. 19, 1733.

## 18 HIBBARD

The name appears anciently not only as Hibbard, but also as Hebard, Hebbard, Hebert, Hibard, Hibberd, Hibbart, Hibbert, Hebberd, and occasionally Hibboard and Herbert.

9018 ROBERT HIBBARD, born in Salisbury, England, and baptized there Mar. 13, 1613, married Joan, came with her to Salem between 1635 and 1639, settled in that part of the town which was afterward Beverly; became a member of the church there May 3, 1646; received twenty acres of land there for commonage and wood in 1650; received lands by deed describing him as bricklayer Apr. 30, 1659, and lands at Cape Ann Nov. 18, 1664; and died May 7, 1684, leaving an estate appraised at two hundred eighty-one pounds and six shillings. His will dated Apr. 9, 1684, appointed his wife Joan to be executrix, and she having verified her inventory in court at Salem June 26, 1684, died before Apr. 6, 1696, as letters of administration *de bonis non* issued to her son John that day. Her maiden name is unknown. Yet the fact that John Fairfield of Holme, Mylme (Mylene?), Leek, in his will dated Mar. 3, 1612, and proved Mar. 23, 1612, mentions wife Isabel, grandchild Elizabeth Hibborde and daughter Joane Hibbarde, may lead to its discovery. Their children were: 1. Mary, b. Sep. 27, 1641, m. Nicholas Snelling; 2. John, b. Nov. 24, 1642, m. first Abigail Graves, second Ruth Walden, and third Lydia; 3. Sarah, b. July 26, 1644, d. Oct. 8, 1644; 4. Sarah, bapt. May 17, 1646; 5. Joseph, bapt. Mar. 7, 1648, m. Elizabeth Graves; +6. Robert, twin, bapt. Mar. 7, 1648, m. Mary Walden; 7. Joanna, bapt. Dec. 23, 1651, m. John Swanton; 8. Elizabeth, bapt. Mar. 1, 1653; 9. Abigail, bapt. Mar. 6, 1655, m. Thomas Blashford; 10. Samuel, bapt. June 20, 1658, m. Mary Bond.

8018 ROBERT HIBBARD, born in that part of Salem now called Beverly, and baptized Mar. 7, 1648, married Mary Walden (8044)

of Wenham; settled there and with his wife Mary, according to Essex deeds, vol. 7, p. 87, conveyed Sep. 26, 1686, ten acres of land which he had bought of his father-in-law Edward Walden, deceased; united with the church in 1694, removed thence to Windham, Conn., in the fall of 1700, and having been a farmer, died there Apr. 29, 1710. Mary died there Mar. 7, 1736. Their children, born in Wenham, were: 1. Mary, b. Aug. 18, 1674, m. Jonathan Crane; 2. Robert, b. July 8, 1676, m. Mary Reed; 3. Joseph, b. May 15, 1678, m. Abigail Kendall; +4. Nathaniel, b. 1680, m. Sarah Crane; 5. Ebenezer, bapt. 1683, m. Margaret Morgan; 6. Martha, b. 1684, m. Ephraim Culver; 7. Josiah, b. 1686, d. before his father; 8. Hannah, b. 1691, m. Joseph Talcott; 9. Sarah, b. 1694, d. Oct. 9, 1762; 10. Abigail, b. 1696, d. unm. about 1760; 11. Lydia, b. 1699, d. young.

7018 NATHANIEL HIBBARD, born at Wenham in 1680, removed with his parents to Windham, Conn.; married Apr. 16, 1702, Sarah Crane (7043); settled on Christian street near Beaver brook; became sergeant in the train band; received in May, 1712, four shillings four pence additional wages as a soldier in the late expedition against Canada; and died Apr. 20, 1725, leaving an estate appraised at seven hundred pounds, nine shillings and six pence. His children were: 1. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 3, 1703, d. May 16, 1704; 2. Samuel, b. July 21, 1704, d. July 21, 1704; 3. Anna, b. May 30, 1705, m. John Gray; 4. Deborah, b. May 28, 1707, m. Isaac Robinson; 5. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 23, 1709, m. Abigail Couch (Cornish?); 6. Jonathan, twin, b. Oct. 23, 1709; 7. Paul, b. Mar. 4, 1712, m. first Deborah Lawrence or Mary Webb, and second Martha Dodge; +8. Zebulon, b. Feb. 20, 1714, m. Hannah Bass; 9. Sarah, b. June 27, 1717, m. Ebenezer Spencer; 10. Elisha, b. Dec. 11, 1719, m. Mary Palmer; 11. Gideon, b. May, 1721, m. Elizabeth Kingsley.

6018 ZEBULON HIBBARD, born at Windham, Conn., Feb. 20, 1714, married Mar. 30, 1737, Hannah Bass (6042); was one of those offending church members in Scotland parish cited Jan. 22, 1746, to appear and give reasons for separating from the worship which God had set up; was ensign in 1760 of the Third company

in the Fifth regiment, lieutenant in 1765, and captain in 1766; and died about 1790. His will, dated Sep. 3, 1788, disposed of an estate appraised at nineteen hundred sixty-one pounds, two shillings and ten pence. Hannah was born May 27, 1711. Their children were: 1. Lydia, b. Nov. 18, 1737, m. Robert Hebard; 2. Sarah, b. Sep. 2, 1739, m. Benjamin Cleveland; 3. Hannah, b. Aug. 31, 1741, m. Spencer; 4. Sibyl, b. Oct. 27, 1743, m. Gear Eliot of Abington; +5. Zilpha, b. Nov. 20, 1745, m. Daniel Jewett; 6. Zebulon, b. Feb. 17, 1748, m. Lucy Hibbard; 7. Jerusha, b. Jan. 13, 1750, m. Gale; 8. Peninnah, b. Feb. 13, 1752, m. Deacon Baxter; 9. Jabez, b. July 2, 1754, m. Anna Sabin; 10. Hezekiah, b. Sep. 23, 1756, m. Elizabeth White; 11. Anna, b. Nov. 15, 1758, m. Abner Gillett.

5018 ZILPHA HIBBARD, born in Windham, Conn., Nov. 20, 1745, married in 1769 Daniel Jewett (5004), removed with him to Putney, Vt., and died there Mar. 19, 1829.

## 19 TRESCOTT

9019 WILLIAM TRESCOTT, of Dorchester, Mass., married May 10, 1643, Elizabeth Dyer (9064), and died Sep. 11, 1699, aged about eighty-five years. His will, dated Aug. 9, 1695, and proved Oct. 26, 1699, gave a double portion of his estate to his eldest son Samuel, provided for his wife Elizabeth, daughter Martha Adams, and her three children Mercy, Mary and Martha Huens, daughter Abigail and her two children Ammiel and George Weeks, and also for daughter Sarah Mosely, and appointed sons, Samuel and John to be executors.—Suffolk probate records, case 2539, vol. 14, pp. 99, 100; and vol. 18, p. 403. Elizabeth died July 30, 1699, aged seventy-four years. Their children were: +1. Samuel, b. Nov. 4, 1646, m. Margaret; 2. Mary, b. Apr. 23, 1649, m. John Heminway; 3. John, b. Oct. 21, 1651, m. Rebecca; 4. Patience, b. May 7, 1653, d. May 9, 1707; 5. Abigail, b. Nov. 5, 1655, m. Ammiel Weeks; 6. Martha, b. Jan. 8, 1661, m. first Jacob Huens or Hewens, and second Adams; 7. Sarah, b. Sep. 13, 1662, m. first Increase Mosely or Modsley, and second William Peabody of Boxford; 8. Elizabeth, b. June 24, 1665.

8019 SAMUEL TRESCOTT, born in Dorchester Nov. 4, 1646, resided there certainly until 1683, and in the adjacent town of Milton after 1689, and died in Milton July 30, 1730. His will, dated Apr. 30, 1730, and proved in Boston Aug. 31, 1730, mentions wife Margaret, daughters Sarah, Reformed who received one hundred pounds, Hannah who had children, and Elizabeth; mentions also grandson "Benjamin Guett" who was not then of age, leaves my homestead to my son Ebenezer who shall settle with the other heirs, and appoints him executor.—Suffolk probate records, case 5986, vol. 28, p. 155. Margaret died Mar. 19, 1741-2, aged ninety years. Samuel and his wife were dismissed from the church in Dorchester to the church in Milton Aug. 7, 1687. The

births of their children before 1683 are recorded in Dorchester and after 1689 in Milton. Their children were: 1. Dier, b. Apr. 28, 1673; 2. Samuel b. Apr. 27, 1675; 3. Jeremiah, b. Oct. 6, 1676; 4. Abiah, b. Oct. 31, 1678; 5. Thankful, b. Feb. 22, 1679; 6. Ebenezer, b. Apr. 20, 1680; 7. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 19, 1681-2(?); 8. Sarah, b. Mar. 5, 1682-3(?), m. Ichabod Maxfield; 9. Abiah, b. Feb. 6, 1683-4(?); 10. Hope, d. Feb. 2, 1697; 11. Mary, m. Dec. 24, 1712, Timothy Crehore; 12. Jehosophat, b. Mar. 14, 1689, in Milton; +13. Reform, b. Dec. 24, 1694, m. first Benjamin Jewett, and second Nathaniel Knowlton, Jr.; 14. Hannah, b. Mar. 27, 1698, m. Samuel Tapley; 15. Abigail (Abiah?), d. Feb. 24, 1709. And Nathaniel Knowlton and wife Reformed of Ipswich, Ichabod Maxfield and wife Sarah, and Elizabeth Trescott joined in July, 1734, in conveying our rights in sixty acres of land constituting a part of the estate of our father Samuel Trescott.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 49, p. 34.

7019 REFORM TRESMOTT, born in Milton Dec. 24, 1694, married Benjamin Jewett (7004) there Jan. 12, 1714-15; settled with him in Ipswich, and after his death which occurred Jan. 22, 1715-16, married there June 15, 1717, Nathaniel Knowlton, Jr.

## 20 PIERCE

Among the early settlers of Dorchester, Mass., were two persons named John Pierce. Savage confounds them. One, however, was from Stepney, Middlesex county, England, and the other,

9020 JOHN PIERCE, from England, was a cooper by trade, and having been admitted freeman at Dorchester in 1631, was selectman there in 1632, 1636 and 1641, representative in general court in 1639, and the owner of lands there until 1656. He sold his house there to Richard Curtis, and removed to Boston about 1642, and his first wife Mary having died there July 12, 1647, married there Aug. 10, 1654, Rebecca, the widow of Thomas Wheeler, and himself died there Sep. 17, 1661. His children were: 1. Nehemiah, b. Feb. 17, 1631-2; 2. Samuel; 3. Melitabel, m. Jeremiah Rogers; 4. Mary, b. Mar. 6, 1638; 5. Mercy; +6. Exercise, m. Nehemiah Jewett.

8020 EXERCISE PIERCE, born about 1647, probably in Dorchester, married Nehemiah Jewett (8004) at Lynn, Mass., Oct. 19, 1668, and died at Ipswich Nov. 13, 1731.

## 21 HATHAWAY

9021 NICHOLAS HATHAWAY, of Braintree, Mass., had a grant of lands there Mar. 24, 1639-40, and having removed to Taunton in the colony of Plymouth about that time, became the owner of extensive tracts of land at that place, and if living in 1643 was then doubtless impaired in strength or advanced in years since his name does not appear upon the military list for that year. He had probably sons: 1. Joseph, of Taunton, who was admitted freeman in 1657; 2. Jacob, of Taunton, who was a soldier in King Philip's war; and certainly had son: +3. John, b. about 1629, m. first Martha, and second widow Ruth Dyer.

8021 JOHN HATHAWAY, born about 1629, came with his father to Taunton, married, had seven heads in his family in 1659, was a member of the association which bought from the Indians the North purchase and South purchase, served on various committees in surveying and dividing the same and having the deeds signed, sealed and delivered before a magistrate and recorded in the court rolls at Plymouth; claimed rights which had been his father's on the redistribution of lands in 1669, became freeman in 1670, constable in 1676, and deputy to the general court in 1680, serving five successive years as such; was selectman four years, grand juror and administrator many times, and attorney to Mr. John Hubert of Boston Mar. 7, 1682; gave ten acres of land toward the support of his minister Rev. Samuel Danforth in 1687, became constable again in 1690, engaged actively in reorganizing the military companies for King William's war, served in one of them as ensign, became deputy to the general court again in 1691, engaged with others in setting up the bloomery or forge at Stonybrook in 1695, was deputy again in 1696 and 1697, and died about 1704. His home was in that part of Berkley called The Farms, and the site of his dwelling-house is now marked by a tablet which



was erected by the town. His first wife Martha, the mother of his children, died after 1683—see Shepherd line. His second wife Ruth, whom he married Oct. 10, 1692, was the widow of Christopher Dyer of Braintree—see Shepherd line. His children were: 1. John, b. 1650, m. Hannah Burt; 2. Abraham, b. 1652, who m. Rebeckah Wilbore and served in King William's war; 3. Isaac, b. 1655, who m. Mary Pitts and served in King William's war; +4. Ephraim, b. 1661, m. Elizabeth; 5. Abigail, m. James Phillips; 6. Rebeckah, m. Jared Talbot.

7021 EPHRAIM HATHAWAY, born in Taunton in 1661, married Elizabeth, settled on the west side of Taunton Great river, was a farmer there, served in King William's war, and died Dec. 29, 1716. His brothers Abraham and Isaac appraised his estate Mar. 5, 1717. His widow Elizabeth, administratrix thereof, filed her account as such July 7, 1718. His real property was assigned by decree of court made Oct. 17, 1722, and filling many pages of the records. His children were: , +1. Elizabeth, b. May 28, 169—; m. John White; 2. Ephraim, b. Dec. 8, 1692, m. Ann; 3. Nathaniel, b. 1694; 4. Josiah, b. May 18, 169—; 5. Joseph, b. Oct. 21, 1698; 6. Mercy, b. Nov. 18, 1701; 7. Sarah, b. June 9, 1704; 8. Seth, b. Mar. 18, 1707; 9. Rebeckah, b. Nov. 15, 1710; 10. Joshua, b. Feb. 28, 1712; 11. Abigail, b. Apr. 12, 1715.

6021 ELIZABETH HATHAWAY, born May 28, 169—, in that part of Taunton which became Dighton, married John White (6005) of that place Dec. 10, 1716, became executrix of his will Feb. 6, 1753, and was required by the court to make and file an inventory of his estate before May 6, 1753, and an account before Feb. 6, 1754. Neither appears to have been filed. The date of her death is unknown.

## 22 FOWLER

9022 WILLIAM FOWLER, believed to have been one of the Puritan congregation discovered at Islington in London about 1592, and confined in Bridewell that year, was well advanced in age when he left England, and having arrived at Boston June 26, 1637, with John Davenport, Theophilus Eaton, Peter Prudden and others of good character and fortunes, removed thence to Quinnipiac or New Haven in the spring of 1638; attended the meeting in Mr. Newman's barn there June 4, 1639, which adopted the constitution of the colony, and subscribed that instrument; became one of the grantees of Wepawaug or Milford, and one of the Seven Pillars of the church there upon its organization Aug. 22, 1639; was one of the persons deputed for imposing hands upon Rev. Peter Prudden, its pastor; was enrolled as a free planter there Nov. 29, 1639; chosen with others the same day to be judge in civil affairs, to try causes, punish offences, admit inhabitants and divide lands; acted as magistrate until 1654, and died Jan. 25, 1660-1, having enjoyed a classical education and a high reputation for piety and wisdom. He was a miller by trade and his original millstone, placed in the Milford memorial bridge, bears this inscription: "Mr. William Fowler, Obit 1660. The founder of the first mill in the colony in 1639, wherein he used this stone." The name of his wife whom he married in England, is unknown. Their children, born in England, were: +1. John, m. Mary Hubbard; 2. Mary or Sarah, m. John Caffinch or Caffinge; 3. William, b. 1645, m. Mary Tapp; and perhaps 4. Ambrose.

8022 JOHN FOWLER, born in England, came to Milford doubtless with his father; married there as early as 1646 Mary Hubbard (8029); removed thence to Guilford, was an original planter there; purchased in 1647 the homestead there which had belonged to Francis Bushnell, Sr.; became overseer of highways

June 15, 1649, freeman May 30, 1650, marshal June 10, 1652, collector of customs and excise May 26, 1658, deputy to the general court in 1661, and again in 1663 and 1664, and deacon of the church in 1664; was chosen one of a commission June 23, 1665, to settle the accounts and affairs of the town, and Oct. 5, 1670, to settle and run a line between the towns of Guilford and Branford; was appointed with another Mar. 20, 1671, to lay out lands to be kept and improved for the benefit of a school, and July 2, 1672, to get "Arter Smith of Hartford to come to mend the Town's arms;" was also a commissioner invested with "magistratical" powers, and twenty-seven times delegate to the general court at Hartford, and having received lands at Durham for his service to the public, died Sep. 14, 1676. His will dated Apr. 19, 1670, and proved June 12, 1677, disposed of an estate worth upward of six hundred pounds. Mary died Apr. 13, 1713. Their children, born in Guilford, were: 1. Abigail, b. Dec., 1648, d. May 7, 1681; 2. Mary, b. Dec. 20, 1650, d. Oct. 14, 1670; +3. Abraham, b. Aug. 29, 1652, m. Elizabeth Bartlett; 4. John, b. 1654, m. first Anne, the widow of William Johnson, and second Hannah, the widow of John Norton; 5. Mehitable, b. 1656, d. Mar. 18, 1751; 6. Elizabeth, b. Apr. 30, 1658, d. Sep. 21, 1676.

7022 ABRAHAM FOWLER, born in Guilford Aug. 29, 1652, was a carpenter and joiner by trade; was a sergeant in King Philip's war, and having been wounded, perhaps at the Narragansett Swamp fight, received four pounds from the colony for services and wounds in October, 1678; married Aug. 29, 1677, Elizabeth Bartlett (7028); had his house-lot at Guilford on the common green, was deputy to the general courts at New Haven and Hartford continuously from 1697 to 1712, both years inclusive, excepting only 1700; was chosen annually afterward to the house of assistants until death, was also justice of the peace, judge of the county court and one of the judges of the higher court of chancery jurisdiction; and having distinguished himself in these positions for fairness, firmness and good judgment, died Dec. 5, 1720. His estate was appraised at fourteen hundred twenty-one pounds eighteen shillings and nine pence. Elizabeth died Oct. 4,

1742. Their children, born in Guilford, were: 1. Abigail, b. 1679, m. Pelatiah Leete; 2. Mary, b. 1681, m. Samuel Hopson; 3. Abraham, b. 1683, m. Elizabeth Hubbard; 4. Ebenezer, b. 1684, m. Elizabeth Starr; 5. Daniel, b. 1686, m. Grace Barron; +6. Josiah, b. 1688, m. Hannah Baldwin; 7. Caleb, b. 1690, d. unm., Jan. 3, 1724; 8. Elizabeth, b. 1694, m. Andrew Ward.

6022 JOSIAH FOWLER, born in Guilford in 1688, removed to Durham, Conn., before 1714; acquired a large farm there; married Jan. 6, 1723, Hannah Baldwin (6027); had liberty to erect a Sabbath-day-house; was appointed to seat the meeting-house and take care of the public lands; was lister, surveyor and captain; had the largest house in town, was noted for hospitality, and died Sep. 7, 1757, in his sixty-ninth year. Hannah, surviving until her eightieth year, died Dec. 10, 1776, and was buried at Northford. Their children, born in Durham, were: 1. Josiah, b. Mar. 21, 1724, m. Ruth Hall; 2. Hannah, b. Apr. 12, 1725, m. Street Hall; +3. Caleb, b. Jan. 6, 1727, m. Anna Rose; 4. Elizabeth, b. Oct. 11, 1728, m. Benjamin Maltby; 5. Jonathan, b. Aug. 20, 1730, m. first Anna Fowler, and second widow Sarah Ward; 6. Timothy, bapt. Oct. 22, 1732, d. young; 7. Sarah, bapt. July 14, 1734, m. Elisha Miller; 8. Aaron, bapt. Feb. 13, 1736-7; 9. Elihu, bapt. Mar. 4, 1738-9.

5022 CALEB FOWLER, born in Durham Jan. 6, 1727, inherited his father's homestead and Sabbath-day-house there, married Anna Rose (5026) of North Branford Jan. 10, 1759; settled in Durham, was a member of Capt. Hand's company in Col. Talcott's regiment in 1776, and having seen service in the war was an ardent Whig, made saltpeter for powder, sent his negro slave Tom to join the army, and lent money to the government; conducted a large farm, taught school thirty winters, lived in the largest house and had the best orchard in town, enjoyed his mug of flip, indulged in hospitality, attended regularly to his devotions, and died June 21, 1807. Anna, born Sep. 20, 1735, died May 10, 1798. Their children, born in Durham, were: 1. Anna, b. Oct. 28, 1761, m. Nathaniel Thayer; 2. Reuben Rose, b. June 17, 1763, m. Catharine Chauncey; 3. Irene, b. Nov. 5, 1764, m. Amos Fowler; 4. Ozias,

b. July 25, 1766, d. Apr. 14, 1767; 5. Julius, b. Apr. 17, 1768, d. July 30, 1832; 6. Edmund R., b. Feb. 25, 1770; 7. Lucretia, b. Mar. 10, 1772, m. Deacon Chapman of Pittsfield, Mass.; 8. Ozias, b. July 2, 1774, m. first Esther Prudence Savage, and second Lucy Jones; +9. Pamela, b. Sep. 27, 1778, m. Josiah Parmelee.

4022 PAMELA FOWLER, born in Durham Sep. 27, 1778, married Josiah Parmelee (4008a) at Windsor, Vt., Nov. 1, 1801, and died there Jan. 1, 1835.

### 23 Warburton—Purefoy—Davis

The following account of the descent of Thomas Davis, interesting perhaps, and suggesting what research might accomplish, has been gleaned from old letters.

Rollo, the first duke of Normandy, had a son who himself had a son Richard who became the third duke of Normandy, was surnamed Sans Peur and had children Emma and Robert. Emma became the wife of Ethelred, King of England, and afterward the wife of Canute. Robert, who was his father's second son, became the Earl of Eu and had a son William who became himself, in turn, the Earl of Eu, and married Jeanne, a niece of William the Conqueror and sister of Hugh Lupus, the Earl of Avranches and afterward of Chester. Among the children of this marriage were six sons who accompanied Hugh Lupus to England in the train of their great uncle William, at the time of the Conquest. They were: 1. Nigel, who became the baron of Halton and constable of Cheshire; 2. Geoffrey, who became the lord of Stopforth; 3. Odard, who became the lord of Dutton and afterward of Warburton with the estates of that name in Cheshire; 4. Edard, who became the lord of Hasewell; 5. Hroswin, who became the lord of Schrigley; and 6. Wlofaith, who became the lord of Halton. The lords of Warburton were lords of the manor only and bore their crest to commemorate the exploits of Sir Geoffrey Dutton who flourished in 1244. His grandson was Sir Geoffrey to whom was granted another part of Warburton and also Lyme. Sir Peter, seated at Warburton in the first year of King Edward's reign, assumed the name Warburton according to the custom of the times.

According to tradition cherished by the descendants of Thomas Davis, a son of the family of Warburton, perhaps a younger son of a younger branch, was a wealthy citizen of London during the reign of King Charles II., was lord mayor of the city, resided

upon the bank of the Thames, and had an only child Elizabeth who married Purefy, Purefoy or Pursefy, and was of Chatham in Kent. The seat of the family bearing this name was at Misterton in Leicestershire as early as 1277. Its head became a baronet in 1662, and one of its members was William Purefoy, a judge who signed the death warrant of King Charles I. Philip Purefoy, the second son of William of Misterton, acquired the manor of Shalleston by marriage. His great-grandson, Nicholas Purefoy, inherited the manor, died in 1547, and was succeeded by his son Edward of Shalleston. The latter's son, William, resided at Hollingstone in Kent, married there, and died there in 1594, leaving many sons.

According to the tradition also, which seems to have taken color from these facts, there was born unto Elizabeth Warburton by her husband Purefoy, a daughter Anne or Nanna, who married against her parents' wishes one John Davis of the king's shipyards in London, came with him to Boston between the years 1706 and 1718, and had two daughters and a son. The latter, Thomas Davis, born in London in 1701 or 1711 according to an old Bible record in which, unfortunately, the third figure of the year has become illegible, came with his parents and perhaps with his sisters to Boston, received word after his father's death that he had fallen heir to Lord Warburton's estate, including his mansion, wharves on the river Thames and two store-houses at or near London bridge, and soon afterward commissioned the captain of a ship, homeward bound, to ascertain the facts. The captain sailed away, and having returned reported that he had reached England safely, had gone to London, visited the mansion and wharves, one of which was called Davis quay, and also the store-houses, and found the rights of Thomas Davis conceded. Thomas then sent his sisters to London and with them papers deemed needful to establish his identity and title, yet their efforts to obtain the estate in his behalf proved unavailing. And Thomas, still young, happily married and thrifty, deferred to his wife's dread of the absence, hardships and risks attending an ocean voyage, slept upon his rights, and died.

The tradition is corroborated by facts. Nanna received from England from time to time laces and embroidered silk and linen for her children, and had a parchment of some kind. Not many years ago there were living children whose mothers had seen it. Mrs. Mary Anderson of Holland, Mass., who was a granddaughter of Anna (Davis) Wicker, one of the daughters of Thomas Davis, wrote a letter dated April, 1839, saying: "I heard my mother say that her grandmother's name was Anna Purefoy Warburton and that when she came to this country there was a writing given her sealed by the king, to let people know who she was and that she was a connection of the king's. About a year before my mother died, which is about thirty-five years since, she visited a cousin in Charlton, Mass., who was her father's sister's daughter, and she had this writing. I remember her telling me after she came home that she saw that writing." And Mrs. Anderson wrote also: "At the time John Davis went to America the king of England gave his wife, who was formerly Anna Purefoy, daughter of Elizabeth Warburton by union with Purefoy of Kent, a writing stating that said Anna was related to the royal family. To this writing was affixed the seal of the king and his signature." And the following, which is quite as old, carries more weight: "This certifies that I, Dolly Ware of Thetford, Vermont, in the 79th year of my age, was born in Middletown, Conn., and that my father's name was Thomas Davis, born in London, England, and that his father's name was John Davis, and that his mother's name was Nanna Purefoy or Purefy, and that her mother's name was Elizabeth Warburton, daughter of Lord Warburton. Thetford, Vt., April 28, 1840." These statements were made for the purpose of recovering lost estates, and having been the only ones of many of similar purport known to have survived the disappointment which accompanied the failure of that purpose, suggested to Mrs. Mary E. Schieffelin, lately of No. 9 West Cedar street, Boston, fields of interesting research. The gathering of information concerning the ancestry and family of Thomas Davis became her pastime.

To one familiar with the tradition, the following which ap-



peared in *The Davis Family Record*, a monthly journal edited by Charles H. S. Davis of Meriden, Conn., is strangely suggestive:

"Sir Thomas Davies, Kt., Lord Mayor of London 1676-7. Communicated by Joseph Jackson Howard, L.L.D., etc., of Blackheath, Kent.

"Sir Thomas Davies, Kt., citizen and draper of London, translated from Stationers' Company to that of Drapers. He was son of John Davies of London, draper, a bookseller by trade, and educated with Samuel Pepys at St. Paul's School. His Knowledge was so universal that he was able to converse with foreign ambassadors in their several languages. His residence was in Snow Hill, London. Elected Alderman of the ward of Faringdon, 1667; sheriff of London, with Sir Denis Gauden, Kt., 1667-8. Both knighted Oct. 23, 1667, upon the occasion of King Charles II. laying the first stone of the Royal Exchange. He married Elizabeth Ridges, by whom he had issue, four sons, viz.: Thomas, John, Robert and James. The manor of Cressing, near Braintree, Essex, belonged to his eldest son, Thomas Davies, who unfortunately shot himself there. His brothers John, Robert and James, sold the estate in 1703. John Davies of Cressing Temple, second son of Sir Thomas, was surveyor of his Majesty's warehouse at the Custom House, London.

"Sir Thomas died March, 1679-80, aged 48, and was buried in St. Sepulchre's Church, London, where there is a tablet of white marble against the second pillar from the east end, parting the gallery. His will was dated March 18, 1679, proved April 16, 1680, by Lady Elizabeth Davis, the mother and curator lawfully assigned to Thomas Davies, Esq., the son and executor of the deceased during his minority.

"On the 24th Dec., 1652, John Davies of the old Jewry, a prisoner in Ludgate, was buried in St. Olive, Jewry. His son Thomas Davis, a bookseller, was afterward an Alderman and Lord Mayor of London, and was enriched by the legacy of Hugh Audley.—Smith's Obituary.

"The following advertisement appeared in the London Gazette July 5th to 8th, 1680: 'The House wherein Sir Thomas Davies, late Alderman of London, lived, situate in Snow Hill, near St. Sepulchre's Church, containing four rooms on a floor and large closets, the house well wainscotted, and many conveniences, with two gardens, Coach-House, and Stable adjoining, will be let on reasonable terms. The accustomed goods, with a library of choice Books will this day begin to be exposed to sale at the said House.' "

The question arises: Was not John Davies of Cressing Temple, second son of Sir Thomas and surveyor of his majesty's

warehouse at the customs house, London, the father of Thomas Davis of Bridgewater and Middletown, Conn.?

The tradition now subsides into facts, and old Bible, church, town and land records continue the story.

6023 THOMAS DAVIS, born in London, England, in 1701 or 1711, married Hannah Washburn (6054) at Bridgewater, Mass., June 6, 1737, and having had no children whose births appear of record there, joined with his wife Hannah, by deed dated Jan. 16, 1738-9, acknowledged Mar. 19, 1738-9, recorded at Plymouth in volume 33 of deeds at page 258, and describing him as then of Bridgewater, cordwainer, in conveying unto Samuel Beall of that place, blacksmith, for one hundred twenty pounds, ten and one-half acres and twenty-six rods of land upon Snell's plain, with small dwelling-house upon it; removed thence to East Middletown, now Portland, Conn., where his wife Hannah Davis and Joseph Washburn, Jr., and his wife, Hannah, all from Bridgewater, were admitted to the Congregational church Aug. 26, 1739; and married for his second wife Mary, the widow of Joseph Bush who died at Surinam June 12, 1749, leaving three children. This second marriage certainly occurred after the death of Joseph Bush and before Dec. 30, 1752, which is the date of a deed recorded in Middletown land records, vol. 14, p. 170, whereby George Ranney and his sister Mary, "the present wife of Thomas Davis of Middletown," being the only children of Mary Ranney who survived her, conveyed lands which had been given by their grandfather Thomas Hale to his two daughters, said Mary Ranney and Sarah Hale. Mary's children, by her first husband Joseph Bush, were: Hannah, the eldest daughter, who married Samuel Richardson; Mary who married Phineas Nevers; and Abigail who married Joseph Moulton; all of them having married before Oct. 7, 1770, which is the date of a deed describing them as then of Westminster, Cumberland county, N. Y., now Windham county, Vt. This deed conveyed one acre of land, on the east side of Connecticut river in Middletown, "given by our grandmother, Mary Ranney, to the heirs of our mother, then Mary Bush and now Mary Davis"—see deed dated July 17, 1749, and recorded in Middletown land

records, vol. 13, p. 607. And recited in respect to the grantors named therein: "We being natural heirs of our mother, with six more in number."—Chatham land records, vol. 2, p. 228. These others were, of course, Mary's children or issue by her husband Thomas Davis. Among them were: 1. Thomas Davis, Jr., of Piermont, Grafton county, New Hampshire, Jan. 1, 1780, the date of a deed whereby he conveyed an undivided one-ninth part.—Chatham land records, vol. 3, p. 597. And 2. Sarah Davis, wife of Sela Beebe; and 3. Dolly Davis, both of Piermont Mar. 1, 1780, the date of a deed whereby they conveyed an undivided two-ninths part of the same lands.—Chatham land records, vol. 2, p. 409. According to Mrs. Schieffelin's notes Sarah lived near Lake Memphramagog and seven or eight miles from Stanstead, Quebec, in 1840, and Dolly, having married Ware, resided at Thetford, Vt., in 1840. No record has yet been found of any conveyance of the remaining three-ninths part of said lands. Doubtless it was owned in equal portions by: 4. Elizabeth Davis who, having been baptized at Middletown Apr. 13, 1754, as hereinafter stated, married Marston according to Mrs. Schieffelin's notes; and 5. Esther Davis who married Colton according to said notes; and 6. Purefoy Davis who died unmarried according to said notes. Children of Thomas Davis were baptized, according to the records of the Congregational church at East Middletown and of the First Congregational church of Middletown, Conn., as follows: Hannah, Apr. 27, 1740; Ann, May 15, 1743; Mary, Jan. 24, 1747-8; Sarah, Apr. 1, 1750; Sarah, July 25, 1751; Thomas, May 6, 1753; and Elizabeth, Apr. 13, 1754. Whether 7. Sarah, baptized Apr. 1, 1750, was a daughter of Thomas Davis by his first or second wife has not been determined. She seems, however, to have been borne by his second wife, and to have died before the birth of her sister Sarah who was baptized July 25, 1751. Doubtless both were named by their mother for her aunt Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Hale. All of the remaining children of Thomas Davis were certainly borne by his first wife Hannah Washburn. They were: 8. Hannah, who married George Stowe Jan. 1, 1761, according to the Middletown records and settled at Windsor, Vt.;

9. Anna, who married David Wicker and resided at Leicester, Mass., and Paxton, Vt.; and +10. Mary, who married Alexander Parmelee.

5023 MARY DAVIS, baptized Jan. 24, 1747-8, according to the records of the First Congregational church at Middletown, Conn., married Alexander Parmelee (5008) at Walpole, N. H., Feb. 18, 1766, according to the records at Windsor, Vt., removed with him to Windsor and died there Dec. 15, 1788.

---

<sup>1</sup>I hear to-day how old rich Audley is lately dead, and left a very great estate, and made a great many poor familys rich, not all to one. Among others, one Davis, my old schoolfellow at Paul's, and since a bookseller in Paul's Church Yarde.—Pepys' Diary, vol. 2, p. 87; Nov. 23, 1662.

## 24 BOARDMAN

This name appears in County Sussex, England, as early as the fifteenth century in the forms Bourer, Boorer, Borer, and Borrer. These, with *Atte-Bore*, *Atte-Bowre*, *de la Bore*, *Boreman* and other modifications, were derived, doubtless, from the Anglo-Saxon word *bur*, meaning bower, inner-room or bed-chamber. The Anglo Saxon word for chamberlain was, indeed, *bur-thegn*, and the original *Atte-Bore* or *de la Bore* was probably the chamberlain of a great household. The ancestor of the family in the north of England came from the south, perhaps, with the first Lord of Broughton, and settled in Oxfordshire about 1450. Banbury in that shire was its early home. William Boreman of Banbury in 1525 is believed to have been the progenitor of the branch at Claydon in the same hundred, and the father of

12024 THOMAS BOREMAN of Claydon, whose name appears in the lay subsidy list for Banbury hundred in 1546, as taxed three pounds three pence on goods, and who is described in the parish register as *Thomas Boreman the elder*, in distinction probably from his younger brother of the same name. His will dated Apr. 3, 1576, was proved May 2, 1580. His estate, inventoried Jan. 4, 1579-80, consisted of household goods and farming implements, hay, grain and domestic cattle, beside the tools of a wood-working trade. His wife, who survived him, was Isabel. Their children were: +1. William, m. Annis and was buried Jan. 10, 1612-13; 2. Cicely, m. May 8, 1576, John Russell; 3. Christopher, buried Oct. 10, 1584; 4. John, buried Dec. 9, 1588; 5. Thomas, the elder, m. Alice and was buried May 29, 1593; +6. Thomas the younger, b. about 1560, m. Dorothy Gregory; 7. Elizabeth, m. Nov. 17, 1584, Thomas Sympkins; 8. Joane, m. either Humphrey Welch or John Mason; and perhaps 9. Ann, buried Jan. 21, 1575-6.

---

11024 WILLIAM BOREMAN, of Claydon, son of Thomas, mar-

ried Annis who was buried May 12, 1608, and was himself buried Jan. 10, 1612-13, aged about sixty years. Their children had then been married some time, and William, as appears by his will dated Dec. 12, 1610, and proved Apr. 13, 1613, made his home in his later days with his oldest son Thomas, while another son John lived perhaps in the same house. The inventory of his estate indicates that he was a husbandman in comfortable circumstances. His children were: +1. Thomas, b. about 1570, m. Elizabeth Carter; 2. Nicholas; 3. William; 4. John, m. June 25, 1593, Elizabeth Poley; 5. Annis, m. Claridge; 6. Alice, m. first Oct. 25, 1584, Walter Poley, and second Brown; 7. Jone, bapt. May 20, 1570, m. Edward Heynes; 8. Christopher, bapt. Jan. 16, 1572-3.

11024a THOMAS BOREMAN the younger, son of Thomas, born in Claydon about 1560, was with his mother Isabel, residuary legatee of his father's estate; lived probably with her in the old home; married Feb. 16, 1579-80, Dorothy Gregory; died doubtless before reaching the age of thirty years, and was buried June 13, 1587. His children were: +1. Christopher, bapt. Dec. 1, 1581, m. Julian Carter; 2. Joane, bapt. Jan. 31, 1584-5.

---

10024 THOMAS BOREMAN, son of William, born about 1570, married Feb. 2, 1595-6, Elizabeth Carter (10035), and dying when about fifty-eight years of age, was buried Mar. 9, 1627-8. The inventory of his estate, taken the preceding day, includes horses, mares, colts, cows, steers, heifers, sheep, poultry and farming implements. Elizabeth filed her account as administratrix Apr. 12, 1630; continued to conduct the farm, with the aid, probably, of her son John who was then in his twentieth year; and having survived about three years died at the age of fifty-six, and was buried May 11, 1631. Her will, dated Apr. 27, 1631, disposed of an estate appraised at one hundred nine pounds six shillings four pence. Her children were: 1. William, bapt. Nov. 20, 1596; 2. Felix, bapt. Mar. 4, 1598-9, who settled in London; +3. Thomas, bapt. Oct. 18, 1601, who m. Margaret and emigrated to New England; 4. Samuel, bapt. Feb. 4, 1603-4, probably d. young; 5. Daniel, bapt. Mar. 21, 1605-6, who was unm. in 1670,

and then living in New England; 6. John, bapt. Oct. 30, 1608, m. Elizabeth; 7. Joseph, bapt. Apr. 17, 1611, who resided near London; 8. Job, bapt. Dec. 18, 1613, who d. while an apprentice in London; 9. Sarah, bapt. May 4, 1717.

10024a CHRISTOPHER BOREMAN, son of Thomas, baptized in Claydon Dec. 1, 1581, married Nov. 19, 1604, Julian Carter (10035a); removed with her to Banbury, and having had five children baptized there, returned to Claydon about 1619, died, and was buried there Apr. 1, 1640. Julian, baptized in Claydon Dec. 20, 1583, survived the civil wars, lived at least until 1661, and was then aged seventy-eight years. Their children were: 1. Anne, bapt. Sep. 15, 1605; 2. Felix, bapt. Aug. 18, 1607; 3. Elizabeth, bapt. Nov. 26, 1609, m. J. Middleton of London; 4. Sara, bapt. Sep. 6, 1612; + 5. Samuel, bapt. Aug. 20, 1615, who emigrated to New England and m. Mary Betts; 6. Daughter; 7. Christopher, bapt. Nov. 26, 1620; 8. Ursula, bapt. Dec. 18, 1624.

---

9024 THOMAS BOREMAN, son of Thomas, born in Claydon and baptized there Oct. 18, 1601, learned the cooper's trade; married Margaret, came with her to New England, became a freeman in the colony of Massachusetts Bay in March, 1634-5; received a grant of land at Ipswich in 1635; built his dwelling-house at the east end of what is East street, near the landing-place on Ipswich river; sold the same with other lands Dec. 27, 1647; purchased "the Island sometime Goodman Webster's" Oct. 7, 1652; built a bridge across the great creek called "ye Labour in Vayne," which, with the road leading to it, still bears his name; received liberty from the town Jan. 26, 1670, to take pines to mend his bridge; and having been selectman in 1635, and deputy to the general court Sep. 8, 1636, died in May, 1673. His will dated Dec. 17, 1670, with codicil dated May 3, 1673, was proved June 19, 1673. His estate, inventoried May 26, 1673, was appraised at five hundred fifty-three pounds six shillings and six pence. Margaret died Nov. 25, 1679, leaving a will dated Aug. 9, 1679. Their children were: 1. Mary, m. Robert Kinsman, Jr., one of the six men renowned in the history of Ipswich as having voted Aug. 27, 1687,

that Gov. Andros had no right to tax the people without the consent of their assembly; 2. Daniel, m. Apr. 12, 1662, Hannah Hutchinson; +3. Martha, m. Thomas Low; 4. Thomas, b. 1643, m. Elizabeth Perkins; 5. Joanna, m. Isaac Fellows.

9024a SAMUEL BOREMAN, son of Christopher, born in Banbury and baptized there Aug. 20, 1615, returned with his parents to Claydon, removed thence to New England about 1638, was described as cooper in an early undated list of the inhabitants of Ipswich; had lands recorded to him there Aug. 22, 1639; removed to Wethersfield, Conn., in 1641; married there Mary Betts (9034); purchased a house-lot with barn and cellar there on the east side of Broad street north of Plain lane Apr. 9, 1645; acquired other real property, was lister, rate-maker, surveyor of highways, and townsman there, and juror and grand juror many times; became town sealer of weights and measures in 1649 and customs-master in 1659; was active in church affairs, and one of a committee appointed in 1665 to treat with some man to keep a writing-school; and having been chosen deputy to the general court eighteen times, attended thirty-four sessions, including that one in 1662 at which the King Charles charter was first publicly read, and died in April, 1673. His estate, appraised at seven hundred forty-two pounds and fifteen shillings, descended to his widow and children. Mary died in August, 1684, aged about sixty-one years, leaving an estate which was appraised at two hundred seventy-seven pounds one shilling and two pence. Their children were: 1. Isaac, b. Feb. 3, 1642-3, m. Abiah Kimberly; 2. Mary, b. Feb. 14, 1644-5, m. first John Robbins, and second Denison; 3. Samuel, b. Oct. 28, 1648, m. Sarah Steele; 4. Joseph, b. Mar. 12, 1650, d. unm., probably in King Philip's war; 5. John, b. June 12, 1653, d. unm., probably in King Philip's war; 6. Sarah, b. Mar. 4, 1655, m. Thomas Fitch; +7. Daniel, b. Aug. 4, 1658, m. Hannah Wright.

---

8024 MARTHA BOREMAN, daughter of Thomas, born in Ipswich, about 1641, married Thomas Low (8015) there July 4, 1660, and died there Jan. 22, 1720, aged seventy-nine years.



8024a DANIEL BOREMAN, son of Samuel, born in Wethersfield, Conn., Aug. 4, 1658, married there June 8, 1683, Hannah Wright (8033); acquired a house-lot there; sold it Apr. 15, 1685; built a house in that part of the town called West Field; settled there, was chosen fence-viewer in 1684, sheep-master in 1694, collector in 1696, and also one of the school committee, selectman and surveyor; was appointed with others in 1704 to fortify certain houses, and died Feb. 20, 1724-5, leaving a will dated Feb. 13, 1724-5, and a large estate. Hannah married afterward Mr. James Treat of Wethersfield, and died Feb. 25, 1746, aged eighty-two years. Daniel's children, born there were: +1. Richard, b. Sep. 1, 1684, m. Sarah Camp; 2. Daniel, b. July 12, 1687, m. first Hannah Wheeler, and second widow Jerusha Seeley; 3. Mabel, b. May 30, 1689, m. first John Griswold, and second Josiah Nichols; 4. John, b. Nov. 18, 1691, d. Dec. 31, 1712; 5. Hannah, b. Dec. 18, 1693, m. John Abbey; 6. Martha, b. Dec. 19, 1695, m. Samuel Churchill; 7. Israel, b. Oct. 6, 1697, m. Elizabeth Gibbs; 8. Timothy, b. July 5, 1699, d. July 19, 1699; 9. Timothy, b. July 20, 1700, m. Hannah Crane; 10. Joshua, b. Nov. 18, 1702, m. first Sarah Stockwell, and second widow Amy Holcomb; 11. Benjamin, b. Mar. 10, 1705, m. Deborah Goodrich; 12. Charles, b. June 13, 1707, d. Feb. 20, 1724-5.

---

7024 RICHARD BOARDMAN, born in Wethersfield, Conn., Sep. 1, 1684, married Mar. 11, 1707, Sarah Camp (7032); received from his father by deed dated Mar. 23, 1710-11, two tracts of land in Cow Plain, afterward Newington, in Wethersfield, with dwelling-house and barn thereon; settled there, petitioned with others Dec. 24, 1712, that Newington might be made a separate parish; was a member of town committees for repairing the meeting-house, collecting the minister's rates and building his house, selecting and laying out the burial-ground, conducting the school and various other purposes; was commissioned ensign of the first train band in Newington Oct. 13, 1726, and lieutenant of the same May 13, 1736; owned several slaves and among them Peter Tusco, a

Spanish Indian ; disposed of a considerable estate by deeds of gift to his children and particularly by deed dated Oct. 28, 1754, to his son-in-law John Parmely of Saybrook ; and died Aug. 7, 1756. Sarah died at Newington Dec. 28, 1768, in her eighty-sixth year. Their children were : +1. Sarah, b. Jan. 13, 1708, m. John Parmelee ; 2. Gamaliel, b. Oct. 2, 1711, m. Sarah Sherman ; 3. Mary, b. Sep. 19, 1719, m. Martin Kellogg.

6024 SARAH BOARDMAN, born in Newington, Conn., Jan. 13, 1708, married there Nov. 24, 1730, John Parmelee (6008) of Durham, resided at Saybrook and Chester, Conn., and Windsor, Vt., and died at the latter place Mar. 5, 1787.

## 25 ANDREWS

9025 WILLIAM ANDREWS, a native of Hampsworth, England, embarked at Hampton, in the ship *James* of London, William Cooper master, in 1635; arrived at Boston or Charlestown; accompanied Governor Eaton doubtless to Quinnipiac or New Haven; attended the meeting in Mr. Newman's barn there June 4, 1639, which adopted the constitution of the colony; subscribed that instrument, and became the same day one of a committee to choose the Seven Pillars of the church there to order its foundation; was a carpenter by trade; built the first meeting-house there in 1644, and had the fifth middle seat therein; built also the bridge over Stony creek on the road to Totoket; owned lands at East Haven, was agent for Thomas Clark of Boston in the iron works there; was charged with the keeping of the ordinary or tavern, and because of the town's reluctance to permit him to lay it down in 1647, retained it until 1648; was chosen sergeant in the train band Aug. 6, 1642; confirmed by the general court as standard bearer in March, 1645, and as lieutenant of artillery May 22, 1648; was chosen one of a committee to settle the line between New Haven and Branford Oct. 9, 1669; and died at East Haven Mar. 4, 1676. He had two daughters who were described in 1642 as then twelve or fifteen years of age and was himself described as widower in 1646. The name of his first wife is unknown. His second wife, whom he married Dec. 7, 1665, was Anne, the daughter of Edmund Tapp and widow of William Gibbard who was representative, assistant and colonial secretary. She administered his estate and died in 1701. His sons by his first marriage were: 1. William, b. doubtless, in England, m. Mary Chandler; 2. Samuel, b. doubtless, in England, m. Elizabeth Peck; +3. Nathan, bapt. Nov. 17, 1639, m. first Deborah Abbot, and second Phebe Gibbard.

8025 NATHAN ANDREWS, baptized at New Haven Nov. 17, 1639, took the oath of fidelity there May 1, 1660; married in October, 1661, Deborah Abbot (8031); settled in the spring of 1670 at Wallingford, where Deborah died in 1672; married Jan. 6, 1675-6, Phebe Gibbard baptized Jan. 10, 1647, who died Dec. 19, 1720; became captain of the first train band at Wallingford, accumulated a large estate, returned to New Haven, and died. His children by his first wife were: 1. Nathan, b. Oct. 18, 1662, m. Elizabeth Miles; +2. Abigail, b. Mar. 20, 1667, m. Joel Parmelee; 3. Daniel, b. May 13, 1669. And by his second wife were at least: 4. Sarah, b. Oct. 27, 1676; 5. Jedediah, b. May 14, 1678; 6. Gideon, b. Mar. 9, 1680.

7025 ABIGAIL ANDREWS, who married June 30, 1706, Joel Parmelee (7008) of Guilford, was according to Salisbury's Family Histories probably the daughter Abigail born Mar. 20, 1667, of Nathan Andrews, Esq., of New Haven, a man of wealth and position and of a family which had come with Governor Eaton from the Bay plantation. Yet she must have been at least eight years older than her husband, since he was born in 1675 according to the Gen. Register, vol. 53, (1899) p. 406. In favor of this identification, however, is the nearness of Guilford and New Haven, the frequent and intimate intercourse between the places, and the fact that the only other Abigail Andrews of the time was a daughter of Thomas Andrews of Middletown, Conn., who died in 1691.

## 26 ROSE

9026 ROBERT ROSE from Ipswich, County Suffolk, England, embarked in the ship *Francis*, John Cutting master, in April, 1634, then aged forty years, with his wife Margery aged forty years, and children: John aged seventeen, Robert aged fifteen, Elizabeth aged thirteen, Mary aged eleven, Samuel aged nine, Sarah aged seven, Daniel aged three, and Dorcas aged two years; arrived at Massachusetts Bay, sojourned at Watertown, removed thence to Wethersfield about 1637, and was one of a committee Jan. 16, 1639, to view lands for a settlement at Unus Sepus or Farmington; was sworn constable at Wethersfield Feb. 6, 1639; was one of a committee there Feb. 8, 1640, respecting the trespass of cattle on the planting-lands; was deputy to the general court at Hartford from 1641 to 1643 inclusive; and having opposed the Rev. Henry Smith and become subject to fines and persecution, removed thence to Branford in 1644-5; became one of its proprietors and participated in the first division of meadow lands there, July 7, 1646; had three acres in his house-lot there, beside arable and meadow lands in 1648, and a dwelling-house appraised at forty pounds May 18, 1663; died early in 1665, and left by his will dated Aug. 25, 1664, and probated Apr. 4, 1665, to my son Jonathan one hundred five pounds, to my wife one-third of my estate, to my daughter Hannah ten pounds, to the Branford church six pounds thirteen shillings and four pence, and to my other children the residue of my estate, provided, however, that my son John and daughters Mary and Elizabeth shall have but twenty pounds of the part which falls to them, and that their children shall have the rest.—New Haven probate records, vol. 1, part 2, p. 7. His second wife, Elizabeth, who was the widow of John Potter of New Haven, conveyed one-half

of the house and lands in Branford belonging to me by the gift or will of my late husband, Robert Rose of that place, to Jonathan Rose Dec. 26, 1670.—Branford land records, vol. 1, p. 309. And died at New Haven July 28, 1677. Her will dated July 23, 1677, was probated Feb. 27, 1677-8.—New Haven probate records, vol. 1, part 1, p. 176. Robert's children were: +1. Jonathan, b. about 1611, m. Deliverance Charles; 2. Hannah, b. about 1614; 3. John, b. about 1617, who was of Branford, East Haven and New Haven; 4. Robert, b. about 1619, who settled at Stratford; 5. Elizabeth, b. about 1621; 6. Mary, b. about 1623; 7. Samuel, b. about 1625, who settled at Newark, N. J.; 8. Sarah, b. about 1627; 9. Daniel, b. about 1630, who m. Elizabeth Goodrich and settled in Wethersfield; 10. Dorcas, b. about 1632, m. Daniel Swaine.

1611 / 8026 JONATHAN ROSE born in England about 1611, came to Branford, perhaps with his father, and having been nominated for freeman in October, 1667, married before 1671 Deliverance Charles (8051a) and died there in 1684. An inventory of his estate, dated Aug. 21, 1684, was presented to the New Haven County court June 10, 1685. Administration thereon was granted to his widow Deliverance. And an order was made June 17, 1686, assigning the same to his widow, his eldest son John and three other children, appointing his widow guardian of the children and providing that the three sons should receive their portions when twenty-one, and the only daughter her portion when eighteen years of age.—New Haven county court records, vol. 1, p. 160. The children were: 1. John, m. Dec. 9, 1702, Hannah Williams; +2. Jonathan, m. Abigail Barker; 3. Samuel, m. Apr. 18, 1705, Joanna Baldwin; 4. Hannah, b. Mar. 15, 1676-7, m. Caleb Frisbie; 5. Lidia, b. Sep. 20, 1671.—Branford town records, vol. 1, p. 211. And these sons and Caleb Frisbie made an agreement in respect to the partition of the estate of our honored father Jonathan Rose late of Branford deceased, and also concerning the estate or third of our honored mother Deliverance Rose, alias James, also deceased, set out to us, said sons, and to Caleb Frisbie in the right of his wife Han-

nah, with our father-in-law John James, Jan. 26, 1709.—Branford land records, vol. 3, p. 110

7026 JONATHAN ROSE, JR., born in Branford, Conn., and doubtless of age Jan. 5, 1697-8, when his mother conveyed lands to him, married Aug. 15, 1697, Abigail Barker (7056), the widow of Samuel Foote of Branford; settled there; was confirmed as ensign of the train band there in May, 1716, lieutenant of the first company in May, 1722, and captain of the company in the North society in May, 1726; signed the petition of the northern farmers of the town for a separate ecclesiastical society May 7, 1717; receipted Feb. 12, 1718-19, for his part of his mother's thirds in the estate of his father; and having been deputy to the general court in 1723, 1727, 1732 and 1733, died in North Branford. His will, dated July 31, 1728, and presented for probate by his widow Abigail Sep. 1, 1736, appointed her executrix, left to her one-third of my personalty absolutely and the use of my realty for life, left to my son Jonathan, the farm with the buildings at Goshen in Branford where he lives, and left to my children David, Jacob, Daniel, Nathan, Samuel, Abigail and Rebecca the rest of my personalty, and to my said sons the rest of my realty. His estate, inventoried Sep. 13, 1736, included real property, negroes, horses, cattle, sheep farm tools, bills, bonds and book-debts.—Guilford probate records, vol. 3, pp. 224, 229. Samuel chose his mother Abigail to be his guardian at this time, and filed a petition Apr. 16, 1743, for the apportionment of her dower. And Nathan filed a petition Jan. 31, 1749-50, representing that her thirds had not been set out in the shares of all of her sons.—Guilford probate records, vol. 4, p. 553. She died, however, a few years afterward and Jacob, having received letters of administration upon her estate Dec. 31, 1755, filed an inventory thereof Jan. 29, 1756.—Guilford probate records, vol. 6, pp. 312, 337. Her children were: 1. Jonathan, b. Aug. 15, 1698, m. Nov. 23, 1724, Abigail Barker; 2. David, b. Dec. 6, 1700, m. Nov. 23, 1726, Hannah Barker; +3. Jacob, b. Mar. 20, 1702-3, m. Ann Dudley; 4. Nathan, b. Jan. 26, 1704-5, m. May 30, 1739, Thankful Barker; 5. Daniel, b. Nov. 27, 1705;

6. Abigail, b. July 15, 1708; 7. Samuel, m. Mary; 8. Rebeckah, b. Feb. 1, 1710. According to the Branford land records: Samuel Rose purchased Oct. 23, 1740, from his brothers David, Jacob and Nathan, their interests in the house and barn of our honored father Jonathan Rose, deceased, at the upper end of Hopyard plain where he lived.—vol. 6, p. 387. And purchased Mar. 24, 1741-2, from his brother Jacob, his portion of our father's estate.—Vol. 6, p. 387. And having purchased in October, 1745, from his brother Daniel Rose of Virginia certain interests in the mill at Long Hill in Branford, released his brothers David, Jacob and Nathan Dec. 3, 1745, from all claims on account of said mill.—Vol. 6, p. 559.

6026 JACOB ROSE born in Branford, Mar. 20, 1702-3, married Dec. 27, 1733, Anne Dudley (6057); resided there; was confirmed in May, 1751, ensign of the second company there; conveyed May 30, 1768, to my son Reuben Rose of Branford my house and barn and one-half of thirty acres of land at Hopyard Plain, and Feb. 23, 1778, to my eldest son Bille Rose one-half of my dwelling-house, and died, leaving by his will dated Mar. 20, 1774, and presented for probate Aug. 22, 1780, to my son Bille the house and land where I now live and one-half of my cider-mill; to my second son Reuben the dwelling-house where he now lives and three-quarters of an acre of land adjoining south on the land formerly given him in the old orchard; to my daughters Anne, Chloe, Mary, Lucy and Rebecca, all my lands called Sea Hill lot and Great Hill lot; and to my sons Bille and Reuben all my husbandry implements and wearing apparel and rights in the western lands called Susquehanna.—Guilford probate records, vol. 13, p. 203. Anne died Sep. 1, 1767. Their children were: +1. Anna, b. Sep. 20, 1735, m. Caleb Fowler; 2. Chloe, b. Nov. 14, 1736, m. Elizur Burnham; 3. Mary, b. Apr. 6, 1738, m. first John Hubbard, and second James Beard; 4. Bille, b. Jan. 13, 1739-40; 5. Reuben, b. July 16, 1741, m. Lucretia Meigs; 6. Lucy, b. Apr. 4, 1743, m. Edward Mulford; 7. Rebecca, b. July 5, 1745, m. Timothy Eliot.

5026 ANNA ROSE born in North Branford, Sep. 20, 1735,



married Caleb Fowler (5022) there Jan. 10, 1759, removed with him to Durham, Conn., and joined with him while residing there, May 19, 1790, in conveying to Asahel Palmer of Branford lands in North Branford which were set off for the improvement of the widow of our brother, Bille Rose.—Branford land records, vol. 11, p. 319. And died at Durham May 10, 1798.

## 27 BALDWIN

This surname, derived probably from two German words meaning swift or quick conqueror, appears in Germany, Denmark, Flanders, Normandy and Italy, and in England in the rolls of Battle Abbey and Domesday Book, and soon after the Conquest, in County Bucks. Sir John Baldwin, chief justice of the Court of Common Pleas during the reign of King Henry VIII., was lord of the manor of Aylesbury in that county.

RICHARD BALDWIN, of Donrigge in the parish of Aston Clinton in that county, yeoman, by his will made Jan. 16, 1552-3, and proved in the court of the Archdeaconry of County Bucks Feb. 21, 1552-3, provided for his wife Ellen, disposed of his farms and tenements, and left legacies to his children, god-children, tenants and servants. Ellen made her will in the eighth year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth. Their children were: 1. Henry, who was executor of his father's will, took thereby his ten silver spoons and wooden bowl, and became owner in fee of the manor of Dundridge in the parish of Aston Clinton; 2. John, who was under twenty-three years of age Jan. 16, 1552-3, the date of his father's will, and took his farm at Dongrove in Chesbam; +3. Richard, who was under twenty-three years of age Jan. 16, 1552-3, and took his father's tenements and lands in Cholesbury; 4. Alice, who received by her father's will twenty marks when married; 5. Agnes, m. William Grange; 6. Cicely; 7. Lettice, m. Foster.

9027 RICHARD BALDWIN, of Cholesbury, weaver, and not improbably son of the last named Richard, made his will May 23, 1630, and by the same, proved in the court of the Archdeaconry of County Bucks May 16, 1633, left to his wife Isabel one-third of his goods and chattels, and to his children the remainder of his estate. His children were: 1. Timothy, his father's executor and

residuary legatee, who settled at Milford, Conn., and m. the widow Mary Mephram; 2. Nathaniel, who settled at Milford, Conn., and m. first Abigail Camp, and second Joanna Westcoat; +3. Joseph, who took by his father's will half an acre called Huntswick, and m. first Hannah, and second widow Isabel Northam; 4. Mary Pratt, who took by her father's will six shillings and eight pence; 5. Hannah, who took thirteen pounds six shillings and eight pence; 6. Christian, a daughter, who took ten pounds; 7. Sarah, who took ten pounds.

8027 JOSEPH BALDWIN, who took by his father's will half an acre called Huntswick, was a free planter at Milford, Conn., Nov. 20, 1639; and had a homestead there on West Farm street. His wife Hannah joined the church there June 23, 1644. Their names are borne by a stone in the memorial bridge there; and their four older children were baptized there. Joseph, however, removed thence to Hadley, Mass., about 1663; married there widow Isabel Northam, who died Dec. 8, 1676; married afterward Elizabeth Hitchcock, the widow of William Warriner of Springfield, and died Nov. 2, 1684. His will was dated Dec. 20, 1680. His children were: 1. Joseph, bapt. June 23, 1644, m. Sarah Coley; 2. Benjamin, bapt. June 23, 1644, m. Hannah Sargeant; 3. Hannah, bapt. June 23, 1644, m. Jeremiah Hull; 4. Mary, bapt. June 23, 1644, m. John Catlin; 5. Elizabeth, bapt. Mar., 1645, m. James Warriner; 6. Martha, bapt. Mar., 1645, m. John Hawkes; +7 Jonathan, b. Feb. 15, 1649, m. first Hannah Ward, and second Thankful Strong; 8. David, b. Oct. 19, 1651, m. Mary Stream; 9. Sarah, b. Nov. 6, 1653, m. Samuel Bartlett.

7027 JONATHAN BALDWIN, born at Milford Feb. 15, 1649, married Nov. 2, 1677, Hannah Ward who died in June, 1693, and about 1694 his second wife Thankful Strong (7037); settled there, became a sergeant in the train-band and leading citizen, and died Dec. 13, 1739. His children by his first wife Hannah were: 1. Jonathan, b. Jan. 31, 1679-80, m. Mary Tibbals; 2. John, b. May 22, 1683, who rem. to New Jersey; 3. Joseph, bapt. Nov. 29, 1685, who rem. to New Jersey; 4. Hannah, b. 1687, d. soon; 5. Daniel, bapt. Mar. 3, 1688-9, m. Patience; 6. Joshua, bapt. Jan. 24,

1691, m. Elizabeth. And by his second wife Thankful were:  
7. Abigail, bapt. 1695, m. Joseph Tibbals; +8. Hannah, bapt.  
1696, m. Josiah Fowler; 9. Martha, bapt. Jan. 8, 1698, d. Feb.  
1698; 10. Ebenezer, b. 1699, d. before 1728; 11. Noah, bapt. Nov.  
30, 1701, m. Thankful Johnson; 12. Phebe, b. Nov. 6, 1704; 13.  
Ezra, b. Sep., 1706, m. Ruth.

6027 HANNAH BALDWIN, baptized at Milford in 1696, married Jan. 6, 1723, Josiah Fowler (6022), removed with him to Durham, Conn., and died Dec. 10, 1776.

## 28 BARTLETT

8028 GEORGE BARTLETT, born doubtless in England, was an early settler of Guilford, Conn., and having taken the free-man's oath there May 22, 1648, undertook Jan. 17, 1648-9, to build a cart-bridge across East river there "at the place the two trees lye over;" married Sep. 14, 1650, Mary Cruttenden (8030); had a house near the green; was chosen June 9, 1651, "to succeed brother Jones in the marshal's place when Providence shall remove him;" was appointed sergeant and chosen to command Guilford's quota of seventeen men in the expedition against the New York Dutch in 1654, was town clerk, and deputy governor in 1661, and representative in general court from 1662 to 1665 inclusive, became one of a commission June 23, 1665, for settling the accounts and affairs of the town; became deacon of the First church there in June, 1665, and lieutenant of the train band July 6, 1665; and died Aug. 3, 1669. His widow died Sep. 11, 1669. Their children, born in Guilford, were: +1. Elizabeth, b. Mar., 1652, m. Abraham Fowler; 2. Mary, b. Feb. 1, 1654, m. Nathaniel Stone; 3. John, b. Nov. 9, 1656, d. young; 4. Hannah, b. Nov. 5, 1658; 5. Daniel, b. Dec. 14, 1665, m. first Sarah Meigs, second Concurrence Crane, and third Susanna Lord; 6. Abraham, b. Feb. 19, 1667; 7. Deborah, b. 1668, m. John Spinning.

7028 ELIZABETH BARTLETT, born at Guilford, Conn., in March, 1652, married Aug. 29, 1667, Abraham Fowler (7022), and died there Oct. 4, 1742.

## 29 HUBBARD

Among the Danes who perished on the shores of Northumbria during the ninth century was Ragnar the sea-king. He left sons Hingua and Hubba who ravaged the country between Tyne and Nottingham. The latter retired only before Odun the Saxon, and if not the progenitor of the family in England, was the first who distinguished its name there.

9029 GEORGE HUBBARD, born in England and perhaps in Essex or Sussex, married Mary Bishop (9036a) doubtless in England, came to Boston and afterward to Watertown in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, removed thence with the little band which went to Wethersfield in 1636; was familiar with and perhaps personally concerned in the purchase of lands there from the Sachem Sowheag, as appears by his deposition in respect to the matter, made at Guilford June 16, 1665; was a surveyor, and one of those persons authorized by the general court in 1636 to consider the bounds and survey the breadth of Dorchester or Windsor toward the falls, and of Watertown or Wethersfield toward the mouth of the Connecticut river; was licensed to trade with the Indians on the river Apr. 5, 1638; represented Wethersfield in the first general court under the constitution of 1639; surveyed and set out Waubuc Farms or Glastonbury the same year; removed to Milford about 1643; received Poquahaug or Milford island by grant; joined the church at Milford Jan. 15, 1644; removed thence to Guilford, having purchased the property of Jacob Sheaffe there Sep. 22, 1648; joined the church there Oct. 6, 1650; was deputy to the plantation court there many years, and according to the records, upon his second election "wanting light for renewing the same oath to the same person for the same worke, did forbear for a time;" was delegated to carry letters to Increase Mather inviting him to the church at Guilford in 1661;

was chosen with others on a commission June 23, 1665, to settle the accounts and affairs of the town; was chosen town surveyor July 1, 1666; was also a commissioner invested with "magistraticall" power, and authority to join persons in marriage; and having been several times deputy to the general court at New Haven and a member of the assembly at the union of the colonies in 1666-7, died at Guilford in January, 1683, aged about eighty-five years. His will, dated May 23, 1682, disposed of an estate appraised at five hundred sixty-four pounds eight shillings and six pence. Mary died at Guilford Sep. 14, 1675. Their children were: 1. John, b. about 1628, m. Mary Merriam; +2. Mary, b. about 1630, m. John Fowler; 3. Sarah, b. about 1635, m. Daniel Harrison; 4. Hannah, b. 1637, m. Jacob Melyen, son of the patroon Cornelis Melyen who made trouble for Governors Kieft and Stuyvesant of New Amsterdam; 5. Elizabeth, b. 1638, m. John Norton; 6. Abigail, b. 1640, m. Humphrey Spinning; +7. Daniel, b. Dec. 27, 1644, m. Elizabeth Jordan; 8. William, b. 1642, m. Abigail Dudley; and perhaps 9. George of Greenwich.

---

8029 MARY HUBBARD, daughter of George, born probably in England about 1630, married John Fowler (8022) at Milford, Conn., as early as 1646, and died at Guilford Apr. 13, 1713.

8029a DANIEL HUBBARD, son of George, born at Milford, Conn., Dec. 27, 1644, removed with his parents to Guilford about 1648, married there Nov. 17, 1664, Elizabeth Jordan (8059); became corporal of the town's soldiers Nov. 6, 1671; attained the rank of sergeant; and having been one of the grantees named in the patent of Guilford issued by the governor and council Dec. 7, 1685, died in 1720. His children were: 1. Daniel, b. Aug. 1, 1666, m. Elizabeth Cruttenden; 2. Elizabeth, b. Jan. 3, 1669, m. David Buck; +3. Abigail, b. Mar. 1, 1671, m. Joseph Dudley; 4. Ebenezer, b. Aug. 18, 1673, m. Elizabeth Lord; 5. Mary, b. Feb., 1676, m. Caleb Leete; 6. John, b. Nov. 17, 1678, m. Sarah Tyrrel.

---

7029a ABIGAIL HUBBARD, daughter of Daniel, born at Guilford, Conn., Mar. 1, 1671, married July 27, 1704, Joseph Dudley (7057) of that town, and died June 28, 1740.

## 30 CRUTTENDEN

9030 ABRAHAM CRUTTENDEN, whose surname is oftentimes written Crittenden, came doubtless from County Kent, England, bringing his wife Mary and one or more children; signed the Guilford plantation covenant June 1, 1639; settled at Guilford, was governor's assistant in 1639, took the oath of fidelity in 1645; was defendant at the instance of Thomas Jordan in a suit concerning land before the plantation court Oct. 13, 1646; and expressed his willingness in the same court Feb. 20, 1649-50, to continue his subscription toward the support of the church; took the freeman's oath May 19, 1651; brought an action against Benjamin Wright in 1657; married May 31, 1665, his second wife Joanna, the widow of William Chittenden; and having been treasurer of the Plantation of Guilford from 1657 to 1660 and treasurer of Connecticut from 1675 to 1680, died in January, 1683. His children were: 1. Abraham, who took the oath of fidelity in 1652 and d. Sep. 25, 1694; 2. Thomas, who took the oath of fidelity May 11, 1654, and d. Feb. 8, 1698; 3. Isaac, who took the oath of fidelity May 4, 1654; +4. Mary, b. about 1630, m. George Bartlett; 5. Elizabeth, m. John Graves; 6. Hannah, m. George Highland; 7. Deborah, d. Apr. 24, 1658.

8030 MARY CRUTTENDEN, born about 1630, perhaps in England, was of Guilford, and having married George Bartlett (8028) there Sep. 14, 1650, died there Sep. 11, 1669.



## 31 ABBOT

9031 ROBERT ABBOT, from England, was admitted freeman at Watertown in the colony of Massachusetts Bay Sep. 3, 1634; was one of the small company which removed thence to Wethersfield, Conn.; became one of its proprietors, resided there in 1640; removed thence to New Haven, was admitted freeman at the latter place Aug. 6, 1642; owned lands at East Haven, had lands laid out to him in Branford, removed to that place about 1649, and died in September, 1658. His widow Mary married John Robins of Branford Nov. 4, 1659. His children were: 1. Peter, b. before 1649; 2. Sarah, b. before 1649, m. Matthew Rowe; +3. Deborah, b. before 1649, m. Nathan Andrews; and perhaps others born before 1649; 4. John, bapt. at New Haven Oct. 7, 1649; 5. Abigail, b. Oct. 2, 1649; 6. Robert, bapt. June 1, 1651, d. Sep. 31, 1658; 7. Joseph, b. Apr. 20, 1652; 8. Benjamin, b. Jan. 10, 1654, d. May 27, 1658; 9. Daniel, b. Feb. 12, 1655; 10. Mary, b. May 13, 1657.

8031 DEBORAH ABBOT, born before 1649, perhaps at Watertown or Wethersfield, came with her parents to New Haven, married Nathan Andrews (8025) there in October, 1661, and died in 1672.

## 32 CAMP

9032 EDWARD CAMP, born in 1618, was doubtless from Nazing, County Essex, England, and having been of New Haven, Conn., Sep. 6, 1643, was fined one shilling by the general court that day for coming late the last training day; took the oath of fidelity there July 1, 1644; had lands allotted to him at Chestnut Hill, now Woodbridge, in 1650; and died in 1659. His widow Mary, the sister of Thomas Hine, Sr., of Milford, according to Smyth's manuscripts, presented an inventory of his estate to the court at New Haven, Nov. 1, 1659; had the same appraised Dec. 4, 1660; married in 1662, John Lane of Milford, and died in 1680. Her will mentions sons Samuel and Edward Camp, daughters Mercy Baldwin and Mary Briscoe, daughter-in-law Sarah Gun, daughter Mehitable Camp, and son-in-law Jobanah Gun.—New Haven probate records, vol. 1, part 2, p. 80. Edward's children by her, according to New Haven vital statistics record, vol. 1, p. 55, were: +1. Edward, b. July 8, 1650, m. first Mehitable Smith, and second Elizabeth; 2. Mary, b. Apr. 21, 1652, m. Nov. 29, 1672, Nathaniel Briscoe of Milford; 3. Sarah, b. Nov. 25, 1655; 4. Samuel, b. probably before 1650, who m. first Mary Camp, according to the New Haven vital statistics record, and before 1691 the daughter of Timothy Baldwin, according to Smyth's manuscripts; 5. Mercy, m. June 25, 1667, Josiah Baldwin.

8032 EDWARD CAMP, born at New Haven July 8, 1650, settled at Milford; married Jan. 15, 1673-4, Mehitable Smith (8097), and about 1701, Elizabeth, the widow of Samuel Galpin; and having been sergeant in the train band, representative in general court and proprietor of New Milford, died Mar. 25, 1721. His will, dated Mar. 11, 1721, mentions my wife Elizabeth, sons Samuel and John Camp, and daughter Sarah Boardman, and having bequeathed a cow and a lamb to Abigail Galpin, leaves the

residue of my estate to my three children.—New Haven probate records, vol. 5, p. 56. His estate was inventoried Mar. 29, 1721. Samuel was also a proprietor of New Milford. And John, b. 1686-7, m. July 5, 1709, Phebe Canfield, and d. Jan. 6, 1767.

7032 SARAH CAMP of Milford married Mar. 11, 1707, Richard Boardman (7024) of Wethersfield and Newington, Conn., and died at the latter place Dec. 28, 1768, in her eighty-sixth year.

## 33 WRIGHT

Robert, the eldest son of John Wright of Kelvedon, County Essex, England, and his wife Mary whose maiden name was Greene, had sons John and Thomas and perhaps others. John, who was the elder, married Grace Glascock and had six children. Among them were: +1. Thomas, bapt. Nov. 19, 1610, m. twice, his second wife having been the widow Margaret Elson; 2. Anthony, who settled at Wethersfield, Conn.; 3. Samuel, who settled at Springfield, Mass.; and 4. Nathaniel, who also settled at Springfield.

10033 THOMAS WRIGHT, baptized in England Nov. 19, 1610, came to New England with his wife whose name is unknown, and several children; settled at Wethersfield about 1640; engaged in the controversy with Rev. John Russell in 1658; married for his second wife Margaret the widow of John Elson, and died in April, 1670. His children were: 1. Thomas, m. June 16, 1657, Elizabeth Chittenden; 2. James, m. first Mary, and second Nov. 20, 1660, Dorcas Weed; +3. Samuel, b. 1634, m. Mary Butler; 4. Joseph, m. first Dec. 10, 1663, Mary Stoddard, and second Mar. 10, 1685, Mercy Stoddard.

9033 SAMUEL WRIGHT, born in 1634, probably in England, resided in Wethersfield; married Sep. 29, 1659, Mary Butler (9052); became an ensign, accumulated a good estate, and died at Wethersfield Feb. 13, 1690. Mary died there Sep. 12, 1689. Their children were: 1. Samuel, m. May 12, 1686, Rebecca Crafts; 2. Mary; +3. Hannah, b. 1664, m. Daniel Boardman; 4. Mabel; 5. David, b. July 12, 1677, m. Rebecca Goodrich; 6. Eunice.

8033 HANNAH WRIGHT, born at Wethersfield in 1664, married there June 8, 1683, Daniel Boardman (8024a), and after his death Mr. James Treat of that place, and died there Feb. 25, 1746, aged eighty-two years.

## 34 BETTS

This name, occurring in various counties of England and appearing as Bet, Bett, Betes, Beetts, and Bettés as well as Betts, is one of much respectability, and that branch of the family which has been seated at Wortham Hall near Withenden in Suffolk since the fifteenth century may have been the parent of the stock in Oxfordshire. Richard Bett of Claydon in that shire, who was mentioned in the lay subsidy list for Banbury hundred in 1546, was contemporary with Thomas Boreman the elder, of that place. And according to the ancient records John Bet, the son of John Bet and Mary his wife, was baptized there May 5, 1627. The latter is believed to have been

10034 MARY BETTS, widow, of Hartford, Conn., one of those early settlers who had lotts at the courtisie of the town, her husband having died perhaps on the ocean voyage. She bought a house there near the bank of Little river before February, 1639-40, and supported herself and family by keeping a school for young children. Rev. Samuel Stone of Hartford writing to Mr. Thomas Shepard, pastor of the church of Christ at Cambridge, July 19, 1647, the year of the epidemical sickness, concerning the death of Rev. Thomas Hooker, says: Goody Bets, the school dame is dead, with some others. Hon. I. W. Stuart, in his *Hartford in the Olden Time*, quoting J. Hammond Trumbull and referring to this letter, says: All we can learn of her and her school is contained in the brief record of her death, yet doubtless there were many of the future magistrates and ministers and public men of the colony, who conned their first lessons from the hornbook at Goody Betts' side in her little school-room. Her children were: +1. Mary, b. about 1623, m. Samuel Boreman; 2. Martha, b. 1625, m. Nathaniel Graves; 3. John, bapt. at Clay-

don, England, May 5, 1627, m. first Abigail Elderkin, and second widow Abigail Adams.

9034 MARY BETTS, born in England about 1623 and perhaps in the vicinity of Claydon, in Banbury hundred, Oxfordshire, came with her mother to Hartford, Conn., married Samuel Boreman (9024a) about 1641, and died at Wethersfield in August, 1684.

## 35 CARTER

11035 FELIX CARTER of Oxfordshire, England, mentioned in the records of Claydon in that county on the occasion of the baptism of his third child, Peter, July 28, 1577, was one of the appraisers of the estate of Thomas Boreman the elder of that place, May 2, 1580; and, according to the lay subsidy list in the seventh year of King James I., was assessed two shillings eight pence on lands. He was a yeoman and doubtless one of the richer men of the village. His will was dated the day of his burial, to-wit: May 29, 1619; and his age was then probably about seventy years. His widow Margaret made her will Oct. 14, 1621. Their children were: 1. George, m. Sara; +2. Eliza-beth, b. about 1575, m. Thomas Boreman; 3. Peter, bapt. July 28, 1577, m. Frances; 4. Ann, bapt. Sep., 1579, m. Thomas Good; 5. John, bapt. Oct. 21, 1581; +6. Julian, bapt. Dec. 20, 1583, m. Christopher Boreman; 7. Joan, bapt. Nov. 10, 1585, m. Francis Ward; 8. Alice, bapt. July 17, 1589, m. Philip Gardner; 9. Richard, bapt. Nov. 11, 1591, d. unm.

---

10035 ELIZABETH CARTER, daughter of Felix, born about 1575 and probably before her father settled at Claydon, resided there, married Thomas Boreman (10024) of that place Feb. 2, 1595-6, and was buried May 11, 1631.

10035a JULIAN CARTER, daughter of Felix, baptized at Claydon Dec. 20, 1583, married there Nov. 19, 1604, Christopher Boreman (10024a) and died there after 1661.

## 36 BISHOP

10036 JOHN BISHOP, born in England about 1604, came thence with his wife Anne and several children; signed the Guilford plantation covenant June 1, 1639; and when the treaty for the purchase of Indian lands was concluded in Mr. Newman's barn at New Haven, Sep. 29, 1639, was designated by the Guilford men as one of those who should take and hold the title in trust for them, and have civil power for the administration of justice and preservation of peace; settled at Guilford, became one of the Seven Pillars of the church there; had a house-lot on the green, accumulated a large estate and died there in January, 1660. His will was proved in court Feb. 7, 1660, by the oaths of Robt. Kitchell, John Fowler and Elizabeth Jordan.—Guilford records, book A, p. 185; also New Haven colony records, 1653-1665, p. 449. Anne died in April, 1676. Her will was probated at Hartford in June, 1676. Their children were: 1. John, who m. Dec. 13, 1650, Susannah Goldham and was perhaps that Goodman Bishop of Guilford charged with conniving at the concealment of the regicides Whalley and Goffe<sup>t</sup> in 1661; 2. Stephen, m. May 14, 1654, Tabitha Wilkinson; 3. Sarah, who m. George Chatfield and d. Sep. 30, 1657; +4. Anne, m. first John Jordan, and second Thomas Clarke; 5. Bethya, m. Oct. 18, 1651, James Steele; +6. Mary, m. George Hubbard.

---

9036 ANNE BISHOP, daughter of John, born in England, married about 1640 John Jordan (9059) of Guilford, resided with him there, and after his death having married again, died Jan. 3, 1672-3.

9036a MARY BISHOP, daughter of John, born in England, married George Hubbard (9029), probably before leaving home, and having come to New England resided with him at Water-



town, Mass., and Wethersfield and Guilford, Conn., and died at Guilford, Sep. 14, 1675.

---

<sup>1</sup>Copy of a Report made to Governor Endicott, by Thomas Kellond and Thomas Kirk. Honorable Sir: We, according to your honor's order, departed in search after Colonels Goffe and Whalley (persons declared traitors to his Majesty) from Boston, May the 7th, 1661, about six o'clock at night, and arrived at Hartford the 10th day, and repaired to Governor Winthrop, and gave him your honor's letter and his Majesty's order for the apprehending of Colonels Whalley and Goffe, who gave us an account that they did not stay there, but went directly to New Haven, but informed us that one Symon Lobden guided them to the town. The honorable Governor carried himself very nobly to us, and was very diligent to supply us with all manner of conveniences for the prosecution of them, and promised all diligent search should be made after them in that jurisdiction, which was afterwards performed. The 11th day we arrived at Guilford and repaired to the Deputy-Governor, William Leet, and delivered him your honor's letter and the copy of his Majesty's order for the apprehending of the aforesaid persons, with whom at that time were several persons. After the perusal of them, he began to read them audibly, whereupon we told him it was more convenient to be more private in such concernments as that was; upon which, withdrawing to a chamber, he told us he had not seen the two Colonels not in nine weeks. We acquainted him with the information we had received that they were at New Haven since that time he mentioned, and thereupon desired him to furnish us with horses &c. which was prepared with some delays, which we took notice of to him, and after our parting with him out of his house and in the way of the ordinary, came to us one Dennis Scranton, and told us he would warrant that Colonels Goffe and Whalley, at the time of his speaking, were harbored at the house of one Mr. Davenport, a minister at New Haven, and that one Goodman Bishop, of the town of Guilford, was able to give us the like account, and that, without all question, Deputy Leet knew as much, and that Mr. Davenport had put in ten pounds worth of fresh provisions at one time into his house, and that it was imagined it was purposely for the entertainment of them.—Stiles' *Regicides*, p. 53; Steiner's *Guilford*, p. 109.

## 37 STRONG

This surname is said to have been originally McStrachan, and afterward Strachan and Strachn. The family's ancient English seat was Shropshire and one of its sons, having married an heiress of Griffith in County Carnarvon, Wales, went thither to reside in 1545.

9037 RICHARD STRONG, born in County Carnarvon, Wales, in 1561, removed thence to Taunton, Somersetshire, England, in 1590, and died there in 1613, leaving two children: +1. John, b. 1605, who m. twice, his second wife having been Abigail Ford; 2. Eleanor, m. Walter Dean.

8037 JOHN STRONG, born at Taunton, Somersetshire, England, in 1605, removed thence to London and afterward to Plymouth, married, sailed thence in the ship *Mary and John* Mar. 20, 1630; became one of the founders of Dorchester in the colony of Massachusetts Bay; and after the death of his first wife, married there in December, 1630, Abigail Ford (8038); removed thence to Hingham in 1635; took the freeman's oath at Boston Mar. 9, 1636; became a freeman in the colony of Plymouth in 1638; resided at Taunton in that colony; was its deputy to general court in 1641, 1643 and 1645; removed thence to Windsor, Conn.; was appointed there with four others to superintend and bring forward its settlement; settled however at Northampton, Mass., in 1659; conducted a tannery and acquired lands there; became ruling elder of the church there June 24, 1663; contributed toward the foundation of Harvard college in 1672-3; conveyed his lands to his children, and died Apr. 14, 1699, aged ninety-four years. His children by his first wife were: 1. John, b. 1626, m. first Mary Clark, and second Elizabeth Warriner; 2. Infant, d. at Dorchester in 1630. His children by his second wife Abigail, who died July 6, 1688, were: 3. Thomas, b. 163—, who was a trooper

under Major Mason at Windsor in 1658, and m. first Mary Hewett, and second Rachel Holton; 4. Jedediah, b. May 7, 1637, m. first Freedom Woodward, second Abigail Stebbins, and third widow Mary (Hart) Lee; 5. Josiah, b. about 1639, d. young; 6. Return, b. about 1641, m. Sarah Warham; 7. Ebenezer, b. 1643, m. Hannah Clapp; 8. Abigail, b. about 1645, m. first Nathaniel Chauncey, and second Medad Pomeroy; 9. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 24, 1647, m. Joseph Parsons; 10. Experience, b. Aug. 4, 1650, m. Zerubbabel Filer; 11. Samuel, b. Aug. 5, 1652, m. first Esther Clapp, and second widow Ruth (Sheldon) Wright; 12. Joseph, b. Aug. 5, 1652, d. young; 13. Mary, b. Oct. 26, 1654, m. John Clark; 14. Sarah, b. 1656, m. first Joseph Barnard who died from wounds received from Indians, and second Jonathan Wells; 15. Hannah, b. May 30, 1659, m. William Clark; 16. Hester, b. June 7, 1661, m. Thomas Bissell; +17. Thankful, b. July 25, 1663, m. Jonathan Baldwin; 18. Jerijah, b. Dec. 12, 1665, m. Thankful Stebbins.

7037 THANKFUL STRONG, born at Northampton, Mass., July 25, 1663, married Jonathan Baldwin (7027) about 1694.

## 38 FORD

9038 THOMAS FORD, one of the company which came to New England in the ship *Mary and John*, was a founder of Dorchester and freeman there in 1631; removed thence however to Windsor, Conn.; acquired lands there, was deputy to the general court from 1637 to 1640 inclusive, grand juror in 1643, and juror in 1644; removed thence to Northampton, Mass., in 1659, and thence to Hadley; and having been a devoted friend of the regicides Whalley and Goffe, died Nov. 28, 1676. His first wife, whose name is unknown, died at Windsor Apr. 18, 1643. His second wife was Anna, the widow of Thomas Scott. His children were certainly: 1. Joan, b. June 8, 1617, m. Roger Clap; +2. Abigail, b. 1608, m. John Strong; 3. Hepzibah, m. first Richard Lyman, and second John Marsh; 4. Mary, m. Aaron Cooke, who commanded a company at Windsor in 1653, to be ready at a day's warning to operate against the Dutch, and was a member of Connecticut's first troop of horse under Maj. John Mason in 1657.

8038 ABIGAIL FORD, born in England in 1608, came with her parents to Dorchester, removed with them thence to Windsor, married John Strong (8037) in December, 1630, and died at Northampton July 6, 1688, aged eighty years.

## 39 DODGE

Anciently in England the name was spelled Dogge and sometimes Doggeson. Arms were granted to Peter Dodge of Stopworth in County Chester in 1306, and confirmed to John Dodge of Rotham in County Kent in 1546. That stock is believed to have furnished the ancestor of this line. He was

10039 JOHN DODGE of Middlechinnock, Somersetshire, England, who married Margery and died in 1635. His will dated Apr. 2, 1635, and proved Oct. 15, 1635, gave ten shillings each to the church, the poor of the parish and the minister for a funeral sermon, provided that my wife Margery should enjoy a tenement in the neighboring parish of Halstocke in Dorsetshire during her life, if sons Michael and William should live so long, and have also forty pounds and household stuff, and left legacies to my children. They were: +1. Richard, b. about 1602, m. Edith; 2. William, b. about 1604, or 1608, who emigrated to Salem, in New England; 3. Michael, who lived and d. at East Coker, in Somersetshire, England; 4. Mary, who d. in England.

9039 RICHARD DODGE, born in Somersetshire, England, about 1602, resided at St. Badeaux in Devonshire; removed thence to East Coker in Somersetshire about 1616; married Edith, became tenant by entryhold of lands there in 1633, and had children: 1. Richard, bapt. there in 1628; 2. Margery, bapt. there Sep. 7, 1630, who was buried there Feb. 2, 1630-1; 3. John, bapt. there Dec. 29, 1631, who came with his parents to Salem, m. Sarah, and was lieutenant and deputy to the general court; 4. Marie, bapt. there Apr. 1, 1635, doubtless that daughter Mary who married Zechary Herrick. He was received, however, as an inhabitant of Salem, in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, Oct. 29, 1638; granted lands there Nov. 12, 1638, and admitted to the church there May 5, 1644; lived east of Wenham lake in what is now

North Beverly; was a farmer there, became a member of the Wenham church before 1648; made the first and largest subscription in the town toward the foundation of Harvard college in 1653; assisted in the organization of the First church of Beverly in 1667, and died June 15, 1671. His will was dated 14d. 9mo. 1670, and proved June 28, 1671. Edith died before Feb. 14, 1677. Their children, beside those already named, were: 5. Sarah, bapt. 1644, m. Peter Woodbury who was deputy to general court; 6. Richard, b. 1643, m. Mary Eaton; 7. Samuel, b. 1645, m. Mary Parker; 8. Edward, m. Mary Haskell; +9. Joseph, b. 1651, m. Sarah Eaton.

8039 JOSEPH DODGE, born in Beverly in 1651, married Feb. 21, 1671-2, Sarah Eaton (8041) of Reading; had a farm in Beverly near his father's; held much of his property with his brother Edward jointly many years, and died Aug. 10, 1716. Sarah died Dec. 12, 1714, aged sixty-four years. Their children were: 1. Abigail, b. 1672, d. Dec. 13, 1681; 2. Joseph, m. first Rebecca Balch, second Priscilla Eaton, third Ruth Woodbury, and fourth Elizabeth Clark; 3. Noah, bapt. Nov. 25, 1677, d. young; 4. Prudence, bapt. Mar. 28, 1680, m. Samuel Lovett; +5. Abigail, b. Sep. 12, 1681, m. Abraham Perkins; 6. Josiah, b. Aug. 29, 1683, m. Sarah Friend; 7. Sarah, b. Aug. 11, 1685, m. John Friend; 8. Elisha, b. Jan. 8, 1687-8, m. Mary Kimball; 9. Charity, b. Mar. 7, 1689-90, m. John Kimball; 10. Nathaniel, b. Apr. 17, 1694, m. Anna.

7039 ABIGAIL DODGE, born in North Beverly Sep. 12, 1681, married Abraham Perkins (7016) there Nov. 6, 1701, and settled with him at Ipswich.

## 40 KNIGHT

Philip Vincent says, in his *True Relation of the Late Battel fought in New England between the English and the Pequet Salvages*: A pretty sturdy youth of New Ipswich, going forth somewhat rashly to pursue the salvages shot off his musket after them till all his powder and shot were spent; which they perceiving, reassaulted him, thinking with their hatchets to have knocked him in the head: but he so bestirred himself with the stock of his piece, and after with the barrel, when that was broken, that he brought two of their heads to the army. His own desert, and the encouragement of others will not suffer him to be nameless. He is called Francis Wainwright, and came over servant with Alexander Knight that kept an inn in Chelmsford.

9040 ALEXANDER KNIGHT, who kept an inn at Chelmsford, England, came, perhaps in the ship *Defence*, to New England in 1635; owned lands at Ipswich in 1636; was a commoner there in 1641; and had an inquest Apr. 27, 1648, on the body of his son Nathaniel who was burned to death, having been left alone in the house. His will, dated Feb. 10, 1663, proved Mar. 20, 1664, and witnessed by John Whipple, James Chute who wrote it, and Robert Lord, devised house, house-lot and planting-land to my wife Hannah for life, appointed her and William English of Boston to be executors, and mentioned son Nathaniel born Oct. 16, 1657, and daughters Hannah, Sarah and Mary. His house with thirty-two acres of land was appraised at one hundred thirty-seven pounds eighteen shillings and eleven pence. His wife Hannah, Anna or Anne Tutty (9095) was a daughter of William Tutty, of St. Stephens, Coleman street, London, gentleman.

8040 HANNAH KNIGHT, born in Ipswich about 1650, married Isaac Perkins (8016) there about 1669, since their first child was born July 1, 1670.

## 41 EATON

9041 JONAS EATON of Watertown in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, removed thence to Reading, and having been an early settler of that place, lived on the northwest corner of Cowdrey's hill there; was a member of the church there in 1648, and selectman in 1650, 1662, 1670 and 1673; and died there Feb. 24, 1673. His children by his wife Grace, were: 1. Mary, b. Feb. 8, 1644, d. unm.; 2. John, b. Sep. 10, 1645, m. Dorcas; 3. Jonas, b. Sep. 28, 1647, d. soon; 4. Jonas, b. Sep. 24, 1648, m. Hannah Mason; 5. Joseph, b. 1651, m. perhaps Mary Pearson; 6. Joshua, b. Dec. 4, 1653, who m. first Rebecca Kendall, and second Ruth, and was representative in general court; 7. Jonathan, b. Dec. 6, 1655, who m. first Elizabeth Burnap, and second Mary, and was lieutenant; 8. David, b. Sep. 22, 1657, d. next month; +9. Sarah, b. 1650, m. Joseph Dodge.

8041 SARAH EATON, born at Reading in 1650, married Joseph Dodge (8039) there Feb. 21, 1671-2, and died in Beverly Dec. 12, 1714, aged sixty-four years.



## 42 BASS

9042 SAMUEL BASS, born in England, came with his wife Anne and probably one or two young children to Roxbury in the colony of Massachusetts Bay about 1630; settled near Hog bridge there; was a member of the first church there which gathered as early as 1632; became a freeman there May 14, 1634; was dismissed by the church there July 5, 1640; removed to Braintree the same year, and having been deacon of the First church in Braintree upward of fifty years, and representative in general court from that town twelve years, died there Dec. 30, 1694, aged ninety-four years. Anne died there Sep. 5, 1693, aged ninety-three years. Their children were: 1. Samuel, m. Mary Howard or Hayward; 2. Hannah, m. Stephen Paine; 3. Mary, m. John Capen; 4. John, b. about 1632, m. first Ruth Alden, and second Hannah Sturtephant; +5. Thomas, m. Sarah Wood; 6. Joseph, m. first Mary, and second Deborah; 7. Sarah, m. first John Stone, and second Joseph Penniman.

8042 THOMAS BASS, born doubtless in Roxbury, Mass., removed with his parents to Braintree; married Oct. 4, 1660, Sarah Wood (8046) of Medfield; settled there, returned to Braintree, however, and became deacon of the church there; and, after Sarah's death which occurred Dec. 29, 1678, married Susannah Blanchard of Weymouth. His children, all borne by wife Sarah, the two older in Medfield and the others in Braintree, were: 1. Abigail, b. Jan. 2, 1667; 2. Samuel, b. Dec. 20, 1669, m. Mercy Marsh; 3. Mary, b. 20d. 2mo. 1672; +4. John, b. 26d. 1mo. 1675, m. Elizabeth Neale; 5. Mehitable, b. Sep. 18, 1678, d. Jan. 24, 1679.

7042 JOHN BASS, born in Braintree, 26d. 1mo. 1675, married Elizabeth Neale (7045) there Mar. 7, 1695; settled in Scotland precinct, Windham, Conn.; and, having been a farmer, died Oct.

10, 1753. Elizabeth was born June 28, 1675. Their children were: 1. Elizabeth, b. Sep. 5, 1696, m. John Kingsbury; 2. Sarah, b. Sep. 19, 1699, m. Ichabod Woodworth; 3. Thomas, b. Oct. 7, 1701; 4. Henry, b. May 20, 1704; 5. John, b. May 7, 1706, d. young; 6. John, b. Apr. 20, 1708, in Lebanon, Conn.; +7. Hannah, b. May 27, 1711, m. Zebulon Hibbard; 8. Priscilla, m. Eldad Kingsley.

6042 HANNAH BASS, born May 27, 1711, resided with her parents at Windham, Conn., married Zebulon Hibbard (6018) there Mar. 30, 1737, and settled there.

## 43 CRANE

The name, derived from the Gaelic root *an* or *cran*, meaning water, was first borne in England in the form *de Crane* by tenants of Sir William le Moyne, the Norman lord of Saltrey Moyne in Huntingdonshire in 1272, and appeared early in the counties of Suffolk and Norfolk. John Crane was lord of the manor of Wood-Norton in Eynesford hundred in the latter county in 1428, and Sir Francis Crane who was secretary to the Prince of Wales and knighted by his father King James I., at Coventry Sep. 4, 1617, was of Woodrising in that county. According to tradition John Crane, believed to have been the progenitor of this line, came from that county.

John Crane of Boston in the colony of Massachusetts Bay early in the year 1637, resided in the Muddy brook district now called Brookline; owned lands there and in Roxbury; was deputy to the general court in 1649, and is supposed to have died or returned to England, soon afterward. The name of his wife is unknown. They are believed to have been the parents of +1. Benjamin, b. about 1629, m. Mary Backus; 2. Henry, b. about 1635, m. Concurrence Meigs.

9043 BENJAMIN CRANE, born about 1629, doubtless in England, testified at Flushing May 15, 1653, that he lived sometimes at Dedham, with Mr. Joseph Clark, (nine years) and with Mr. Howard of Dorchester, one year, then aged 24 years; that he lived up Hudson river about ten miles with one Mrs. Vandunkes, dau'r of Mr. Daughty, that his Mrs. would speak very good Indian, and that she told him that three Sagamores that lived up the country said that the Dutch governor and ye fiscal had hired them to cut off ye English, and kill all they could, for which they were to give them a ship-load of Powder, and kettles, and have their trade, etc. He was of Wethersfield, Conn., as early as 1655,

and having married Mary Backus (9050) Apr. 23, 1655, became a freeman there May 12, 1658, acquired lands, erected dwelling-house and tanneries, and died May 31, 1691. Mary died July 8, 1717. Their children were: 1. Benjamin, b. Mar. 1, 1656, m. first Mary Chapman, and second Martha Boardman; +2. Jonathan, b. Dec. 1, 1658, m. Deborah Griswold; 3. Joseph, b. Apr. 1, 1661, m. Sarah Kilborne; 4. John, b. Apr. 30, 1663, m. Abigail Butler; 5. Elijah, b. 1665, m. first Mary Sherman, and second Abigail Adams; 6. Abraham, b. 1668, m. Hannah; 7. Jacob, b. 1670; 8. Israel, b. Nov. 1, 1671, m. Lydia Wright; 9. Mary, b. 1673, m. William Warner.

8043 JONATHAN CRANE, born Dec. 1, 1658, went to Windsor and thence to Saybrook; removed thence to Norwich, married there Dec. 19, 1678, Deborah Griswold (8047), purchased lands and erected a sawmill and also a gristmill there; petitioned the general court in 1691 to charter the town of Windham; removed to that place and having been lieutenant of its trainband during the Indian troubles of 1704, and deputy to general court almost continuously from 1701 to 1722, died June 6, 1735. Mary died about 1704. Their children were: +1. Sarah, b. Nov. 16, 1680, m. Nathaniel Hibbard; 2. Jonathan, b. Feb. 2, 1684, m. Mary Hibbard; 3. John, b. Oct. 1, 1687, m. first Sarah Spencer, and second Prudence Belding; 4. Mary, b. Oct. 20, 1689, m. Jacob Simons; 5. Hannah, b. Mar. 7, 1692, m. Caleb Conant; 6. Isaac, b. Apr. 6, 1694, m. Ruth Waldo; 7. Joseph, b. May 17, 1696, m. Mary Couch; 8. Elizabeth, b. Feb., 1698, d. 1698; 9. Deborah, b. Feb., 1698, d. 1698; 10. Abigail, b. Feb. 15, 1700, m. David Knight.

7043 SARAH CRANE, born at Norwich, Conn., Nov. 16, 1680, removed with her father to Windham, and married Nathaniel Hibbard (7018) there Apr. 16, 1702.

## 44 WALDEN

The name appears in the colonial records as Walden, Walderne and Waldron and was prominent in the early history of Wenham, Mass.

9044 EDWARD WALDEN of Wenham engaged for the payment of one pound toward the support of Mr. Newman, the minister there, in 1659; and died there in the spring of 1679, leaving an estate which was inventoried and appraised by Thomas Fisk and Charles Gott June 20, 1679. His will dated Mar. 22, 1678-9, and proved June 25, 1679, recites that I am sick, appoints my son Nathaniel to be executor, and devises to him about ten acres of land on the neck, and to my other children John, Hannah, Ruth, Naomi and Elizabeth Walden, the residue of my estate. And Joseph Gerrish, one of the witnesses to the will, aged about twenty-nine years, testified at Salem the next day, to-wit: June 26, 1679: "I heard Edward Walden say he had done enough for his two daughters Mary and Thomazin, already, and therefore saw meet to leave them out of his will."—Essex probate records, vol. 301, p. 138. Edward, perhaps, is the person referred to as having returned to England, by Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 389, and by Gen. Register, vol. 8, (1854) p. 78. Of his children already named: 1. John, m. Dorcas Rice 22d. 7mo. 1680; 2. Ruth, m. John Hibbard 16d. 9mo. 1679; +3. Mary, m. Robert Hibbard.

8044 MARY WALDEN of Wenham married Robert Hibbard (8018) who was baptized in Beverly Mar. 7, 1648; settled with him at Wenham; joined with him while of that place in conveying ten acres of land, purchased by him from his father-in-law Edward Walden, deceased, to Nathaniel Walden by deed dated Sep. 26, 1686.—Salem deeds, vol. 7, p. 87; removed with him afterward to Windham, Conn., and died there Mar. 7, 1736.

## 45 NEALE

8045 HENRY NEALE, a carpenter by trade and a sergeant, resided at Braintree, Mass., and temporarily between the years 1657 and 1661 at Providence, R. I.; married first Martha who died 3d. 5mo. 1655, and afterward Feb. 11, 1655-6, Hannah Pray (8048); and died at Braintree Oct. 16, 1688, aged seventy-one years, having been the father of twenty-one children according to his gravestone. His will, made Aug. 11, 1688, and Sep. 12, 1688, and proved Feb. 27, 1690-1, mentions his daughters Abigail and Hannah. The births of his children, so far as ascertained, are recorded at Braintree. They were: 1. Martha, b. 16d. 11mo. 1642, d. Jan. 25, 1679; 2. Samuel, b. 31d. 5mo. 1647, m. Abigail; 3. Henry, b. 19d. 1mo. 1649; 4. Hannah, b. 2d. 2mo. 1651, who was buried 20d. 9mo. 1657; 5. Sarah, d. 1653, having m. Merrifield; 6. Abigail, b. 14d. 12mo. 1656, m. Peter Scott; 7. Joseph, b. 6d. 8mo. 1660, m. Mary; 8. Sarah, b. 20d. 10mo. 1661; 9. Mary, b. 1d. 11mo. 1664, m. Thayer; 10. Rachel, b. 12d. 1mo. 1665, d. 15d. 10mo. 1675; 11. Deborah, b. 7d. 1mo. 1667; 12. Benjamin, b. 7d. 1mo. 1668-9, m. Lydia Pain; 13. Ruth, b. 25d. 10mo. 1670, m. Thayer; 14. Lydia, b. 8d. 10mo. 1672, m. Joseph Jones; +15. Elizabeth, b. 28d. 4mo. 1675, m. John Bass; 16. Joanna, b. May 27, 1680, m. Shadrac Wilbor; 17. Rebecca; 18. Rachel, m. 24d. 1mo. 1697-8, Ralph Pope; 19. Hannah, m. Nehemiah Heiden, 1678.

7045 ELIZABETH NEALE, born 28d. 4mo. 1675, probably in Braintree, was a daughter of Henry Neale by his second wife Hannah Pray, and having married Mar. 7, 1695, John Bass (7042) of Braintree, removed with him to Windham, Conn.

## 46 WOOD

9046 NICHOLAS WOOD of Roxbury in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, was a proprietor of Dorchester in 1638, resided there, was freeman June 2, 1641, and member of the church in Braintree, and having resided also at Medfield, was a herdsman and died at Natick Feb. 7, 1670. His will dated at his farm in Natick Jan. 16, 1669-70, and probated June 2, 1670, recites that having been sometime under the inflicting hand of God, I leave to my now loving wife Anna one-third of all houses and lands at my farm bought of Mr. Parker, with her wearing-clothes and seventeen pounds a year of the farm produce until my son Jonathan becomes twenty-one years of age, for bringing up my two younger children; to my son Jonathan all my lands bought of Mr. Parker which he now lives on, and other lands and cattle; to my son Eleazer my lands bought of Lieut. Fisher of Dedham and cattle; to my daughter Melitable Wood lands in Milton and cattle; to my daughter Abigail Wood lands in Roxbury and cattle; to my daughter Bethya houses and lands in Watertown which I had by my last wife after her decease, and cattle; provides that if my son Jonathan shall die before twenty-one years of age, unmarried, my son Eleazer shall have his portion and pay ten pounds apiece to his sisters and among them Mary Thurston; and that if Eleazer shall die my son Jonathan shall have his portion on like condition; that my grandchild Abraham Harding, son of my deceased daughter Hannah shall have five pounds when twenty-one years of age; and that my two sons shall have the residue of my estate to be divided equally between them when Jonathan becomes twenty-one years of age; and appoints my wife Anna and sons-in-law John Thurston and Thomas Bass, to be executors, and my friend George Barber of Medfield to be supervisor. The inventory of his estate describes him as Nicholas

Wood of Bogastow, in Natick. His first wife was Mary Pidge (9049). His second wife was Mary Williams, and his third wife Anna Williams, both, doubtless, cousins in some degree of Robert Williams of Roxbury, having come with him as servants in the ship *Rose* of Yarmouth, William Andrews, Jr., master, "Fo. newengland to Inhabitt" in 1637, aged respectively eighteen and fifteen years. His children were: 1. Mary, b. at Roxbury, Dec. 25, 1642, m. John Thurston; + 2. Sarah, twin, b. at Roxbury Dec. 25, 1642, m. Thomas Bass; 3. Hannah, m. Nov. 25, 1665, John Harding; 4. Jonathan, b. at Medfield Jan. 3, 1652, who was killed by Indians Feb. 21, 1676; 5. Mehitable, b. July 22, 1655, m. Joseph Morse; 6. Abigail, b. Sep. 13, 1657; 7. Bethiah, b. July 28, 1660; 8. Eleazer, b. Mar. 14, 1662.

8046 SARAH WOOD, born at Roxbury, Mass., Dec. 25, 1642, and baptized there 25d. 10mo. 1642, was a daughter of Nicholas Wood, borne doubtless by his first wife Mary Pidge, and having married Thomas Bass (8042) there Oct. 4, 1660, died at Braintree, Dec. 29, 1678.



## 47 GRISWOLD

10047 EDWARD GRISWOLD, born in England about 1607, married Margaret there in 1630; came with his brother Matthew from Kenilworth in Warwickshire to Windsor, Conn., in 1639; removed thence to Kenilworth or Killingworth, now Clinton, Conn., in 1663; and after Margaret's death, which occurred there Aug. 23, 1670, married his second wife Sarah, the widow of James Bemis, about 1672; and died there in 1691, having been deputy from Windsor and Killingworth many years, and frequently a commissioner. His children, all borne by Margaret, were: 1. Sarah, b. 1631; 2. George, b. 1633, m. Oct. 3, 1665, Mary Holcomb; +3. Francis, b. 1635; 4. Liddia, b. 1637; 5. Sarah, b. 1638, m. first Nov. 10, 1650, Samuel Phelps, and second July 21, 1670, Nathaniel Pinney; 6. Ann, bapt. June 19, 1642; 7. Mary, bapt. Oct. 13, 1644, m. Mar. 19, 1661, Timothy Phelps; 8. Deborah, bapt. June 28, 1646, m. 1662, Samuel Buell; 9. Joseph, bapt. Mar. 12, 1647, m. July 14, 1670, Mary Gaylord; 10. Samuel, bapt. Nov. 18, 1649, d. July 6, 1672; 11. John, bapt. Aug. 1, 1652, m. first Mary, and second Bathsheba.

9047 FRANCIS GRISWOLD, born in England in 1635, became a freeman at Windsor, Conn., in 1657; removed to Saybrook, and thence to Norwich; and having been an original proprietor of the latter town, represented it in general court ten years, and died in October, 1671. The name of his wife is unknown. His children were: 1. Sarah, b. Mar. 28, 1653, m. Robert Chapman; 2. Joseph, b. June 4, 1655, d. 1655; 3. Mary, b. Aug. 26, 1656, m. first July 11, 1672, Jonathan Tracy, and second Sep. 3, 1717, Eleazer Jewett; 4. Hannah, b. Dec. 11, 1660 (?), m. Mar. 7, 1677-8, William Clark; +5. Deborah, b. May, 1661, m. Jonathan Crane; 6. Lydia, b. June, 1663, d. 1664; 7. Samuel, b. Sep. 16, 1665, m. first Dec. 10, 1685, Susannah Huntington,

and second Hannah; 8. Margaret, b. Oct. 1668, m. Dec. 16, 1691, Thomas Buckingham; 9. Lydia, b. Oct., 1671.

8047 DEBORAH GRISWOLD, born in May, 1661, married Dec. 19, 1678, Jonathan Crane (8043) of Wethersfield, Conn.<sup>1</sup>

---

<sup>1</sup>The foregoing is according to Stiles' Windsor, vol. 2, p. 348, which is the latest and best authority in respect to the matter. Yet even that scholarly work is not free from grounds for criticism and inquiry. It states that Francis Griswold, the son of Edward, was born in England in 1635.—Vol. 2, p. 351. Yet states also: "1649. This year we find the first mention of any settlement of that portion of the town known as Poquonock. Thomas Holcomb, John Bartlett, Edward, Francis and George Griswold, all of Windsor, had removed thither, and were living north of the point where Stony creek crosses the highway, their home-lots bounding west on the brook."—Vol. 1, p. 80. Francis Griswold, the son of Edward, was at that time fourteen years of age!

Prof. Edward E. Salisbury says in his account of the Griswold family of Connecticut: "Edward Griswold the eldest of the two immigrant brothers, also lived the longest, dying in 1691, as is said, in his eighty-fourth year. A colonial record of 1649 shows him to have been at that time still residing in Windsor, where his sons Francis and George likewise had their families."—*Magazine of Am. History*, vol. 11, (1884) p. 127. And the record which Prof. Salisbury refers to, being that of a general court held at Hartford, Sept. 13, 1649, shows that the court, considering the dangers that the families of Thomas Holcombe, Edward Griswold, John Bartlett, Francis Griswold, and George Griswold, all of Windsor, might be exposed to by reason of their remoteness from neighbors and nearness to Indians, in case such persons should leave their families without any guard, exempted one soldier of said families from training upon every training-day, provided that he who tarried at home should stand "about the aforesaid howses" upon his sentinel posture.—Conn. Colony records, 1636-1665, p. 196.

And Stiles' Windsor, stating that Francis Griswold, the son of Edward, was born in England in 1635, states also that his first child was Sarah, born Mar. 28, 1653. Francis, the son of Edward, was at that time eighteen years of age!

The accepted date of the birth of Francis Griswold, the son of Edward, may be erroneous. He may have been born in England some time before 1635. Yet we have been unable to discover any evidence that he crossed the water, and are inclined to believe that another person, bearing the same name, was the settler of Windsor and proprietor of Norwich.

In this connection peculiar significance attaches to the following: "The eminent antiquary Dr. J. Hammond Trumbull of Hartford says 'he can hardly doubt' that a brother of Edward and Matthew was 'Francis Grissell' (or 'Mr. Grissell') to whom reference is made in the Calendar of State Papers, (Minutes of a Committee for Providence Plantation) as having applied in England, from July, 1635, to Feb., 1636, for remission of the cost of transportation of himself and wife to New England, whence he infers 'that Francis Grissell (Griswold) had been at and had returned to Great Britain, from Providence Island, before July, 1635.'"—*The Griswold Family of Connecticut*, in *Magazine of Am. History*, vol. 11, (1884) pp. 121 and 122. See *Calendar of State Papers, Colonial Series*, 1574-1660, London, 1860, pp. 211, 215 and 221. And its significance is not diminished by the criticism in Stiles' Windsor, vol. 2, p. 349, note.

According to the manuscripts of Dr. Alvan Talcott, and also of Hon.

Ralph Dunning Smyth, which are both preserved in the library of the New Haven Colony Historical Society at New Haven, Francis Griswold of Windsor and Norwich having been born in 1629, married Mary Tracy, had nine children as aforesaid, and died in October, 1671.

Francis Griswold's daughter Mary, born Aug. 26, 1656, married July 11, 1672, Jonathan Tracy, the son born 1646, of Lieut. Thomas Tracy of Norwich, who was of distinguished ancestry. And Francis Griswold's wife Mary Tracy may have been of this family. Miss Nash says that she was a daughter of Lieut. Thomas Tracy.—Nash's Ancestors, pp. 104 and 106.

One Francis Griswold of Cambridge in 1637, had wife Mary, and daughter Hannah born Mar. 1, 1644.—Farmer's Register, p. 130.

And Miss Caulkins in the first edition of her history of Norwich, published in 1845, identified or rather confounded Francis Griswold of Cambridge with Francis Griswold of Windsor and Norwich.—p. 104. Yet in the second edition of her history, published in 1866, and after the appearance of Savage's Dictionary, says in reference to Francis Griswold of Windsor and Norwich: "It is not known when he was married or to whom. Not even the household name of his wife is found in the records of Saybrook or Norwich."—p. 176. Talcott and Smyth may have made the same mistake.

Francis Griswold of Windsor and Norwich and Francis Griswold of Cambridge were different persons. The latter died about 1650, and his widow married William Bullard.—Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, pp. 316 and 317; and Wyman's Charleston vol. 1, pp. 149 and 447.

And Mr. Dwight Tracy of New York city in 1902, who had then devoted several years to the study of Tracy and allied families, wrote July 18, of that year: According to Norwich vital records, vol. 1, p. 20, Francis Griswold died in Norwich in October, 1671. His widow exhibited an inventory of his estate to the court June 4, 1672, which was accepted and ordered to be recorded. Record not found. The court ordered his estate to be divided among the children, "the son and six daughters," not named, and the widow. Record not found. And according to the New London county court records, the volumes whereof are neither numbered nor paged, his widow was appointed administratrix and Thomas Adgate and John Post, Sen'r., guardians of the young children, and these same men were appointed Sep. 17, 1672, "Overseers of the widow, Sarah Griswold, her estate."

## 48 PRAY

9048 QUINTON PRAY, a fineryman employed in the iron works at Lynn before 1646, was in court in 1647. And when Nicholas Pinion was presented at the Quarterly court Sep. 7, 1649, for swearing, testified that meeting with said Pinion the last Lord's day, coming out of his corne, he heard the said Pinion sware all his pumpkins were turned to squashes, and the court as a comment on Mr. Johnson's text: "Let no man make a jest of pumpkins," fined him.—Lewis' Lynn, p. 225. He deposed in the case of John Gifford against the Iron Works company 27d. 8mo. 1653, then aged about fifty-eight years; and having removed to Braintree, died 17d. 4mo. 1667. His estate was inventoried 21d. 5mo. 1667, and administration thereon was granted to his widow Joan. Their children were: 1. Richard; 2. John; +3. Hannah, m. Henry Neale; 4. Dorothy, aged about sixteen years in 1650, m. Richard Thayer, Jr.

8048 HANNAH PRAY married Henry Neale (8045) of Braintree Feb. 11, 1655-6, and died there.

## 49 PIDGE

10049 THOMAS PIGGE, an inhabitant of Roxbury, Mass., had lands there according to the earliest records of the town; was a freeman there May 14, 1634; and having brought from England his wife Mary and seven children, had afterward Martha, baptized there Mar. 12, 1644. He was "a godly Christian man," and was buried Dec. 30, 1644. His will, dated 14d. 7mo. 1644, and probated 7d. 12mo. 1644, runs substantially as follows: Be it known to all men that this is the will of Thomas Pig, that I do give to my son Thomas the house with the home-lot, two acres of fresh marsh, my lot by the dead swamp, all the land in the neck both upland and marsh, and the five acres at the Great lot's end, he paying his brother John ten pounds, five at twenty-one years of age and the other five a year after; to my son Thomas Pig also the land in the Calves' Pasture, he paying his sister Hany (meaning doubtless Hannah) Pigg six pounds, three pounds a year after his mother's death and the other three a year after; to my daughter Saray, daughter Mathew (meaning doubtless Martha) my eight-acre lot lying upon Pig's hill, and my last division of ground; to my daughter Mary my allotment in the thousand acres lying at Dedham; and to my wife all I have so long as she lives, to bring up my children. Pig's hill is still known by that name although none of Thomas' descendants have lived in its vicinity for many years. His widow married Aug. 13, 1645, Michael Metcalf and received by his will, dated 15d. 9mo. 1664, a room in the house of his son and executor Thomas Metcalf of Dedham, and sixteen pounds in household stuffe and other goods to be chosen by her and six pounds in money, notwithstanding a covenant made between them before marriage and dated Aug. 13, 1645, whereby she reserved her lands and estate. Thomas Pidge's daughter Martha married Benjamin Bullard.

His daughter Mary married Nicholas Wood, and his son Thomas testified for Nicholas Wood 20d. 4mo. 1653, aged then eighteen years.

9049 MARY PIDGE married Nicholas Wood (9046), had twin daughters Mary and Sarah born at Roxbury 25d. 10mo. 1642, and resided with her husband there and doubtless also at Dorchester and Medfield.

## 50 BACKUS

10050 WILLIAM BACKUS, from Norwich, England, resided at Saybrook, Conn., as early as 1637, was assistant in general court in 1639, and having become an original proprietor of Norwich, settled there about 1659, when well advanced in years, with five children, and died there in June, 1664. He was the first Englishman to die there. His will dated June 12, 1661, was proved at New London June 21, 1665. His estate included tools belonging to a smith or cutler. His first wife was Sarah Charles (10051). His second wife Anne, whom he married about 1660, was the widow of Thomas Bingham. She died in May, 1670. His children, borne by his wife Sarah, were: 1. William, b. 1641, m. Elizabeth Pratt; 2. Stephen, m. Sarah Spencer; 3. Sarah m. John Reynolds; 4. Mary, m. Benjamin Crane; 5. Daughter, m. John Bayley; 6. John, b. Feb. 9, 1662.

9050 MARY BACKUS, having resided doubtless with her parents at Saybrook, married Apr. 23, 1655, Benjamin Crane (9043) settled with him at Wethersfield, and died there July 8, 1717.

## 51 CHARLES

11051 <sup>1</sup>JOHN CHARLES had a house-lot at Charlestown, Mass., in 1636, which John Burrage had liberty to buy in 1637; removed thence to New Haven, Conn.; and having been one of its first settlers, signed their fundamental agreement on the fourth day of the fourth month called June, 1639; was forbidden by the general court Feb. 18, 1639, to draw wine because ther hath beene much disorder by itt; had a family of four persons and an estate of fifty pounds there in 1643, and was of Massachusetts Bay in 1648-9, of Branford by 1660, and Saybrook Aug. 31, 1666, when he conveyed to my loving son Martin Tichenor of New Haven my house and land, upland and meadow, with all my right, title and interest within the town of New Haven.—New Haven town records vol. 1a, p. 364. Having returned to Branford, however, he signed articles for church orders for those settlers who remained there after the emigration to Newark, and died at Branford in 1673. He was a sea-faring man and merchant. According to New Haven colony records, 1646, p. 281; John Evance informed the court that he had committed the chardge of a shal-lopp on a voidage to Guilford and Seabrooke & backe againe to Newhaven, to Jno. Charles as Mr. of her, two others not fit for such a trust being nder him in a vessell & at his command & appoyment. That through the grosse, if not wilfull negligence & default of hm, the said Jno. Charles, the said vessell was cast away or broken & a quantitje of pease belonging to hmselfe, wth certayne pipes of Madera wyne belonging to hmselfe & others, were lost, all wch the shalopp, a boate &c. & other chardges occasioned thereby, he vallued at £100 & desired he might be re-



payred according to right and justice, etc. And according to New Haven colony records, 1646, p. 298: Brother John Moss informed the court that his brother John Charles sayd Mr. Evance had broken his promise once or twice in monney or beaver lent him. And according to the same records, 1648, p. 422: John Moss, attorney for John Charles, declared to the court that aboute three years sinc or more, Jno. Charles sold vnto Jno. Meigs a certaine quantitie of hides to the vallew of aboute fourty pounds, to be paide for them the next Michellmas following, but cannot gett his paye for them. Administration upon his estate was granted to John Charles, his only son, and Jonathan Rose, the husband of his only surviving daughter Deliverance, at New Haven, Nov. 12, 1673; and they according to the record were charged to distribute legacies as follows: to the children of William Backus by daughter Sarah Charles, deceased, forty-five pounds; to John Peats who married another daughter, also deceased, three pounds and ten shillings; to John, the son of Jonathan Rose, a silver tankard; to Lydia, the daughter of Jonathan Rose, the two best pewter platters as before promised by their grandfather Charles; and to the children of Martin Tichenor such portion or dues as may be allotted to him or them after their case shall have been duly heard; and were charged also to distribute the residue of said estate as follows: to John, the son, two-thirds; and to Jonathan Rose, the son-in-law of said deceased, one-third thereof, and also twenty-five pounds out of the part of said John Charles in consideration of trouble and charge in the illness-time of their said father.—Superior court records, vol. 1, p. 72. His children were: +1. Sarah, b. Oct., 1637, m. William Backus; 2. John, bapt. at New Haven May 20, 1649, who m. before 1677 Hannah, and d. Nov., 1690, leaving widow Hannah and three children; 3. Mary, m. at New Haven May 16, 1651, Martin Tichenor; 4. Daughter, m. John Peats; +5. Deliverance, m. Jonathan Rose. John Moss, who called John Charles his brother, was an early settler of New Haven, and having removed to Wallingford about 1667, died in 1707 at the advanced age of

one hundred three years. He was a member of the general court from both places and is mentioned in Davis' Wallingford, pp. 857, 858.

---

10051 SARAH CHARLES, daughter of John, born at New Haven in October, 1637, and baptized there in October, 1640, married William Backus (10050) of Saybrook.

8051a DELIVERANCE CHARLES, daughter of John, married Jonathan Rose (8026) of Branford, resided with him there, and after his death in 1684, married John James, and died before Jan. 26, 1709.

<sup>1</sup>This number belongs to John Charles by reason of his position in the eleventh generation of ascent through his daughter Sarah. Yet the number 9051 belongs to him by reason of his position in the ninth generation of ascent through his daughter Deliverance.

## 52 BUTLER OF HARTFORD

10052 RICHARD BUTLER, from Braintree, England, one of the company of first settlers at Cambridge, Mass., as early as 1632, member of the church there, and freeman May 14, 1634, removed thence to Hartford in 1636; was freeman there in 1643, deacon of the church there, and representative in general court many times, and having held other places of trust, died at Hartford, Aug. 6, 1684. His estate was appraised at five hundred sixty-four pounds and fifteen shillings. The name of his first wife is unknown. His second wife was Elizabeth who died Sep. 11, 1691. Hinman says that he married Elizabeth Bigelow before removing to Hartford. Mr. Howe says in the Bigelow genealogy that his second wife Elizabeth Bigelow bore him five children according to private records, and is believed to have been a sister of John Bigelow of Watertown, who having married first Mary Warren and afterward Sarah Bemis, died July 14, 1703. Richard's children by his first marriage were: +1. Mary, b. 1635, m. Samuel Wright; 2. Thomas, b. 1637, m. Sarah Stone; 3. Samuel, b. 1639, m. Mary Olmsted; 4. Nathaniel, b. 1641, m. Sarah. And by his second marriage were: 5. Elizabeth, b. 1643, m. Joseph Olmsted; 6. Joseph, b. 1648, m. Mary Goodrich; 7. Daniel, m. Mabel Olmsted; 8. Hannah, m. John Green.

9052 MARY BUTLER, born in 1635, at Cambridge or Hartford, married Sep. 29, 1659, Samuel Wright (9033) of Wethersfield, and died there Sep. 12, 1689.

## 53 HORTON OF BOSTON AND IPSWICH

7053 MARY HORTON married in Boston, Mass., Oct. 3, 1700, Henry Piket, who having been mate of the brigantine *Swallow* at Tryall in the West Indies in 1697, met there the captain of a Boston ship which was thought to have been wrecked and lost, and made his deposition in respect to the matter before the court in Boston, Oct. 4, 1700.—State House archives, vol. 8, pp. 98-100. And was dead Jan. 3, 1701, when his widow Mary received letters of administration upon his estate with Francis Ellis and William Young as sureties.—Essex probate records, docket 21, 831. Nothing else concerning them can be learned. Mary is believed, however, to have been that Mary Pike or Piket of Ipswich and formerly of Boston who married at Ipswich June 3, 1703, Isaac Perkins (7016a), ship-master of Ipswich and Boston, and died in 1720.

## 54 WASHBURN

The surname of this family is derived from two words, wash meaning current, and bourne meaning simply brook or stream. Its founder was knighted on the field of battle by William the Conqueror and endowed with the estates of Little Washbourne and Great Washbourne in the counties of Gloucester and Worcester, adjacent to their common border. One of its branches resided at Evesham in the latter county and held abbey lands there in the reigns of Henry III. and Edward I. John Washbourne of that branch was one of the twelve burgesses of Evesham constituted by the charter of James I., and John Washbourne, first secretary of the Plymouth council in England who retired from that office in 1628, is believed to have been also of that branch and the person of that name who settled at Duxbury in the colony of Plymouth.

10054 JOHN WASHBURN, born at Evesham in the county of Worcester, England, about 1583, settled at Duxbury in 1631; had an action in court there against Edward Doten in 1632; and having been assessed for taxes there in 1633, purchased Edward Bompasse's place called Eagle's Nest in 1634; was joined in 1635 by his wife Margery aged forty-nine years, and sons John and Philip aged respectively fourteen and eleven years; was listed with his sons as able to bear arms in 1643; became an original proprietor of Bridgewater in 1645, removed to that place about ten years afterward, and died there before 1670. No record has yet been found of any other children than John and Philip. Both came from Evesham. The former married Elizabeth Mitchell. The latter died unmarried.

9054 JOHN WASHBURN, born about 1621, came with his mother and brother Philip from Evesham in the ship Elizabeth and Ann in 1635, lived with his father in Duxbury, served against

the Narragansett Indians in 1645; married Dec. 6, 1645. Elizabeth Mitchell (9078); became an original proprietor of Bridgewater; settled there before 1670, having sold his house and lands at Green's harbor in Duxbury that year; and died at Bridgewater Nov. 12, 1686. His will, made the same year, directed that son John should take care of his uncle Philip, and appointed sons John and Samuel to be executors, and kind friend John Tomson and brother Edward Mitchell to be overseers. His children were: 1. John, m. Rebeckah Lapham; 2. Thomas, m. first Abigail Leonard, and second Deliverance Packard; +3. Joseph, m. Hannah Latham; 4. Samuel, b. 1651, who m. Deborah Packard and had among his descendants Israel Washburn, governor of Maine, Cadwallader C. Washburne, governor of Wisconsin, Elihu B. Washburne, minister to France, and Charles A. Washburn, minister to Paraguay; 5. Jonathan, m. Mary Vaugn; 6. Benjamin, who enlisted in Phip's disastrous expedition and never returned; 7. Mary, b. 1661, m. Samuel Kinsley; 8. Elizabeth, m. first James Howard, and second Edward Sealey; 9. Jane, m. William Orcutt, Jr.; 10. James, b. 1672, m. Mary Bowden; 11. Sarah, m. John Ames in 1697.

8054 JOSEPH WASHBURN, born in Duxbury about 1650, removed with his father to Bridgewater, married Hannah Latham (8079) there, settled in East Bridgewater, lived afterward at Plymouth and Plympton, and having returned to East Bridgewater, died there in 1733. His children were: +1. Joseph, m. Hannah Johnson; 2. Jonathan; 3. Ebenezer; 4. Miles; 5. Ephraim; 6. Edward; 7. Benjamin, m. Aug. 6, 1729, Hannah Kingman; 8. Hannah, m. Jan. 28, 1730, Zechariah Whitmarsh; and perhaps others, including a son John of Plymouth. Among his descendants were Emory Washburn and William B. Washburn, both governors of Massachusetts, and Peter T. Washburn, governor of Vermont.

7054 JOSEPH WASHBURN, JR., born in Bridgewater about 1690, married about 1716, Hannah Johnson (7080); removed to Middletown, Conn., in 1739, and thence to Leicester, Mass., before 1745; was a blacksmith by trade, lived at Leicester in a house

on the right side of the road leading to William Silvester's, about a quarter of a mile from the Great road; and died there in 1759. Hannah died in 1780. Their children, born in Bridgewater and those who went with them or previously to Leicester according to Washburn's history of the town, p. 413, were: 1. Seth, b. 1723, who removed with his parents to Middletown learned the blacksmith's trade there, removed thence to Leicester, m. first in April, 1750, Mary Harrod, and second in April, 1788, widow Sarah Sargent, and died Feb. 20, 1794, having been a soldier in the expedition against the New Hampshire Indians in 1749, and colonel in the Revolutionary war; 2. Elijah, who m. Hannah Taylor in 1746, and removed to Natick, Mass., and thence to New Hampshire; 3. Ebenezer, b. 1734, who m. Dorothy Newhall in 1757, and settled at Hardwick; 4. Abiah, who m. Jacob Wicker in 1747 and settled at Hardwick; 5. Sarah, who m. Joseph Cerely and went to Whittingham, Vt.; and 6. Mary, m. Clough of Stafford, Conn. According to an account of Joseph Washburn, Jr., at page 341 of Mitchell's History of Bridgewater, which does not refer to daughters, he had five sons. They were the three already mentioned as having gone to Leicester and two others, to-wit: 6. Joseph, b. at Bridgewater about 1721, who m. Dec. 24, 1741, Lucy Boardman, settled at Middletown, Conn., and died there Sep. 26, 1750; and 7. Another, who died young. These facts present nothing inconsistent with Joseph's having had a daughter who did not remove to Leicester. Moreover, his mother, sister and wife bore the name Hannah and his eldest daughter should have borne it.

6054 HANNAH WASHBURN married Thomas Davis (6023) at Bridgewater June 6, 1737, according to the town records.— Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 349, par. 86. One of their descendants, Mrs. Mary E. Schieffelin of No. 9 West Cedar street, Boston, who spent many years traveling in England with her invalid son and searching ancient records for information concerning the ancestry of Thomas Davis, traveled afterward from place to place in New England, undertook to trace his descendants, and on visiting the towns of Worcester, Leicester, Charlton, Southbridge, Wales,

Sturbridge, Brimfield and Stafford Springs, Mass., in 1887, found the descendants of his daughter Anna Davis Wicker scattered all about. Mrs. Schieffelin died, however, in 1889, having written to George Howard Paul at Milwaukee, Wis., from Petersham, Mass., Apr. 7, 1888: "Last spring I visited Leicester to trace the Wickers, and it will interest you to know that I searched for Anna Davis who married David Wicker and found the family and visited different branches in Massachusetts and took down their history. One lady, living in Worcester, told me all the family tradition. \* \* \* In visiting another branch of the descendants of Anna Davis Wicker, I heard another version. \* \* \* I have also heard of Hannah Washburn who married Thomas Davis, and her family. She was a sister of Col. Seth Washburn of Revolutionary fame and great aunt of Gov. Emory Washburn of Massachusetts." Mrs. Schieffelin entered the fact in her own records in that way. She knew nothing, perhaps, of Seth's father, Joseph Washburn, Jr. Her language suggests nothing of the precision of public records. Her information was doubtless derived from descendants of Anna Davis Wicker. Anna was a daughter of Thomas Davis by his first wife Hannah Washburn. She was baptized at Middletown May 15, 1743, and having married David Wicker resided at Leicester afterward. Many of her children, grandchildren and great-grandchildren remained in that vicinity. The old homes of Col. Seth Washburn were at Middletown and Leicester, and the homes of his son Joseph, and grandson Emory, were at Leicester. Anna's descendants had not only opportunity for knowing but also occasion for cherishing the knowledge of their relation to distinguished and worthy people. Mrs. Schieffelin's statement, moreover, is corroborated by public records so far as they go. The land records at Plymouth discover a deed recorded in vol. 35, at page 85, whereby John Johnson of Bridgewater, for five hundred pounds, conveyed to Joseph Washburn of that place Mar. 20, 1732, fifty acres north of the plain bounded on Byram, three acres on Snell's plain, three acres in Snell's meadow adjoining Byram, and other lands, including ten and one-half acres and twenty-six rods hereinafter described, and



mentioning no building; and discover also two other deeds: one acknowledged Mar. 19, 1738-9, and recorded in the same volume on the next page, to-wit: vol. 35, at page 86, whereby Joseph Washburn with his wife Hannah, of Bridgewater, for four hundred pounds, conveyed to Robert Latham of that place Dec. 11, 1738, fifty-three acres of the same lands, with buildings, etc., "being my homestead;" and the other, acknowledged the same day, to-wit: Mar. 19, 1738-9, and recorded in vol. 33, at page 258, whereby Thomas Davis of Bridgewater, cordwainer, for one hundred twenty pounds, conveyed to Samuel Beall of that place, blacksmith, Jan. 16, 1738-9, a part of the same lands, to-wit: ten and one-half acres and twenty-six rods upon Snell's plain, bounded by a line beginning at a stake and heap of stones, running thence south by east twenty-eight rods to lands of Joseph Byram, thence on said Byram's land sixty-one poles to a stake and stones, thence north by west twenty-eight rods to an oak tree marked on four sides, and thence west by south to the first corner, with a small dwelling-house upon it; and discover also that said last mentioned deed was witnessed by Jonathan Perkins and Joseph Washburn, Jr. No record of any conveyance of said last described parcel from Joseph Washburn, Jr., to Thomas Davis has yet been found. The first deed, running to Joseph Washburn, is dated about five years before Hannah married Thomas Davis; and the other two deeds, running from Joseph Washburn and Thomas Davis respectively, and both acknowledged the same day, to-wit, Mar. 19, 1738-9, are dated about eighteen months after she married him. And according to records of the Congregational church at East Middletown, now Portland, on the east side of the Connecticut river in Connecticut, Hannah Davis with Joseph Washburn, Jr., and his wife Hannah, all from Bridgewater, were admitted to that church Aug. 26, 1739. The records of Bridgewater and Middletown, and of Worcester county, being imperfect, yield nothing further. Yet the facts are convincing. Hannah was a daughter of Joseph Washburn, Jr.

This conclusion, reached in 1901, is confirmed by the written statement of Mrs. Julia A. Wells, of Walpole, N. H., made for the

purposes of this work, and kindly sent to its compiler by her sister's daughter Miss Ella P. Newton, of No. 42 Coral street, Worcester, Mass., by letter dated Jan. 11, 1903, at No. 9 Lafayette street Wakefield, Middlesex county, Mass., where she was then teaching school. The statement runs as follows:

My maiden name was Julia Ann Wicker. My husband was Joseph Wells. We married at Webster, Mass., and resided at Walpole, N. H. My father was David Wicker, Jr., who resided at Leicester, Mass. He died years ago. His parents were David Wicker and Anna Davis, who resided at Middletown, Conn. And Anna Davis was a daughter of Thomas Davis and Hannah Washburn of Middletown, Conn. I have often heard my father say that Hannah Washburn was a sister of Seth Washburn of Leicester, Mass., who was a colonel in the Revolutionary war. The fact has been accepted by the family many years.<sup>1</sup>

JULIA A. WELLS.

---

<sup>1</sup>The term "pedigree" includes facts relating to the descent and relationship of an individual, to his birth, marriage and death, and the dates upon which these several events occurred. The declarations of third persons to such facts are receivable, if the declarants are deceased, if they were related to the person whose pedigree is involved or to one from whom he is descended, so that they would not only have adequate means of knowing, but an active interest in knowing the facts.—Underhill on Evidence, sec. 53, p. 71. See also Jones on Evidence, vol. 2, sec. 316, p. 707, et seq.; and Greenleaf on Evidence, vol. 1, sec. 103, p. 152, et seq.

## 55 GOODALE

Elizabeth Goodale, the widow of John Goodale of Yarmouth, County Norfolk, England, whose will was dated 1625, came thence in the ship *Mary Ann* in 1637, had at least four children and died at Newbury in the colony of Massachusetts Bay Apr. 8, 1647. Her children were: 1. Ann, b. about 1600, m. Thomas Millerd of Newbury, Gloucester and Boston; 2. Susanna, m. Abraham Toppan; 3. Joanna, m. first John Oliver, and second Apr. 17, 1645, William Gerrish of Newbury; 4. Elizabeth, m. about 1641 John Lowle. Savage supposes her to have been also the mother, and Hoyt suggests that she was perhaps the widow of a brother of

10055 RICHARD GOODALE, turner and planter, who came from Yarmouth, County Norfolk, England, settled at Salisbury, participated in the first division of lands there, was a commoner and taxed there in 1650 and 1652, and having been a famous hunter, died in the fall of 1666. His will, dated June 7, 1666, with codicil, dated Sep. 8, 1666, was proved Oct. 9, 1666. His wife Dorothy died Jan. 27, 1664-5. Their children were: +1. Ann, m. William Allen; 2. Richard, b. before 1630, m. Mary; 3. Elizabeth, m. John Smith.

9055 ANN GOODALE married William Allen (9010) of Newbury and Salisbury, Mass., had eleven children, and died in May, 1678.

## 56 BARKER

According to Baldwin the leading names in Branford, Conn., in its early days, were Wilford, Maulthy, Barker and Johnson, and the persons who bore them were of the merchant class and apparently wealthy.

8056 EDWARD BARKER, one of its first settlers and patentees, was a merchant as appears by deed dated Nov. 13, 1671, whereby he received from Abraham Pierson of Newark, N. J., all his accommodations in Branford, including house, home-lot, orchard, horse-pasture, and other lands, with a "brown bay horse without any artificial marke, very well known and often seen about Quin-nabaugh," engaging himself to pay therefor one hundred twenty pounds including about three pounds to Mr. Laurence of Yorke, two pounds to Frodswick Phillips, and nine shillings in goods at New Haven to Scippow Taintor.—Branford land records, p. 413. And as appears also by judgment which he recovered in the New Haven county court Nov. 12, 1673, against Richard Bryan of Milford, defendant, in an action of debt for goods or wares delivered. He acted with others as agent for the town in conveying town lands to Peter Tyler Nov. 5, 1677.—Branford town records, vol. 1, p. 135. Was of a committee with others: Feb. 25, 1678, to view the land that is to be laid out, and take an account of what is capable of improving.—Idem, vol. 1, p. 142; Aug. 15, 1678, to treat with Mr. Harrison in reference to his coming amongst us to carry on ye work of ye ministry.—Idem, vol. 1, p. 131; Mar. 14, 1678-9, to collect what charges shall be expended in laying out the township, and to make payment thereof.—Idem, vol. 1, p. 142; June 17, 1680, to treat with New Haven concerning some pretended claim to lands.—Idem, vol. 1, p. 154; Sep. 7, 1681, to sit in the low seat in the meeting-house upon Sabbath and

other public days and also to seat every man and woman in the town, viz.: appoint where they shall sit in the meeting-house upon these days.—Idem, vol. 1, p. 82; and Mar. 31, 1681, to designate what houses shall be fortified, when there shall be occasion for it.—Idem, vol. 1, p. 308. Having conveyed lands to his son William Barker, July 20, 1701, he died before 1715. Savage says that he was a man of distinction. His wife Elizabeth died in Branford Apr. 16, 1705. An entry relating to her and appearing in the records of the New Haven county court held Nov. 11, 1674, runs as follows: Mrs. Elizabeth Barker, wife of Mr. Edward Barker of Branford, being committed by her owne confession, quietly, by selling one gallon of cydar to an indyan for venison, but she have pleaded in her defense to Mr. Milford, that she being with child, had a longing desire to have somme venison, and could not obtaine it for other pay, though offered, which the court being fully informed of, saw cause to consider the case, yet there being not that done before selling, or after, to prevent the abuse of it to drunkenness, as might have been, by acquainting some one in authority with it, etc. This court doe see good cause to adjudge Mr. Edward Barker upon the account of his wife, to pay twenty shillings to the county treasury. According to a tax-list dated Jan. 17, 1676, Mr. Edward Barker then had four children and an estate worth one hundred eighteen pounds.—Smyth's mss. His children were at least: 1. Edward, who m. Mary before 1703, and died 1727; 2. William, m. Elizabeth; 3. Mary, b. Aug. 15, 1671; 4. Jonathan, b. Jan. 28, 1674, m. June 13, 1704, Mary Wardell; 5. Daniel, b. 1677, who m. Aug. 24, 1701, Kezia Moultrof and d. Jan. 25, 1752.

---

WILLIAM BARKER, the son of Edward, died at Branford Jan. 31, 1740-41, having married Elizabeth and had six children born there, according to the town records, to-wit: 1. Elizabeth, b. Dec., 1691, m. Dec. 8, 1715, Samuel Maltbie; 2. Mary, b. Nov., 1694, m. Sep. 27, 1721, Daniel Foot; 3. Abigail, b. Apr., 1697, m.

Nov. 23, 1724, Jonathan Rose born Aug. 15, 1698; 4. William, b. Feb., 1701, m. Dec. 9, 1725, Abigail Frisbie; 5. Anna, b. Sep., 1706, m. Jan. 1, 1728-9, Ebenezer Johnson; 6. Huldah, b. Oct., 1709.

---

7056 ABIGAIL BARKER, who married Jonathan Rose (7026) at Branford Aug. 15, 1697, was then the widow of Samuel Foote of Branford, who died in 1696 aged twenty-eight years, leaving an only child Thankful born Nov. 3, 1694.—Goodwin's Foote family, p. 176; and New Haven probate records, vol. 2, p. 179, and vol. 3, p. 198. Since Abigail Barker married Samuel Foote.—Goodwin's Foote family, p. 176; and Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 181. And Thankful married Jonathan Frisbie of Branford, Aug. 10, 1713.—Goodwin's Foote family, p. 182. And Jonathan Frisbie and wife Thankful gave a receipt Mar. 12, 1716, for our full share of the estate of our father Samuel Foote, late of Branford, deceased, to "our father-in-law Jonathan Rose."—Branford land records, vol. 3, p. 443. Goodwin and Savage, who state that Abigail was the daughter of William Barker, err in that respect, having confounded her with his daughter Abigail born Apr., 1697, who married Nov. 23, 1724, another Jonathan Rose, to-wit, Jonathan, born Aug. 15, 1698. She is believed, however, to have been the sister of William Barker and a daughter of the above named Edward Barker of New Haven, since his was the only family of the name in that vicinity in her time.

## 57 DUDLEY

The family of Dudley in County Surrey, England, claims connection with the great families of the Earls of Warwick and Leicester, and

9057 WILLIAM DUDLEY, a native of Sheen on the Thames in County Surrey according to tradition, came from Ockley in that county in the company which settled Guilford, Conn., having signed its covenant at sea June 1, 1639. Indeed the record of his marriage Aug. 24, 1636, to Jane Lutman who came with him, remains in the church at Ockley in the handwriting of Rev. Henry Whitfield who was Guilford's first pastor, and his name is high on the list of those who took the freeman's charge at Guilford May 22, 1648, and of those who were freemen there in 1659. He was a man of property and business, and having been Guilford's representative in general court died Mar. 16, 1683-4. His will was dated Dec. 22, 1676. Jane died May 1, 1674. Their children were: 1. William, b. June 8, 1639, m. Mary Roe or Stow; +2. Joseph, b. Apr. 24, 1643, m. Ann Robinson; 3. Ruth, b. Apr. 20, 1645, m. John Whittlesey; 4. Deborah, b. Sep. 20, 1647, m. first Ebenezer Thompson, and second Thomas Scranton; 5. Another, b. Mar. 5, 1648, d. same day.

8057 JOSEPH DUDLEY, born at Guilford, Conn., Apr. 24, 1643, married Oct. 6, 1670, Ann Robinson (8060); was chosen: Dec. 19, 1673, overseer of weights and measures; Nov. 17, 1674, packer of beef and judger of corn and pork, to settle differences between buyer and seller concerning the cleanness of the corn and the merchantableness of the corn and pork; Jan. 15, 1683-4, with John Chittenden to endeavor to get some poison of Mr. Eliot and to take his directions for the improving of it for the poisoning of the wolves; Nov. 4, 1684, to beat the drum upon Sabbath days and all other occasion of public meeting and to sweep the meeting-

house so often as it needeth, and warn all town meetings so far eastward as Stephen Dodd's; May 26, 1691, for the making of coffins upon all occasions of death; and in 1702 lister or tax assessor; was teacher of the school at Guilford in 1703 and 1705, and town clerk in 1706 and 1707; and having been deputy to general court several years, died June 3, 1712. His will was proved at New Haven the first Monday of August, 1712. His children, born in Guilford, were: +1. Joseph, b. June 11, 1671, m. Abigail Hubbard; 2. Benjamin, b. June 11, 1671, m. Tabitha Avered; 3. Caleb, b. 1673, m. Elizabeth Buck; 4. Joshua, b. Dec. 17, 1674, m. Sarah Perry; 5. Miles, b. Dec. 17, 1676, m. Rachel Strong; 6. William, b. Oct. 18, 1684, m. Ruth Strong; 7. Anna, b. 1687, d. Apr. 27, 1687; 8. Mary, m. May 21, 1701, Joseph Wright; 9. Mercy, m. Josiah Bartlett.

7057 JOSEPH DUDLEY, born at Guilford, June 11, 1671, married there July 27, 1704, Abigail Hubbard (7029a), resided at Guilford, and having been deputy to general court in 1705, died there Feb. 22, 1726. Abigail received letters of administration upon his estate Apr. 19, 1726, and died June 28, 1740. Their children were: +1. Anne, b. July 28, 1705, m. Jacob Rose; 2. Joseph, b. June 8, 1707, d. unm.; 3. Jehiel, b. Dec. 6, 1708, d. unm.; 4. Oliver, b. Aug. 15, 1711, m. Elizabeth Kilborn; 5. Eunice, b. Oct. 28, 1715, m. Bezaleel Bristol.

6057 ANNE DUDLEY, born at Guilford July 28, 1705, married Jacob Rose (6026) of Branford Dec. 27, 1733, settled there and died Sep. 1, 1767.



## 58 BUTLER OF IPSWICH

Richard Butler (10052) of Cambridge, Mass., and Hartford, Conn., had a brother William of Cambridge, who having been a proprietor and freeman there, removed thence to Hartford, and died in 1648-9.—Pope's *Pioneers*, p. 84. Richard Butler of Cambridge and Hartford died Aug. 6, 1684, having had sons Thomas and Samuel.—Savage's *Dictionary*, vol. 1, p. 321. Thomas Butler, son of Thomas of Hartford, came with wife Abigail, the daughter of John Shepard of Cambridge, from Ipswich, Mass., settled in Wintonbury parish, Windsor, now Bloomfield, Conn., and died Aug. 23, 1725, aged sixty-four years.—Stiles' *Windsor*, vol. 2, p. 135. William Butler of Ipswich, also had sons Thomas and Samuel. And these facts suggest that Richard Butler of Cambridge and Hartford, may have been related to him.

8058 WILLIAM BUTLER of Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Mass., who was twenty-two years of age in 1675, married that year Sarah Cross (8099), daughter of Robert Cross of that place as appears by deed dated Jan. 15, 1707-8, whereby William conveyed to his son William Butler forty acres of land, being a part of the Cross farm, bounded north by the Chebacco river which runs between said farm and Cross island; and also by deed dated Jan. 29, 1711-12, whereby William conveyed to his son Ralph one-half of the dwelling-house I now live in, that is the north end, the old end, which father Cross lived in, with two acres of land and privileges of pasture.—Essex deeds, vol. 26, p. 91. And having been lieutenant in Capt. Francis Wainwright's company in 1696, married July 2, 1703, his second wife Mary Ingalls, and had by her three children, to-wit: Samuel, John and Mary, as appears by deed dated 1725 whereby he joined with them in conveying to Joseph Goodhue seventeen acres which had fallen to them by the death of their uncle Nathaniel Ingalls.—Essex deeds, vol. 56, p. 196. And married Oct. 3, 1713, his third wife Abigail, the daughter of

Thomas Metcalf, and died in Chebacco Aug. 2, 1730. His will was dated Oct. 26, 1724, and proved Aug. 18, 1730.—Cooke's Driver genealogy, p. 400. His children named therein and borne by his wife Sarah, were: 1. William, b. June 1, 1676, m. Susanna Coggswell.—Perkins genealogy, p. 45; 2. Sarah, b. July 23, 1680, m. first before 1701 Job Giddings who d. Feb. 27, 1708, and second in 1711 John Bayley of Newbury; +3. Thomas, b. Sep. 15, 1682, m. first Abigail Andrews, and second Martha Story; 4. Ralph, twin, b. Sep. 15, 1682, d. May, 1684; +5. Ralph, b. May, 1684, m. first Mary Marshall, and second widow Mehitable Tilton; 6. Hannah, m. Nov. 1, 1704, Joseph Andrews; 7. Elizabeth, m. Burnham. And his children named in the will and borne by his wife Mary, were: 8. Mary, b. 1704(?), m. 1725 William Giddings; 9. Samuel who was under age in 1724, and d. before 1736; 10. John, under age in 1724, who m. in Ipswich Apr. 16, 1730, Hannah Perkins, had there three children, to-wit: Isaac, bapt. Dec. 20, 1730; Zebulon, bapt. Dec. 3, 1732; and John, bapt. Nov. 17, 1734, and removed thence to Lyme, Conn., in 1736, whence Zebulon became a colonel in the Revolutionary war.—Perkins genealogy, p. 61; Register, 1899-1902, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 585; and Whittemore's Heroes of the American Revolution, pp. 181, 182. William's third wife Abigail bore no children.

7058 THOMAS BUTLER, the son of William, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, Sep. 15, 1682, was a cordwainer there; and married Aug. 29, 1704, Abigail Andrews, who died Dec. 20, 1718, in the thirty-first year of her age, according to her gravestone.—Essex Antiquarian, vol. 7, no. 2 (April, 1903), p. 50. And some time in 1719 married his second wife Martha Story, who was born Sep. 28, 1691, and was a daughter of Seth Story, their intention to marry having been published in Chebacco Jan. 16, 1719; removed thence to Hopkinton, Middlesex county, Mass.; had a farm there adjacent to the estates of Sir Charles Henry Frankland, Baronet, of Great England, as appears by agreement between them in relation to fences, made May 31, 1751.—Hopkinton and Upton land records in Cambridge registry, vol. 1, p. 107. Sold him eleven and one-half acres there Apr. 14, 1752.—Idem, vol. 4,

p. 3. Conveyed, with his wife Martha, to our son Jeremiah Butler of Hopkinton, Apr. 26, 1755, thirty-four and three-quarters acres with buildings, bounded by our own lands, Frankland's lands, and the highway.—Idem, vol. 4, p. 57. And died in 1765. His will, dated Apr. 20, 1764, was proved Mar. 26, 1766.—Middlesex probate records, docket 2443. His children were: 1. Stephen, m. Sarah; 2. Thomas, of age in 1731, who m. first Abigail Crafts, second Deborah Meachem, and third Thankful Luce; 3. William who m. 1737 Lucy, the daughter of Zephaniah Story, and settled in Lunenburg; 4. Jeremiah, who m. first May 22, 1755, Martha Morse, and second Sibbel, settled in Sherborn, and was a minute-man, having responded to the Concord and Lexington alarm Apr. 19, 1775.—Morse's Sherburn, p. 58; 5. Abigail; +6. Hannah; 7. Lucy; 8. Sarah; 9. Daniel; 10. Elizabeth, bapt. in Chebacco Sep. 3, 1727; 11. Aaron, bapt. Mar. 23, 1728-9; 12. Ruhama, bapt. May 28, 1732; 13. Hepzibah, bapt. June 27, 1736; and 14. Martha. Sir Charles Henry Frankland hereinabove referred to, was born May 10, 1716, was collector of the port of Boston, and had an estate at Hopkinton for his mistress Agnes Surriage, a beautiful young woman who had been a servant in an inn at Marblehead. The story of their romance is told, not only in biographies of him and the novel bearing her name, but also in Harriet Beecher Stowe's "Oldtown Folks."

---

RALPH BUTLER, the son of William, born in Chebacco parish, Ipswich, in May, 1684, received from his father one-half of the dwelling-house I now live in, with two acres of land and privileges of pasture, by deed dated Jan. 29, 1711-12, as aforesaid; and married soon afterward Mary, the daughter of Sergeant Benjamin Marshall and his wife Prudence Woodward, of Chebacco, and granddaughter of Edmond Marshall.—Essex probate records, vol. 312, pp. 36 to 41; and vol. 324, pp. 45 to 48. His intention to marry her was published there Feb. 2, 1711-12, and he, with her, conveyed rights in the estate of our father Benjamin Marshall to our brothers Benjamin, Edmond, Ezekiel, and John Marshall, by

deed dated Apr. 5, 1717.—Essex probate records, vol. 312, pp. 36 to 41. And rights in father's and our dwelling-house to our father Lieut. William Butler, by deed dated Dec. 27, 1725.—Essex deeds, vol. 59, p. 81. These deeds suggest that Ralph removed from Ipswich. According to the records at Concord, N. H., he purchased lands at Hampton, N. H., by deed dated Mar. 31, 1726, which described him as then of Chebacco, Ipswich, and other lands by deed dated May, 25, 1726, which described him as of Hampton. And according to Brown's Hampton Falls, p. 582, he lived there on Butler's hill as early as 1727, and having been a royalist at the beginning of the Revolution, removed to the British provinces. He appears to have returned, however, and to have reached an advanced age. Since at least one of his descendants was lately living there.—Brown's Hampton Falls, p. 582. And his will was probated at Exeter, N. H., in 1781.—Envelope 4691. His second wife was the widow Mehitable Tilton of Hampton Falls, whom he married Jan. 19, 1752. His children, according to his will, were: 1. Sarah, who m. James Prescott and resided at Kensington, N. H.—Dow's Hampton, vol. 2, p. 930; 2. Abigail, who m. Oct. 9, 1734, Henry Robie and resided at Hampton Falls, N. H.—Dow's Hampton, vol. 2, p. 936; 3. Anna, known also as Hannah, who m. Nov. 29, 1743, Nathaniel Batchelder and removed to Sandown, N. H., about 1756.—Dow's Hampton, vol. 2, p. 595; and Batchelder genealogy, p. 139; 4. Benjamin, who returned to Ipswich and m. Feb. 27, 1738-9, Abigail Butler.

---

6058 HANNAH BUTLER, the daughter of Thomas, mentioned in his will, has not yet been traced, but there is a moral certainty that she was that Hannah Butler of Ipswich who married Benjamin Jewett (6004) there Jan. 26, 1738-9, according to the town records. There was only one family named Butler in the town. It was the family of Lieut. William Butler. William himself had no daughter Hannah. His oldest son, William, had none.—Jameson's Coggswell genealogy, p. 37. His son Ralph had none, except that daughter Anna known also as Hannah, who married

Nathaniel Batchelder and settled at Sandown, N. H. His sons Samuel and John who were under age in 1724, had no daughter who was old enough to marry Jan. 26, 1738-9. John's wife Hannah removed with him to Lyme, Conn., in 1736.—Essex Institute collections, vol. 20 (1883), p. 111. Lieut. William Butler had no other son. And diligent research has failed to discover any other person than Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Butler, who could have been Benjamin Jewett's wife.

---

The "East Cemetery" of Hopkinton, near the town line of Ashland was probably the burial place of the Butler family of that region. In a transcript of the inscriptions upon its gravestones, which is preserved in the library of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society in Boston, is the following:

Aaron Butler was born in Hopkinton June 4, 1762, and died April 23, 1848. Son of Jeremiah and Martha and grandson of Thomas and Martha and great-grandson of William and Sarah Butler. Thomas was born at Ipswich in the county of Essex, Sep. 15, 1682, and removed to Hopkinton with his family A.D. 1745.—Sarah Jones, wife of Aaron Butler.—Hannah Hunt, daughter of Aaron Butler, died March 16, 1848, aged 62 years.

## 59 JORDAN

9059 JOHN JORDAN, who came from the vicinity of Lenham in County Kent, England, joined Mr. Whitfield's company, signed the Guilford plantation covenant June 1, 1639; married about 1640 Anne Bishop (9036), probably at New Haven or Guilford; witnessed the deeds of Uncas and Weekwash; was desired with John Stone, Dec. 17, 1645, to receive the "college corn," which was Guilford's contribution to Harvard college, and died in January, 1649-50. His will dated Feb. 2, 1646, was submitted for proof at a particular court held Sep. 5, 1650, yet the only surviving witness, Mr. Evance, having failed to appear, the court ordered that his oath should be taken so soon as it might be with convenience, and also that Mr. Whitfield should appoint another overseer in his stead. The inventory of John's estate, presented at the same time, was dated Feb. 11, 1649-50.—Guilford probate records, vol. A, p. 45. His children were: 1. John, b. 1646, who came and entered caution Mar. 16, 1667-8, then aged twenty-one years, against the recording to any other person of three parcels of land, to-wit: the home-lot in the little plain, the marsh land on the east side of West river, and the upland adjoining thereto, claiming the same as his inheritance, and resided at Saybrook and Middletown; 2. Mary, who m. Abraham Post and d. Mar. 23, 1683-4; +3. Elizabeth, m. Daniel Hubbard; 4. Hannah, m. first at Guilford Apr. 1, 1669, Ezbon Wakeman, and second Joseph Bastard of Boston. John's widow Anne, having married May 1, 1652, Thomas Clark of Milford and Guilford, had two children by him, died Jan. 3, 1672-3, and by her will dated June 20, 1673, and proved June 13, 1676, gave to my eldest son John Bishop five pounds above his equal proportion with my other two children, to my grandchild Elizabeth Hubbard twenty shillings, to Thomas Smith formerly my servant ten shillings, and to my three children John

and Stephen Bishop and James Steele the residue of my estate, and made said James Steele, my son-in-law, executor and gave him five pounds for his pains, over and above his third part of my estate, both here and in England.—Hartford probate records. Mr. Thomas Clark applied to a court held June 12, 1656, for advice about the portions of Mr. John Jordan's children, under his custody.—Guilford records, vol. A, p. 108. And at a particular court held Thursday, Dec. 2, 1658, Thomas Clark reported that John Hill laid violent hands on him, and took him by the collar or throat, and shook him and offered to strike him; and John Jordan, above twelve years of age, testified that he, coming after his father and standing within sight, did see John Hill take his father by the throat and offer to strike him, and heard his father then say to him: "Will you strike?" and that after that they parted; and Anne, the wife of Thomas Clark, and Mary Jordan, daughter-in-law to him, testified that they heard the said John Jordan, having come immediately home, tell them as testified by him; and Daniel Hubbard testified that he understood John Hill to tell him that he did take said Clarke by the throat.—Guilford records, vol. A, p. 173. Thomas Jordan of Guilford was John's younger brother, was a lawyer by profession, treasurer of the plantation and deputy to the general court at New Haven, and having returned to England about 1655, resided at Lenham, Kent, attained distinction and died about 1705.

8059 ELIZABETH JORDAN, married at Guilford Nov. 17, 1664, Daniel Hubbard (8029a) and was living with her son in 1731, probably at North Guilford.

## 60 ROBINSON

9060 THOMAS ROBINSON, styled gentleman by the records of Guilford, Conn., settled there about 1664; bought the Caffinch place there; received Nov. 1, 1667, a grant of nineteen acres at Beggars' marsh, and as a part of his third division of land two or three acres at the south end of his out-lot; put a fence about lands lying north and east of his out-lot; and having had a lawsuit with the town about the fence and matters incidental to the removal thereof, which began about 1676, endured until 1684, and involved an appeal to the court of assistants, became nevertheless one of its wealthiest residents; conveyed his house-lot, with the fences, fruit trees, privileges and appurtenances thereof to his son Thomas Oct. 3, 1679; and died in 1689. James Kingsnorth testified Nov. 5, 1675, that he went with Thomas Cruttenden to view Mr. Robinson's arms about ten days before he went hence to go to Farland, and saw that he had not above sixteen bullets, and also heard Mr. Robinson confess that he wanted powder to make up his quantity according to law. His wife Mary died at Guilford July 26, 1668. Their children were: 1. Thomas, b. 1650, who d. July 2, 1712, having m. first Oct. 3, 1686, Sarah Cruttenden, and second Jan. 17, 1695, Sarah Graves; +2. Ann, b. 1652, m. Joseph Dudley; 3. Mary, b. 1655, who d. Mar. 3, 1727, having m. Apr. 29, 1680, John Lattimer of Wethersfield; 4. Saint, b. 1656, who d. Dec. 7, 1711, having m. first Aug. 18, 1680, Bezaeel Lattimer and second William Tryon of Wethersfield; 5. Jonathan, b. 1659, d. unm. 1684; 6. David, b. 1660, who d. Jan. 1, 1748, having m. first Abigail Kirby, and second Mary; 7. Elizabeth, b. 1662, who d. Sep. 30, 1745, having m. Benjamin Gould of Guilford.

8060 ANN ROBINSON, born in Guilford in 1652, married there Oct. 6, 1670, Joseph Dudley (8057), and died there after 1687.



## 61 STETSON

10061 ROBERT STETSON, having come from County Kent, England, according to tradition, received a grant of lands on North river at Scituate in the colony of Plymouth, in 1634; settled there that year; was listed with others there as able to bear arms in 1643; stood propounded to take up his freedom June 3, 1652; received liberty at a town meeting Nov. 10, 1656, to set up a saw-mill on the third herring brook, near North river, which, having been erected, was burned by Indians in 1676; became cornet of Plymouth's first horse company in 1659; was appointed to act for the country in all matters relating to the trade at Kennebec in 1660; became a member of the council of war in 1661, and remained such twenty years; was commissioned to settle the boundaries between the colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay in 1664, to visit King Philip in behalf of the country in 1667, and to purchase lands for the use of the colony in Hanover and Abington in 1668; had charge of the disarming of the Indians at Saconett in 1671; and having been deputy to general court eighteen years, died Feb. 1, 1702-3, aged ninety. His will, dated Sep. 4, 1702, and proved Mar. 1, 1702-3, mentions his wife Mary who survived him. According to tradition he was married twice, however, and the last time to widow Bryant. His children were: +1. Joseph, b. June, 1639, m. Prudence; 2. Benjamin, b. Aug., 1641, who m. Bethiah, and was deputy, representative and captain; 3. Thomas, b. Dec. 11, 1643, m. Sarah Dodson; 4. Samuel, b. June, 1646; 5. John, b. Apr., 1648, who m. Abigail and d. on Phips' expedition against Canada in 1690; 6. Eunice, b. Apr. 28, 1650, m. Rogers; 7. Lois, b. February, 1652; 8. Robert, b. Jan. 29, 1653, m. Joanna Brooks; 9. Timothy, b. 1657, probably d. young.

9061 JOSEPH STETSON, born at Scituate in 1639, married Prudence, settled there, passed his days in comparative retirement,

and died there. His will, dated Apr. 4, 1722, and proved May 4, 1724, left to my wife Prudence a bed with the furnishings thereof; to my children Prudence Leach, Hannah Lincoln, Lois Ford, Robert Stetson, Samuel Stetson and Desire Sylvester certain legacies; and to my daughters Lois, Prudence, Desire and Hannah the residue of my estate, recited that he had already given lands to sons Robert and Samuel, and appointed Samuel Stetson and Richard Sylvester to be executors. His children, born in Scituate, were: 1. Joseph, b. 1667, m. first Hannah Oldham, and second widow Mary Perry; 2. Robert, b. Dec. 9, 1670, m. Mary Collamore; +3. Lois, b. Mar., 1672, m. Joseph Ford; 4. William, b. Dec., 1673, d. Aug. 14, 1699; 5. Desire, b. Sep., 1676, m. Richard Sylvester; 6. Prudence, b. Sep., 1678, m. Ebenezer Leach; 7. Samuel, b. Dec., 1679, m. first Elizabeth, and second Rachel Stetson; 8. Hannah, b. June, 1682, m. Lincoln.

8061 LOIS STETSON, born in Scituate in March, 1672, married Joseph Ford (8011) about 1692, settled with him at Pembroke, and died there June 1, 1735.

## 62 DINGLEY

10062 JOHN DINGLEY of Lynn, in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, removed thence to Sandwich; was a smith there of military age Dec. 4, 1638, freeman June 5, 1644, and town officer; removed thence to Marshfield; was town officer there frequently and deputy to the general court, and died in 1658. The court granted letters of administration upon his estate to William Ford and Josiah Keane Mar. 18, 1689-90, and ordered that whereas John Dingley's son Jacob had received from his father a deed of the house and lands, excepting one small island, said John Dingley's grandson Joseph Dingley should have said island, and that John's daughters Sarah, wife of William Ford, and Hannah, wife of Josiah Keane, should have the rest of his estate. His wife was Sarah. Their children were: 1. Jacob, m. Elizabeth; 2. Mary, m. Dec. 19, 1654, Josiah Standish; +3. Sarah, b. 1639, m. William Ford; 4. Hannah, m. Josiah Keane; and probably 5. John, buried July 9, 1665.

9062 SARAH DINGLEY, born at Sandwich in 1639, removed thence with her father to Marshfield; married there Nov. 4, 1658, William Ford, Jr. (9011), resided there and died May 7, 1727. Her gravestone in Cedar Grove cemetery, which gives her age as seventy-eight years, doubtless errs ten years in that respect.

## 63 THOMPSON

8063 ALEXANDER THOMPSON of Chebacco precinct, Ipswich, in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, married Sep. 19, 1662, Deliverance Haggett (8066), and died Dec. 17, 1695. His will, dated Nov. 21, 1693, proved Jan. 4, 1695-6, and recorded Apr. 1, 1696, in probate volume 305, at page 137, case 27481, recites that I am crazy of body yet of perfect understanding and disposing memory; devises my house and lands to my wife during widowhood, and afterward to sons David and John, subject, however, to the payment of five pounds each to their brothers and sisters, viz.: Mary, Elizabeth, Hannah, William, Alexander, Henry, Sarah and Matthew; and appoints my wife executrix. Her name is unknown. Of their children: 1. David, b. May 19, 1664, the only child whose birth is known to have been recorded, m. Mary in 1693; 2. John, who m. Martha, was an inn-holder at Chebacco, and conveyed lands bounded east by the divisional line between himself and David Thompson, unto John Thorne of Ipswich in 1707 by deed recorded in vol. 42 of Essex deeds at page 50, and thereby required the grantee to pay legacies to my brothers and sisters according to the will of Alexander Thompson, deceased, excepting only the legacy due Stephen England who married my sister, Martha; +3. Mary, m. Jonathan Low; 4. Hannah, m. Stephen England; 5. William, m. Mary whose maiden name was perhaps Graves, and conveyed his farm to sons Jeremiah and Samuel Oct. 22, 1714, by deed recorded in vol. 35 of Essex deeds at page 66; and sons: 6. Alexander; 7. Henry; and 8. Matthew, are believed to have removed to eastern Connecticut.

7063 MARY THOMPSON was of Chebacco, Ipswich, Nov. 20, 1693, which was the date of her father's will, and having married Jonathan Low (7015) there Mar. 8, 1692-3; died there after Nov. 8, 1732, which was the date of a deed given by herself and husband to their son-in-law, Joseph Low, Jr.

## 64 DYER OF DORCHESTER

10064 GEORGE DYER of Dorchester in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, sat on a jury in the court of assistants Sep. 28, 1630; took the freeman's oath May 18, 1631; became constable in 1632, was one of the attorneys for Thomas Purchase May 31, 1641; and by his will, dated Dec. 31, 1671, and proved Aug. 2, 1672, bequeathed property to my daughters: +1. Elizabeth, the wife of William Trescott, and 2. Mary, the wife of William Pond; and left my looms for weaving to my son-in-law James White of Dorchester. Savage says that his wife's name was Elizabeth.

9064 ELIZABETH DYER, mentioned in her father's will dated Dec. 31, 1671, as then the wife of William Trescott (9019), married him May 10, 1643, resided in Dorchester, and died July 30, 1699, aged eighty-four years.

## 65 PROCTOR

9065 JOHN PROCTOR, husbandman, aged forty years, came to New England in the ship Susan and Ellen in April, 1635, with his wife Martha aged twenty-eight years, son John, aged three years, and daughter Marie aged one year; settled at Ipswich; and having been proprietor in 1635, purchased additional lands there in 1647, removed to Salem, made a deposition in 1667 aged then seventy-five years, and died. His will dated Aug. 18, 1672, and proved Nov. 28, 1672, recites that I am aged and infirm, leaves to my wife Martha the house-lot that was George Stevenson's, and mentions daughters Martha White, Abigail Varney, Sara Dodge and Hannah Weeden, sons John, Joseph and Benjamin Proctor, and grandchildren John and Martha Hadley. He gave his wife's clothing to his daughters and Martha Hadley, and a pair of oxen to James White, according to testimony taken Oct. 17, 1672. His first wife Martha died June 13, 1659, and his second wife, bearing the same baptismal name, survived him. His children were: 1. John; 2. Joseph; 3. Benjamin; 4. Martha White; +5. Abigail Varney; 6. Sarah Dodge; 7. Hannah Weeden. His son John married at Ipswich in the winter of 1662, Elizabeth, the daughter, who died Aug. 30, 1672, of John and Elizabeth Thorndike; removed with her to Salem; administered the estate of her father John Thorndike, who, having returned to England, died there and was buried in Westminster Abbey; married Apr. 1, 1674, his second wife Elizabeth Bassett, and finally, for showing proper regard for her when accused of witchcraft during the fanaticism of 1692, fell himself under equal suspicion, was tried and condemned, and was executed Aug. 19, 1692. Elizabeth was condemned to execution, yet escaped temporarily by reason of pregnancy, and before the time elapsed in which she should have suffered the power of the delusion had passed away.

8065 ABIGAIL PROCTOR, born in Ipswich or Salem, married Thomas Varney (8017) and died Mar. 1, 1731, aged ninety-two years.

## 66 HAGGETT

9066 HENRY HAGGETT, having resided at Salem in the colony of Massachusetts Bay in 1642, removed thence to Wenham, was freeman there May 11, 1670, and died there, aged eighty-three years. His will, dated 12d. 12mo. 1678, and proved Mar. 26, 1678, mentions children, as follows: 1. Henry; 2. Moses, who m. first Joanna Johnson Oct. 23, 1671, and second widow Martha Granger Feb. 21, 1699-1700; 3. Mary; +4. Deliverance, m. Alexander Thompson, 5. Hannah, who m. Philip Welch at Ipswich Feb. 20, 1666-7.

8066 DELIVERANCE HAGGETT married Alexander Thompson (8063) at Ipswich Sep. 19, 1662, settled with him there and survived him.



## 67 SQUIRE

9067 PHILIP SQUIRE of Boston, in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, married first about 1664 Rachel Ruggles (9070) and afterward Margaret; was a brewer or distiller there, and a non-resident proprietor of Rehoboth, and having been a corporal in Capt. William Turner's company at Medfield during King Philip's war, died in the spring of 1692-3. His widow Margaret and son Philip, who was then of age, became administrators of his estate Mar. 6, 1692-3. It consisted of homestead and brewery, and lands in Rehoboth and New Bristol, now Bristol, R. I., and fell to his son Philip subject to the payment of legacies to his brothers and sisters named in the decree of distribution made Apr. 20, 1695, as follows: Grizell Wheeler, Elizabeth Whittaker, Mary Squire, William Squire, and Sarah, Prudence, Hannah and Jane, the last named four having had their mother Margaret appointed to be their guardian May 30, 1695.—Suffolk probate records, vol. 13, pp. 591, 606. Margaret married perhaps her second husband Peter Johnson Feb. 20, 1706. Philip's children were: +1. Rachel, b. Jan. 5, 1665, m. first Henry Wheeler, and second Benjamin Allen; 2. Grizell, b. May 14, 1668, m. James Wheeler; 3. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 2, 1669, m. Nathaniel Whittaker at Rehoboth May 14, 1687; 4. Philip, b. Mar. 20, 1671; 5. Jane, b. June 9, 1674, probably d. young; 6. William, b. Oct. 15, 1676; 7. Mary, m. Samuel Whittaker at Rehoboth May 5, 1687; 8. John, b. Aug. 16, 1678; 9. Ebenezer, b. Nov. 3, 1681; 10. Sarah, b. Mar. 27, 1684; 11. Prudence, b. Aug. 15, 1686, m. Peter Loring; 12. Hannah, b. July 28, 1688, m. Thomas Bostick at Boston May 3, 1711; 13. Jane, b. Jan. 29, 1690, m. John Righton at Boston Sep. 30, 1714.

8067 RACHEL SQUIRE, born in Boston Jan. 5, 1665, married first Henry Wheeler born Apr. 13, 1659, and afterward married Sep. 3, 1686, Benjamin Allen (8010) of Salisbury and Rehoboth; and having resided at the latter place, died and was buried May 5, 1694.

## 68 MILLER OR MILLARD

The name appears in the ancient records indifferently as Miller, Millerd, Millard and Millward.

10068 JOHN MILLER, a tanner by trade, was a proprietor of Rehoboth in the colony of Plymouth in 1643; owned lands there in 1645; was town officer in 1648; took the oath of fidelity in 1658; received letters of administration Feb. 4, 1669-70, on the estate of his cousin Thomas Millard, planter, of Boston; had wife Elizabeth who was buried Apr. 18, 1680; and conveyed lands in 1686 to my son Robert Miller, tanner, to inherit after the manner of Greenwich in County Kent, England.—Plymouth deeds, vol. 5, p. 278. His other children according to Pope, were: 1. Hannah, b. Dec. 23, 1653; 2. Sarah, b. Oct. 15, 1655; 3. Samuel, b. Oct. 5, 1658; 4. Joseph, b. Aug. 1660; 5. Benjamin, b. Sep. 22, 1662.

9068 ROBERT MILLARD, tanner, married Elizabeth Sabin (9071) at Rehoboth Nov. 24, 1662; participated in the division of lands there in 1668; was a soldier under Capt. Turner in King Philip's war, and an inhabitant of the town Feb. 7, 1689. His will, dated Mar. 11, 1698-9, was proved Mar. 29, 1699. Elizabeth married Jan. 15, 1700, her second husband Samuel Howard or Hayward of Mendon and died Feb. 7, 1717-18. Robert's children by her were: 1. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 5, 1663-4, m. John Bragg; +2. Robert, b. June 12, 1666, m. Charity Thurber; 3. Nchemiah, b. June 8, 1668, m. first July 14, 1691, Judith Mason, and second Mar. 3, 1696-7, Phoebe Shoves; 4. Josiah, b. July 26, 1670; +5. Nathaniel, b. Mar. 31, 1672, m. first Susanna Gladding, and second Rebecca Thayer; 6. Solomon, b. Mar. 6, 1674, m. Elizabeth; 7. Mary, b. June 14, 1680; 8. Sarah, b. Sep. 26, 1684; 9. Experience, b. May 20, 1687; 10. Ephraim, m. Experience.

---

8068 ROBERT MILLARD, JR., son of Robert, born in Rehoboth June 12, 1666, married Charity Thurber (8072) there Feb.

12, 1690; and while residing there July 11, 1702, conveyed by deed bearing that date and recorded July 19, 1714, unto Thomas Bowen of Swansea, a parcel of land, being nine acres given me by my honored father, deceased, and bounded on one side by lands left to Nathaniel Millard by his father's will. Robert's will dated May 4, 1709, and probated Sep. 7, 1709, mentions his wife, Charity, and several children. His children were: 1. Sarah, b. Nov. 2, 1690; 2. John, b. Feb. 14, 1691-2; 3. Samuel, b. Feb. 17, 1693-4; 4. Charity, b. Apr. 15, 1696; +5. Rachel, b. July 16, 1698, m. Jeremiah Allen; 6. Patience, b. July 15, 1700; 7. Mary, b. Apr. 26, 1702; 8. Robert, b. Aug. 29, 1704; 9. Benjamin, b. Feb. 11, 1706-7. And Robert Millard of Swansea, Mass., house-carpenter, and Benjamin Millard of Newport, R. I., blacksmith, heirs of Robert Millard, Jr., late of Rehoboth, deceased, conveyed lands in 1729, according to Bristol county deeds.

8068a NATHANIEL MILLARD, son of Robert, born in Rehoboth Mar. 31, 1672, married first Mar. 30, 1694, Susanna Gladding (8076) who died in 1727, and second May 30, 1728, Rebecca Thayer of Taunton, and himself died at Rehoboth Mar. 16, 1740-1. His will, dated Mar. 14, 1740-1, and proved Apr. 24, 1741, mentions his wife Rebecca and all of his children except John, refers to three of his daughters as Sarah Andrews, Hannah Garnsey and Ann Horton, and disposes of household stuff, cow, money, bills of credit and lands.—Bristol probate records, vol. 10, pp. 22, 54. His children, borne in Rehoboth by Susannah, were: 1. Sarah, b. July 15, 1695, m. Andrews; 2. Nathaniel, b. Oct. 7, 1696; 3. Josiah, b. Sep. 8, 1698; 4. John, b. Feb. 20, 1701; 5. Hannah, b. Feb. 15, 1703-4, m. Joseph Garnsey; 6. Mary, b. Feb. 3, 1705-6; +7. Ann, b. Aug. 12, 1708, m. Jonathan Horton; 8. Joseph, b. Feb. 17, 1710-11. And those borne by Rebecca were: 9. Noah, b. Feb. 19, 1729-30; 10. Mary, b. Oct. 6, 1732; 11. Elizabeth, b. July 22, 1735; 12. Rebecca, b. Apr. 2, 1737; 13. Melhitable, b. Mar. 26, 1739.

---

7068 RACHEL MILLARD, daughter of Robert, born in Rehoboth, July 16, 1698, married Jeremiah Allen (7010) there July 22, 1716, bore eleven children, and died there Feb. 5, 1741-2.

7068a ANN MILLARD, daughter of Nathaniel, born in Rehoboth Aug. 12, 1708, married Jonathan Horton (7009) there Oct. 28, 1725, bore ten children and died July 14, 1751.

## 69 READE

This name, usual in many forms on the Mediterranean sea and derived perhaps from Rhea, the name of Jupiter's mother, signified speech primarily and implied counsel, wisdom and command. The people who bore it anciently in England dwelt in the valley of the river Reed, called Redesdale, in Northumberland, where border wars were waged and Chevy Chase was fought. One of the towns of Redesdale was Morpeth.

Brianus de Rede of Morpeth in the year 1139, had three sons, to-wit: 1. Robert of Rede, whose son of that name was bishop of Carlisle; 2. William, who was bishop of Chichester; 3. Thomas of Redydale. William, bishop of Chichester, had a son Robert who had a son Galfrinus who had sons: 1. William, who m. Margaret Glanville; 2. Thomas of Redydale; 3. Robert, whose son held the manor of Hallbury in the seventh year of King Henry VI. Thomas of Redydale had one son Edmond who owned an estate at Heddington, Oxon, and another son Thomas, living in 1429, who had himself a son Thomas who had an estate at Heddington, married Christiana, daughter of Robert James Lapole and sister of Michael De Lapole, lord chancellor, and had sons: 1. John, who was mayor of Norwich; 2. Edmond, who m. Alice; 3. Thomas, who had estates in Wrangle, Boston, Burg or Bury, Winthrop, Bennington, Leake and Lineston. John, the mayor of Norwich, had a son Edward who married Isiod Stanley and had himself sons: 1. John, who m. Joan Ludlow, and d. Nov. 11, 1502; 2. Bartholomew, who was mayor of London in 1502; 3. Robert, who m. Margaret Alphew of Chiddingstone, and became chief justice of the King's Bench; 4. William, b. about 1450, who was a professor of divinity.

The last named William had a son Sir William who married Ann Menis and himself had a son William who married Rebecca,

the daughter and co-heir of Menis, and had children as follows:

1. Matthew, who married Alice Ward; 2. John, who was knighted by King Charles I.; 3. Richard, who m. Joan Dale of London, lived there in 1657, aged eighty-seven years, and had besides Richard of Whittlesey in Kent, and Rebecca, a son William, believed to have been that William Reade who came to New England about 1635, settled at Weymouth, Mass., and removed thence to Boston; 4. Thomas; 5. William; 6. Lucy.

Matthew Reade, who married Alice Ward, had: 1. William, who m. Lucy Henage; 2. Daughter, who m. Sir Henry Oxinden of Dene; 3. Elizabeth, who m. Morace Dixwell, Esq., of Broome in Kent. And William Reade, who married Lucy Henage had sons: 1. John, believed to have been that John Reade, b. 1598, who came to New England in Winthrop's company, lived at Weymouth, Dorchester and Braintree, and having settled finally at Rehoboth, died there Sep. 7, 1685; 2. William, believed to have been that William Reade, b. 1605, who settled at Weymouth, Mass.

9069 WILLIAM READE of Weymouth, Mass., born in 1605, was a brother of John of Weymouth, Dorchester, Braintree and Rehoboth, and having left Gravesend, England, in the ship Assurance July 24, 1635, settled at Weymouth; became a freeman there Sep. 2, 1635; bought house and land there of Zachary Bicknels in 1636, and represented the town in general court in 1636 and 1638. His wife, who came also from England, was Avis Deacon. Their children, born in Weymouth, were: 1. Margaret, b. 1636, m. John Vining; +2. Hannah, b. 1637-8, m. Nicholas Whitmarsh; 3. William, b. Oct. 15, 1639, m. Esther Thompson; 4. Esther, b. May 8, 1641; 5. Ruth, b. 1642, m. John Whitman; 6. Thomas, b. 1645, m. Sarah Bicknell; 7. Mary, b. 1647, d. Apr. 16, 1655; 8. John, b. 1649, m. first Bashua, and second Bethiah Frye; 9. James, m. Susannah Richmond.

8069 HANNAH READE, born in Weymouth about 1637-8, married there Apr. 2, 1658, Nicholas Whitmarsh (8006) of that place and resided and doubtless died there.

## 70 RUGGLES

The surname of this family is said to be derived from two Anglo-Saxon words, meaning rugged lands. Its ancient English seat was Staffordshire, where dwelt William de Ruggele, who rendered faithful service to King Edward I. in the army in Flanders, and early in the sixteenth century it appeared in Suffolk.

Thomas Ruggles of Sudbury, in Suffolk, bore arms and died leaving a will dated June 21, 1547. His children were: 1. Nicholas; 2. John of Stanstead, Suffolk; 3. Ann; 4. Elizabeth. Nicholas Ruggles, last named, had children as follows: 1. Roger, m. Feb. 23, 1573, Margery Dandye; 2. George, m. Alice Dandye; 3. Thomas; 4. Edward, who m. and left issue; 5. Margery, m. Jan. 19, 1584, John Drury; 6. William, m. first Oct. 6, 1577, Mary Brundish, and second Oct. 11, 1585, Lucy Grome; 7. Robert of Lavenham, Suffolk, who m. Elizabeth.

George Ruggles, son of Nicholas, married Alice Dandye June 5, 1575, resided in Sudbury, Suffolk, and left a will which was probated May 16, 1616. His children were: 1. John; 2. George; 3. Jeffrey of Boston, Mass., in 1630, who m. Margaret; 4. Bridget, m. Martin Harris. Thomas Ruggles, son of Nicholas, resided in Sudbury, Suffolk, and had children as follows: 1. Thomas, b. 1584, who m. at Nazing, Essex, England, Nov. 1, 1620, Mary Curtis, sister of William Curtis of Roxbury, Mass., and settled there; 2. John, b. 1591, who also settled at Roxbury.

The foregoing record mentions Jeffrey Ruggles of Boston and Thomas and John Ruggles of Roxbury. John Ruggles, who settled at Boston about 1630, was their cousin. George Ruggles of Boston in 1632, removed thence to Braintree. And one Samuel Ruggles was of Boston about the same time. Mr. Henry Stoddard Ruggles, referring, in the genealogy of the family to these last named persons, says: "The ancestry of George is not exactly

known, nor that of Samuel, but they were undoubtedly relatives of the others;" and writes to the author of these notes: "There was one George Ruggles baptized Mar. 2, 1599, in Lavenham, Suffolk, England, son of Roger Ruggles, whom I believe to have been your ancestor, but am unable to trace," and suggesting the possibility of Roger's descent from several sons of the ancient family, including Roger Ruggles who married Margery Dandye, adds: "George Ruggles of Boston deposed Jan. 21, 1657, as to the will of John Ruggles, the first of Boston, but there is nothing to show what was the relationship between them."

10070 GEORGE RUGGLES of Boston, was a weaver, and with his wife Elizabeth was admitted to the church there in 1633; was freeman there Mar. 4, 1633-4; had a house-lot there in 1636; and having acquired lands in Braintree was dismissed with his wife to the church there 16d. 12mo. 1639-40; sold lands there to the Iron works company Sep. 29, 1645; and died June 18, 1669. Elizabeth, having received letters of administration upon his estate July 27, 1669, petitioned the Suffolk county court the same day to consider her youngest son, touching his father's desire concerning his having one side of his father's house, which was well known to be his mind.—Suffolk probate records, vol. 5, p. 161, docket 494. Their children were: 1. Elizabeth, bapt. Dec. 8, 1633, m. William Browne; 2. Mary, bapt. Jan. 3, 1635; 3. John, bapt. Dec. 31, 1637, m. Rebecca Farnsworth; 4. George, b. May 5, 1640, d. July, 1641; +5. Rachel, b. Feb. 15, 1643, m. Philip Squire; 6. Sarah, b. Sep. 29, 1645, m. first John Wilmot, and perhaps second Smith; 7. Samuel, b. Mar. 3, 1648; 8. Mehitable, b. July 16, 1650, m. Humphrey Richards.

9070 RACHEL RUGGLES, born in Boston, Feb. 15, 1643, married Philip Squire (9067) of that place about 1664, received from her father, George Ruggles, lands by deed dated Apr. 11, 1668, and from her mother, Elizabeth, relict of George Ruggles, deceased, lands by deed dated Aug. 30, 1669, having been described in both of said deeds as the wife of Philip Squire.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 7, pp. 78 and 80. She died about 1682.



## 71 SABIN

10071 WILLIAM SABIN, a Huguenot fled to Wales or southern England according to tradition, and appeared in the town of Rehoboth, Mass., upon its organization in 1643; was a miller there and a man of wealth and culture; contributed liberally toward the relief of settlers distressed by Indian ravages, and having been many years deputy to the Plymouth court, was buried Feb. 9, 1686-7. His will, dated June 4, 1685, and probated at Boston June 17, 1687, mentions sixteen of his twenty children. His first wife, whose name is unknown, died soon after 1660. His second wife, whom he married Dec. 22, 1663, was Martha, the daughter of James and Anna Allen of Medfield. All of his children, except the two older, were born in Rehoboth. Those borne by his first wife were: 1. Samuel, who m. Mary Billings, and was sergeant in Capt. Samuel Gallope's company in the crusade against Quebec in 1690; +2. Elizabeth, b. 1642, m. first Robert Millard, and second Samuel Howard; 3. Joseph, b. May 24, 1645, m. Waitstill; 4. Benjamin, b. May 3, 1646, m. first Sarah Polly, and second Sarah Parker; 5. Nehemiah, b. May 28, 1647, who m. Elizabeth Fuller, and was slain by Indians in June, 1676; 6. Experience, b. June 8, 1648, m. Samuel Bullin; 7. Mary or Mercy, b. May 23, 1652, m. Nathaniel Allen; 8. Abigail, b. Sep. 8, 1653, m. Joseph Bullin; 9. Hannah, b. Oct. 22, 1654, m. Joseph Allen; 10. Patience, b. Dec., 1655; 11. Jeremiah, b. Jan. 24, 1657; 12. Sarah, b. July 27, 1660. And by his second wife: 13. James, b. Jan. 1, 1664-5, m. Abigail Brazier; 14. John, b. Aug. 27, 1666, who m. Sarah Peck, became a major and performed distinguished service; 15. Hezekiah, b. Apr. 3, 1669, d. 1693; 16. Noah, b. Mar. 1, 1671, d. 1694; 17. Mehitabel, b. May 15, 1673, m. Joseph Bucklin; 18. Mary, b. Sep. 8, 1675, m. Nathaniel Cooper; 19. Sarah, b. Feb. 16, 1677; 20. Margaret, b. Apr. 30, 1680, d. July 10, 1697.

9071 ELIZABETH SABIN, born in 1642, resided with her parents in Rehoboth, married there Nov. 24, 1662, Robert Millard (9068), and after his death married Samuel Howard or Hayward of Mendon, Jan. 15, 1700; and died Feb. 7, 1717.

## 72 THURBER

9072 JOHN THURBER, having come from Stanton, Lincolnshire, England, in 1671 with his wife Priscilla and six children, settled at New Meadow neck in Rehoboth, Mass., now in Barrington, R. I.; and was joined there the next year by his children James and Mary. His will, dated at Swansea in the county of New Bristol Mar. 21, 1703, consigns my soul unto Almighty God, and my body to the dust to be buried near my sons Thomas and Edward; leaves my carpentry tools, wearing-clothes and plate to my son James, five pounds to my grandson John Thurber, and fifteen pounds owing me by John Wheaton to my children James, Charity and John; charges John to pay one shilling to each of my grandchildren; and appoints my son James Thurber and Robert Millard to be executors; yet was disallowed by the court at Bristol July 3, 1706, for failing to mention his wife to whom he had been married more than fifty-seven years, and being otherwise uncertain. And Priscilla, relict of John Thurber, lately of Swansea, deceased, having received letters of administration upon his estate, filed bond July 3, 1706, in the sum of one hundred pounds with her son John Thurber, and son-in-law John Wheelan or Whebson as sureties; and filed an inventory of his estate Aug. 8, 1706. Their children were: 1. Abigail; 2. John, b. Aug. 26, 1660, m. Mary; 3. Thomas, m. Ruth Buzigut Feb. 23, 1677; 4. Edward, m. Margaret; +5. Charity, m. Robert Millard, Jr.; 6. Elizabeth; 7. James, b. Aug. 26, 1660, m. Elizabeth Bliss; 8. Mary, m. Nov. 12, 1673, Samuel Bullock.

8072 CHARITY THURBER, born in England, perhaps, came with her parents to Rehoboth, and married Robert Millard (8068) there Feb. 12, 1690.

## 73 BARKER OF BOSTON

9073 EDWARD BARKER of Boston, the ancestor of this line, was a creditor of the Braintree iron works in 1655 according to Suffolk deeds, vol. 2, p. 266; and by his will, dated June 27, 1674, and proved Oct. 30, 1678, left his estate to my wife Jane for life. to be divided afterward among my surviving children.—Suffolk probate records, vol. 6, p. 377. His children, according to Savage and also according to Pope, were: 1. Elizabeth, "sonne," b. July 17, 1650; 2. Mary, b. Feb. 15, 1652; 3. John, b. Jan. 15, 1653-4, who was of St. Christopher, W. I., in 1700; 4. Sarah, b. Mar. 9, 1654-5; 5. Thomas, b. Aug. 23, 1657. To these Pope's *Pioneers*, which refers to this pioneer at page 32 by the surname Barker, and at page 27 by the surname Baker, adds another: +6. Jonathan, b. Feb. 20, 1657, which is the date of his birth according to the town records, yet is doubtless erroneous in respect to the year, and may have been Feb. 20, 1658-9.

8073 JONATHAN BARKER, born Feb. 20, 1658-9, was a son of Edward Barker, as appears also by deed whereby Samuel Whitmarsh and his wife Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Barker, deceased, together with John Flood, Sarah, the wife of William Lancaster, Mary the wife of John Norwell and Lydia Flood, children of Sarah, the wife of John Flood and daughter of Edward Barker of Boston, conveyed unto John Barnard Jan. 6, 1705-6, house and land near the meeting-house there, which land said Edward Barker had bought in 1654.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 23, p. 205. Jonathan was also a soldier in King Philip's war in the company of Maj. Thomas Savage, under the immediate command of Lieut. Benjamin Gillam, on the expedition to Brookfield in the spring of 1675-6, and afterward in Capt. Sill's company.—Bodge, pp. 100 and 273.

7073 HANNAH BARKER, the daughter of Jonathan as ap-

pears by the last mentioned deed, married Samuel Whitmarsh (7006) of Weymouth before Dec. 27, 1691, when her first child was born, removed with him to Dighton, and having survived him, was executrix of his will in 1718.

## 74 MARSH

11074 JOHN MARSH of Branktry, County Essex, England, clothier, by will dated Apr. 15, 1627, and proved May 29, 1627, appointed his wife Grace to be executrix, and left his estate as follows: to the poor of the parish three pounds; to Samuel Collyn, minister, fifty shillings; to William Waslin, my late servant and kinsman, forty shillings; to his father, Joseph Waslyn, one suit of apparel; to my sister Francis Waslin, now the wife of Joseph Waslyn, twenty shillings a year for life; to my servant, Jeremy Mannyng, ten shillings; to Richard, Mary and Thomasin Outing, son and daughters of my brother-in-law Richard Outing, twenty shillings each; to every one of my daughters Sarah, Mary, Grace and Lydia, one hundred pounds each when nineteen years old; to my wife Grace all lands, houses and buildings devised hereby to my son Joseph Marsh, until he shall be twenty-one years of age, for the bringing up of my children; to my said son Joseph the messuage or tenement with the two orchards in Branktrey, now or lately in the occupation of Thomas Hudson, all those copy-hold lands, fields or closes in said parish now or lately in the occupation of Richard Bedwell, all the three fields or closes commonly called the broomfields, in said parish, now or lately in my own occupation, and all the rest of my messuages and lands; to Sarah Bawldwin, widow, ten shillings; to my son Samuel Marsh four hundred pounds to be paid into the hands of my good friends Adrian Mott and John Marryon of Branktry, clothiers, upon trust to purchase land or houses to the use of my said wife Grace, until Samuel shall be twenty-one years of age and afterward to him; and to my wife and children equally the residue of my estate. John's widow, Grace Marsh of Brancree, County Essex, England, by will dated Jan. 29, 1657, and proved May 22, 1667, appointed her son Joseph to be executor, and disposed of her

estate as follows: to my son, Joseph Marsh, my copy-hold messuage or tenement in Ingateston, Essex, with the lands and houses belonging thereto, being fifty acres, more or less, provided that he pay the several legacies mentioned herein; to my son-in-law Nathaniel Tyers and Grace, my daughter, now his wife, seven pounds yearly during their lives and the life of the survivor of them; and afterward to the heirs of the body of said Grace and for want of such heirs then to so many of the children of my son John Marsh, now in New England, as shall be living at the time of my decease, three-score pounds; to my daughter Lidia, the wife of William Martin, seven pounds yearly for life and afterward to such of her children as shall be living at the time of my decease, three-score pounds; to my brother William Baldwin six pounds yearly for life, unless my son Joseph shall keep him and afterward to my grandchild John Marsh, son of my said son John, thirty pounds, and to my grandchild William Martin, son of my son-in-law, said William Martin and my daughter Lidia, thirty pounds, and to my said son John Marsh thirty pounds; to Joseph my freehold meadow or parcel of land in Brantree, containing two acres, more or less, with remainder to my son John; to my son John also certain household goods; to my grandchild Grace Marsh, daughter of my said son John, a stitched white cupboard cloth and a green Kersey cupboard cloth; to Samuel, son of my son John, a feather bed and bolster that my son Joseph lieth on; to my daughter Grace, a pair of virginalls and household stuff for life, and afterward in case of her decease without issue, to the children of my daughter Lidia; to my daughter Lidia household stuff; to my grandchild John Sharp, ten pounds; to Mr. Algar, now minister of Brantree, whom I desire to preach at my funeral, twenty shillings; and to the poor of Brantree forty shillings. The son of John Marsh and his wife Grace of Branktry was

10074 JOHN MARSH, who having embarked in the ship Mary and John in 1633, arrived at Salem in the colony of Massachusetts Bay the same year; became a proprietor there; received lands in the northern part of the town called Northfield Jan. 2, 1637; married Susanna about 1635; built himself a dwelling-house and a

rope-walk, planted an orchard, purchased other lands, became searcher and sealer of leather there in 1655; and having been a cordwinder or rope-maker by trade, died Nov. 16, 1674. His will, dated Mar. 28, 1672, and proved Nov. 24, 1674, left my homestead with dwelling-house and orchard to my wife, Susanna. She afterward married Thomas Rix, and by her will dated Nov. 3, 1685, devised the homestead to her son Samuel Marsh on condition that he should pay his brother, Jacob, one barrel of cider yearly for six years. Her identity is not yet determined. Col. Lucius B. Marsh states in his history of the family that she was a daughter of Rev. Samuel Skelton, a graduate of Cambridge, who organized the first church at Salem July 30, 1629, and was its first pastor. His conclusion, however, seems to have been based upon the fact that John Marsh and his wife Susanna joined with Nathaniel Felton and his wife Mary, who was certainly Mr. Skelton's daughter, in conveying to John Porter of Salem lands there bounded by lands of John Endicott on the south, John Putnam on the west, said John Porter on the north and the sea on the east; and on the further fact that Mr. Skelton had a daughter Susanna. Neither Pope nor Savage gives the maiden name of John's wife Susanna. Mr. Titus, having examined original records, has been unable to find that she was connected with Mr. Skelton, and an article concerning him in the Gen. Register, vol. 52 (1898), pp. 349, 353, states that he married Susanna Travis Apr. 27, 1619, and that his daughter Susanna was baptized at Tattershall, England, Apr. 3, 1627. If such be the facts, Susanna Skelton could not have been the mother of John's children. They were: 1. Zachary, bapt. Apr. 30, 1637, m. Mary Sillsbee; 2. John, bapt. May 9, 1639, m. Sarah Younge; 3. Ruth, bapt. May 5, 1641; 4. Elizabeth, b. July 8, 1646; 5. Ezekiel, bapt. Oct. 29, 1648; 6. Bethiah, bapt. Sep. 1, 1650, m. Jonathan Sillsbee; 7. Samuel, bapt. Oct. 2, 1652, m. Priscilla Tompkins; 8. Susanna, bapt. May 7, 1654; 9. Mary, bapt. Sep. 14, 1656; 10. Jacob, b. Aug. 6, 1658; 11. Jacob, bapt. Apr. 10, 1659; 12. Daughter, bapt. June 12, 1664; 13. Benjamin, mentioned in his father's will dated Mar. 28, 1672, as then under twenty-one years of age.



9074 ZACHARY MARSH, baptized in Salem Apr. 30, 1637. married Aug. 15, 1664, Mary Sillsbee (9087), settled on a part of his father's farm, signed with his wife a letter in behalf of John Proctor and his wife Elizabeth when accused of witchcraft in 1692, and died in 1693. Mary died in 1695. Their children were: 1. John, b. Nov. 26, 1665, m. Alice; 2. Mary, b. Dec. 8, 1666, m. Ebenezer Cutler; 3. Zachary, b. 1669, d. 1694; 4. Elizabeth, bapt. 1670, m. Samuel King; +5. Jonathan, b. Apr. 14, 1672, m. first Mary Very, and second Hannah Buffington; 6. Ebenezer, b. May 28, 1674, m. Alice Booth; 7. Ezekiel, b. 1676, m. Rebecca Gould; 8. Abigail, b. 1680, d. unm. in 1767; 9. Benjamin, bapt. Nov. 10, 1687, m. Hannah King.

8074 JONATHAN MARSH, born in Danvers, Salem, Apr. 14, 1672, married May 20, 1697, Mary Very (8088), settled at Salem; was in the Indian fight at Haverhill and wounded at Haverhill ferry in August, 1707; married Oct. 7, 1725, his second wife, Hannah Buffington; and having acquired a large estate sold it Apr. 22, 1731; removed to Sutton, Mass., and is believed to have died there. His children, by his first wife Mary, were: +1. Jonathan, b. Apr. 17, 1699, m. Esther Osborne; 2. Joseph, b. Oct. 2, 1700, m. Provided Gould; 3. Samuel, b. Nov. 4, 1701, m. first Elizabeth Flint, and second Martha Coates; 4. Mary, b. Mar. 29, 1703. And by his second wife Hannah: 5. Catherine, bapt. Mar. 31, 1728; 6. Hannah, bapt. Mar. 31, 1728.

7074 JONATHAN MARSH, born in Danvers, Salem, Apr. 17, 1699, married there Apr. 7, 1727, Esther Osborne (7089), resided there certainly a few years, his oldest child Jonathan having been born there; removed thence to Sutton, Mass., about 1731; had a seat in the meeting-house there that year; taught school there in 1733, and became assessor and deacon of the church, unless his father Jonathan did these things; removed thence to Killingly, Conn., where his youngest child John was born Dec. 11, 1749; settled in Thompson parish, and was a member of the Baptist church there. His will dated May 21, 1784, and proved Nov. 2, 1785, appoints Lemuel Knapp executor thereof.—Pomfret probate records, vol. 6, p. 112. His children, the order of their births

being uncertain, were: 1. Jonathan, b. about 1728, m. Hannah Holt; +2. William, b. perhaps about 1732, m. perhaps Rachel Coates; 3. Hannah, b. perhaps about 1733, m. probably Follansbee Chase; 4. Zebadiah, b. perhaps about 1736, m. July 27, 1758, Mary Coates; 5. Samuel, b. 1738, m. Rebeckah Wilder; 6. Abner, probably, who was b. perhaps about 1740, m. Hannah; 7. Esther, b. about 1743, m. Benjamin Coates; 8. John, b. Dec. 11, 1749.

6074 WILLIAM MARSH, born about 1732, perhaps at Salem or more probably at Sutton, Mass., was one of the men from Sutton in the colonial service between 1755 and 1761, the period of the French wars; married Rachel Coates (6090), according to the Marsh family history; settled at Killingly, Conn., removed to Vermont about 1769, settled at Guilford near the line of Brattleboro in Windham county, was selectman there May 10, 1782, and died there afterward. His seven older children were born at Killingly and his two younger at Guilford. His children were: 1. Rachel, b. Mar. 13, 1757; 2. Thankful, b. Nov. 23, 1758; +3. Philadelphia, b. July 1, 1760, m. Nehemiah Horton; 4. Deidama, b. Feb. 6, 1762; 5. William, b. Nov. 7, 1763; 6. Osborne, b. Nov. 27, 1765; 7. Joel, b. Nov. 13, 1767, d. young; 8. Mehitable, b. Dec. 25, 1769; 9. Joel, b. Dec. 6, 1771; 10. Daniel, b. Dec. 2, 1773; 11. Hosea, b. Dec. 10, 1775, m. Lydia Beal; 12. Julia, b. June 25, 1780.

5074 PHILADELPHIA MARSH, born July 1, 1760, in Killingly, Conn., where her name appears upon the records as Phlidesse, removed thence with her parents to Guilford, Windham county, Vt., married Apr. 27, 1780, Nehemiah Horton (5009) of Brattleboro in that county, settled there, and having survived her husband died at the home of her son Jonathan Horton in West Brattleboro, when about ninety years of age.

## 75 ORMSBY

RICHARD ORMSBY, planter, born in 1608, was of Saco in 1641, and afterward of Salisbury and Haverhill, and having removed to Rehoboth about 1662, died there June 30, 1664. His estate was inventoried July 3, 1664. His wife was Sarah. His children were: 1. John, b. about 1641, who m. Jan. 5, 1664, Grace Martin, resided in Rehoboth and was of Gallup's company in Phips' expedition against Quebec; +2. Thomas, b. Nov. 11, 1645, m. Mary Fitch; 3. Jacob, b. Mar. 6, 1647-8, who m. Mary Perrin, was a proprietor of Rehoboth, and having died without issue, was buried Mar. 16, 1677-8. Richard and his family are mentioned in Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, pp. 267 and 268.

THOMAS ORMSBY, son of Richard, born in Salisbury Nov. 11, 1645, married Mary the daughter of John Fitch, resided in Rehoboth, and died there Sep. 27, 1716. His will, dated Mar. 23, 1715, and proved Dec. 10, 1716, mentions his wife Mary and nine children. His children numbered ten. They were: 1. Thomas, who m. 1698, widow Rebecca Whitaker, and d. Sep. 17 or 24, 1724; 2. Mary, m. William Salisbury; +3. Jeremiah, b. Nov. 25, 1672, m. Mehitable Wilmarth; 4. Hannah, b. Sep. 23, 1678, m. Feb. 23, 1713-14, John Thompson; 5. Jacob, b. Sep. 13, 1680, whose intention to marry Hopestill Eddy was published Dec. 22, 1705; 6. Bethia, b. Apr. 15, 1682, m. Apr. 15, 1701, Thomas Shaw; 7. Esther, b. May 2, 1684, m. July 30, 1713, Preserved Redway; 8. Daniel, d. May 8, 1689; +9. Ezra, b. Aug. 15, 1686, m. Mary Salisbury; 10. Daniel, b. Mar. 2, 1690, who d. 1766, having borne the title captain.

---

JEREMIAH ORMSBY, son of Thomas, born in Rehoboth, Nov. 25, 1672, resided there, became an inhabitant of Attleboro, and died before March, 1754, his intention to marry Mehitable Wil-

marth having been published Nov. 3, 1704. Their children were: +1. Jeremiah, b. Feb. 10, 1706-7, m. Phebe Millard; 2. Mary, b. Sep. 31 (?), 1708; 3. Mehitable, b. Sep. 7, 1710, m. May 22, 1733, Thomas Jolls of Bristol, R. I.; 4. Israel, b. Mar. 31, 1712; 5. Anne, b. Feb. 3, 1713, whose intention of marriage with Benjamin Hix was published Dec. 1, 1733; 6. Jacob, b. Sep. 19, 1715; 7. Jabez, b. Apr. 7, 1717, who m. Charity, and d. before 1747; 8. Elizabeth, b. Feb. 23, 1721-2.

EZRA ORMSBY, son of Thomas, born in Rehoboth Aug. 15, 1686, married Mary, the daughter of Samuel and Mary (Brooks) Salisbury, his intention to marry her having been published Nov. 21, 1713; was a shipwright and captain, resided in Rehoboth, and in Barrington in 1730, and in Warren, R. I., in 1752, and died Jan. 18, 1763. Administration upon his estate was granted to his widow Mary Mar. 17, 1763. Their children were at least: 1. Ezra, m. first Elizabeth, and second Esther; 2. Joshua, b. Nov. 17, 1736, m. first before 1768 Rachel, second before 1783 Kesiah the widow of Samuel Cole, and third Polly.

---

JEREMIAH ORMSBY, son of Jeremiah, born in Rehoboth Feb. 10, 1706-7, married Sep. 14, 1732, Phebe Millard; and afterward before 1748 Persis, whose maiden name was perhaps West, and who after his death became the wife of Daniel Chaffee of Attleboro and died before 1757, since the widow Persis, residing in Bristol, R. I., that year, bought one-half of homestead, being twenty acres with buildings, of Henry West of Bristol subject to his life use thereof, and Daniel Chaffee and his wife Persis conveyed the same to Jeremiah Ormsby of Attleboro in June, 1767. Jeremiah had by his wife Persis at least one child, to-wit: Jeremiah, b. Jan. 6, 1741, who resided in Attleboro in 1761, and the births of whose children were recorded in Cumberland, R. I., which was anciently a part of Rehoboth. Had he not by his first wife Phebe a daughter Phebe?

---

6075 PHEBE ORMSBY married Jonathan Horton (6009) at Warren, R. I., and according to the publishment there Mar. 27, 1754, of their intention to marry, was then of Bristol. According

to Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, vol. 6, part 2, pp. 25 and 32, Mrs. Phebe Ormsbee and Jonathan Horton were married at Warren by John Kennicutt, justice of the peace, Dec. 5, 1754. Phebe was born, probably, about 1733, and in an effort to discover, if she was a widow, the name of her husband, and if not a widow, then her parentage, the descendants of Richard Ormsby have been traced to the fifth generation. No husband has been found for her. The designation Mrs. was doubtless one of dignity. She may have been a daughter of the above named Ezra Ormsby, shipwright and captain, as she is believed to have been by Miss Asenath W. Cole and Miss Virginia Baker of Warren, who are conversant with the ancient families of that region, or may have been a daughter of the above named Jeremiah Ormsby and his wife Phebe Millard who married Sep. 14, 1732, as Rev. Anson Titus suggests that perhaps she was. At all events no other branch of the family was at Warren and Bristol at this time, and no other person named Phebe belonged to it at this time either by birth or marriage. What was the parentage of Phebe Ormsby?

## 76 GLADDING

8076 SUSANNA GLADDING, born perhaps about 1674, married Mar. 30, 1694, Nathaniel Millard (8068a) of Rehoboth, Mass., and died there in 1727. The quest for evidence of her parentage seems hopeless. She may have belonged to the family of John Gladding, or Gladwin, mentioned by Hayes' Wells genealogy, p. 164, as the immigrant who, having come to Plymouth, settled at Bristol, R. I., about 1640, and had four children, to-wit: 1. John, b. in Bristol, about 1641, m. Alice; 2. Sarah; 3. Ebenezer; 4. Phebe. The son John married Alice Wardwell Oct. 31, 1693, according to the Bristol town records and was doubtless that John Gladwin who, having a wife and seven children, was an inhabitant of Bristol Feb. 11, 1688-9.—Bristol Census in Gen. Register, vol. 34 (1880), p. 405. See also Bristol church records in Gen. Register, vol. 34 (1880), pp. 132 and 259. However according to Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 259, John Gladding of Newbury married Elizabeth Rogers July 17, 1666, and had children as follows: 1. Susanna, b. Oct. 6, 1668; 2. John, b. Oct. 11, 1670; 3. William, b. July 25, 1673; 4. Elizabeth, b. Sep. 15, 1676; 5. Mary, b. Jan. 14, 1679; 6. Hannah, b. Nov. 8, 1681. And according to Bristol town records John Gladding and wife Elizabeth had children as follows: 1. Joshua, b. May 6, 1685; 2. Daniel, b. Nov. 8, 1687; and 3. Sarah, b. Nov. 20, 1691. Did not the family mentioned by Savage remove to Bristol after 1681? And did not Susanna, born Oct. 6, 1668, become the wife of Nathaniel Millard? There was also one Charles Gladden at Lampeel river, in the northern part of ancient Exeter, N. H., whose estate was sold to Philip Greeley on execution May 30, 1676.—Ancient Norfolk records at Salem, vol. 3, p. 38.

## 77 BABCOCK

The name was anciently Badcock. David Babcock, mentioned as having been a member of the church at Dorchester in 1640, and perhaps the father not only of George and Robert Babcock, brothers, of Milton, Mass., but also of James Babcock of Portsmouth and Westerly, R. I., is doubtless a myth. Rev. Charles H. Pope, who transcribed the records of that church, found no entry relating to him. Nevertheless, the families of Milton and Westerly were probably related.

8077 GEORGE BABCOCK, having been of Dorchester, was afterward of Milton, and died leaving lands at both places and mill and lands at Dartmouth, in Plymouth patent. His will dated Sep. 26, 1671, and proved at Boston Feb. 2, 1672, recites that I am sick and weak; leaves to my wife Mary the use and profit of upland and meadow for the purpose of maintaining herself and bringing up my children; provides that if she marry before the children be brought up to age, she shall have one hundred pounds only; and appoints her and my son Benjamin to be executors, and my brother Robert Babcock and neighbor Joseph Belcher to be overseers. His children were: 1. Mary, m. Daniel Ellen or Allen; 2. Benjamin, m. Feb. 11, 1674, Hannah Daniel; 3. Dorothy, m. Mar. 29, 1672, John Daniel; 4. Return, m. Dec. 1, 1681, Sarah Deneson; 5. Enoch, m. Susanna(?) Gregory, and d. May 25, 1695; 6. George, b. Feb. 26, 1658, d. young; +7. Rachel, b. Mar. 8, 1660, m. Peter White; 8. Leah; 9. George, b. June 12, 1665, m. Ruth Ruggles; 10. Samuel, b. Sep., 1668, probably d. young; 11. Joseph, b. May 13, 1670.

7077 RACHEL BABCOCK, born in Dorchester Mar. 8, 1660, resided with her father in Milton which was set apart in 1662, married Peter White (7005) of that town, and died Oct. 20, 1732.

## 78 MITCHELL

10078 EXPERIENCE MITCHELL was at Leyden, Holland, with the Pilgrims, and having arrived at Plymouth in the third ship *Ann* in 1623, was one of the Forefathers; had a share in the first division of lots at Plymouth in 1623, and of live stock in 1627; resided there at Springhill; sold his place to Samuel Eddy however in 1631; removed to Duxbury, was of the militia there in 1643, purchased William Paybody's house and farm there in 1650, resided there at Bluefish river, became an original proprietor of Bridgewater, sold his proprietary right there to Thomas Hayward, yet removed to that place late in life, resided there at Joppa, and died in 1689, aged eighty years. His estate was inventoried May 14, 1689. His will dated Dec. 5, 1688, was proved Sep. 4, 1689. His first wife was Jane Cooke (10081), daughter of Francis Cooke of the *Mayflower*. The wife of his old age was Mary. His children were: 1. Thomas, b. 1627, who rem. to Malden, Mass., and m. Mary Moulton; 2. John, who m. first Dec. 14, 1675, Mary Bonney, second Jan. 14, 1679, Mary Lathrop, and third May 24, 1682, Mary Prior; 3. Jacob, who m. Nov. 7, 1666, Susannah Pope, and with her was killed by Indians early one morning at the beginning of King Philip's war; 4. Edward, m. first Mary Hayward, and second Alice Bradford; + 5. Elizabeth, m. John Washburn, Jr.; 6. Mary, m. Dec. 24, 1652, James Shaw; 7. Sarah, m. John Hayward; 8. Hannah, m. Joseph Hayward.

9078 ELIZABETH MITCHELL, daughter of Experience Mitchell by his wife Jane Cooke, married Dec. 6, 1645, John Washburn, Jr. (9054) of Plymouth, Duxbury and Bridgewater, Mass.



## 79 LATHAM

9079 ROBERT LATHAM lived two years with Rev. Thomas Shepard of Cambridge in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, removed thence to Marshfield, was constable there in 1643, lived at Plymouth, married Susanna Winslow (9082), took the oath of fidelity at Marshfield in 1657, settled at East Bridgewater before 1667, where his house and barn were burned by Indians Apr. 9, 1676, during King Philip's war. A letter written by Rev. Mr. Keith to Thomas Hinckley alludes to the fact as follows: "April 17, 1676. God hath now begun to pour out upon us the cup of trembling; yet the Lord doth remember us still with mercy, yea, very great mercy. The 9th of this instant, being the Lord's Day, as we were assembling in the forenoon, we were alarmed by the shooting of some guns from some of our garrisons upon discovery of a house being on fire, which was Robert Latham's; his dwelling-house and barn are wholly consumed. The house was deserted but a few days before. He had considerable loss in lumber. The corn and chief of his goods were saved. There were divers other out-houses rifled at the same time, but no more burnt. There was a horse or two killed; three or four carried away; and some few swine killed. We sent out a party of men on the Lord's Day night upon discovery, who found their trackings. Our men judged there might be about ten of them. They followed them by their tracks several miles, but, having no provision, they were forced to leave the pursuit. We are in expectation every day of an assault here. The Lord prepare us for our trial." Robert's children by his wife Susanna, were: 1. Mercy, b. at Plymouth, June 2, 1650, m. Isaac Harris; 2. James, m. Deliverance; 3. Chilton, m. Susanna Kingman; 4. Joseph, m. Phebe; 5. Elizabeth, m. Francis Cook; +6. Hannah, m. Joseph Washburn; 7. Sarah, m. John Howard, Jr.

8079 HANNAH LATHAM, having married Joseph Washburn (8054), resided with him at Bridgewater and also doubtless at Plymouth and Plympton and Bridgewater again, and is believed to have died at the latter place.

## 80 JOHNSON

10080 JOHN JOHNSON came to New England, probably in Winthrop's fleet, bringing with him his wife Margery, who died June 9, 1655, and children Isaac and Humphrey, and probably others; settled at Roxbury in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, became a freeman May 18, 1631, was representative in the first general court in 1634 and many years afterward, a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery company in 1638, and its clerk afterward, and surveyor general of arms and ammunition for the colony. He died Sep. 30, 1659. Winthrop said, Feb. 6, 1645: John Johnson, the Surveyor General of the Ammunition, a very industrious and faithful man in his place, having built a fair house in the midst of the town, with divers barns and other out-houses, it fell on fire in the day-time (no man knowing by what occasion), and there being in it seventeen barrels of the country's powder and many arms, all was suddenly burnt and blown up, to the value of four or five hundred pounds, wherein a special providence of God appeared, for, he being from home, the people came together to help and many were in the house, no man thinking of the powder till one of the company put them in mind of it, whereupon they all withdrew, and soon after the powder took fire and blew up all about it, and shook the houses in Boston and Cambridge, so as men thought it had been an earthquake, and carried great pieces of timber a great way off, and some rags and such light things beyond Boston meeting-house.—Robert's Artillery Company, vol. 1, p. 67; Winthrop's New England, vol. 2, p. 211. His will, proved Oct. 15, 1659, left his estate to his five children. His second wife was Grace, the widow of Barnabas Fower of Dorchester and Boston who died Dec. 13, 1654, and a sister of Jonathan Negus who was clerk of the writs in 1651. Her will, dated Dec. 21, 1671, and proved Dec. 29, 1671, left her estate to

her brothers, Jonathan and Benjamin. John Johnson had at least four children, born in England, whose names are known. They were: 1. John; 2. Isaac, who m. Elizabeth Porter Jan. 20, 1637, was captain of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery company in 1667, and was killed at the Narragansett fight; +3. Humphrey, m. first Ellen Cheney, and second Abigail; 4. Mary, m. Roger Moory. The statement that he was a son of Isaac Johnson, one of the chief men in founding Roxbury, which appears at page 32 of the Cheney genealogy, is said by the Rev. Charles H. Pope, author of that work, to have been made on misinformation.

9080 HUMPHREY JOHNSON, born in England, was a resident of Scituate in 1651 according to Dean's history, and a man of shrewdness and ability, yet inclined to make trouble according to the records for 1673, which recite that Humphrey Johnson, having come into this government without leave of the governor and two assistants and contrary to law, is now ordered to remove his dwelling and cottage, erected within the town of Scituate, within one month from the date hereof, or else have the same pulled down. He received liberty, however, from the selectmen of Hingham Mar. 30, 1674, to remove his house off Scituate land unto Hingham town common land, on condition that he should remove it off Hingham land again at three months' warning; settled in Hingham, and having received from the selectmen Apr. 22, 1675, permission to make improvements, was admonished by them concerning the establishing of certain fence lines, to regard the same quietly; resided at Liberty plain in South Hingham; was a soldier in Capt. Isaac Johnson's company in King Philip's war; became a man of affairs, and died July 24, 1693. His first wife Ellen Cheney (9083), sometimes called Eleanor, whom he married Mar. 20, 1642-3, died "in the bed by him at night" Sep. 28, 1678. His second wife, whom he married at Roxbury Dec. 6, 1678, was Abigail May. His children, by Ellen, were: 1. Mehitabel, bapt. Mar. 29, 1646; 2. Martha, bapt. Sep. 12, 1647; 3. Deborah, bapt. Jan. 20, 1650; 4. John, b. 1653, who was drowned June 12, 1674; 5. Joseph, b. 1655, d. soon; 6. Benjamin, b. Aug. 27, 1657, m. Rebecca Hersey; 7. Margaret, b.

Dec., 1659, m. Josiah Leavitt; 8. Deborah, b. 1661, d. Apr. 1, 1669; 9. Mary, b. 1663; 10. Nathaniel, b. July, 1666, m. Abigail; +11. Isaac, b. Feb. 18, 1667-8, m. Abigail Leavitt; 12. Joseph, d. Sep. 6, 1676. And his children by Abigail were: 13. John, b. June 8, 1680; 14. Deborah, b. Feb. 19, 1682-3.

8080 ISAAC JOHNSON, born in Hingham Feb. 18, 1667-8, married Abigail Leavitt (8084), the daughter of John Leavitt and the widow of Isaac Lasell of Hingham who died Oct. 20, 1690; removed to West Bridgewater about 1700; and having been captain, representative and magistrate, died in 1735. His children, born in Hingham, were: 1. Abigail, b. Apr. 28, 1689; 2. David, b. Oct. 16, 1692, m. Rebecca Washburn; +3. Hannah, b. Jan. 17, 1694-5, m. Joseph Washburn, Jr.; 4. Solomon, b. Mar. 9, 1696-7, m. Susanna Edson; 5. Daniel, b. Apr. 20, 1700, m. Betty Latham and perhaps second Bethiah Pryor; and probably 6. James, who m. Jane Harris and rem. to Middletown, Conn.; 7. Deborah, m. Benjamin Perry; 8. Rebecca, m. Jonathan Washburn. And his children, born in Bridgewater, were: 9. Sarah, b. 1702, m. Solomon Pratt; 10. John, b. 1705, m. Peggy Holman; 11. Joseph, b. 1707, d. 1730; 12. Benjamin, b. 1711, m. Ruth Holman; 13. Mary, b. 1716, m. James Hooper.

7080 HANNAH JOHNSON, born in Hingham Jan. 17, 1694-5, married there about 1716 Joseph Washburn, Jr. (7054), settled with him at Bridgewater, removed with him to Middletown, Conn., and Leicester, Mass., and died at the latter place in 1780.

## 81 COOKE

11081 FRANCIS COOKE, an Englishman with the Pilgrims at Leyden, married before 1612, probably in Holland since Edward Winslow wrote in his *Hypocrisie Unmasked*, London, 1646, p. 96: "Also the wife of Francis Cooke, being a Walloone, holds communion with the church at Plymouth, as she came from the French, to this day, by vertue of the Communion of the Churches." Her name was Hester. Francis, having embarked with his son John on the *Speedwell* at Delftshaven in July, 1620, joined the *Mayflower* at Southampton or Plymouth, England; left the latter place in that ship Wednesday, Sep. 6-16, 1620; signed the compact in her cabin, Saturday, Nov. 11-21, 1620; received a house-lot at Plymouth the next winter; was a member of the military company which chose Miles Standish to be captain in 1621; was joined there in July, 1623, by Hester, who came in the *Anne* with other children, was one of the Purchasers who bought the rights of the Adventurers in 1627; signed the same year the agreement between the Purchasers and the Undertakers by which the latter were to have control of the plantation's trade for six years; was freeman in 1633; was named in a list of all males between sixteen and sixty years of age who were able to bear arms in 1643; was a member of the Plymouth military company in 1644; one of the first purchasers of Dartmouth in 1652 and of Middleboro in 1662; and, having been continuously active and useful in affairs, died Tuesday, Apr. 7-17, 1663. His will, dated Dec. 7, 1659, was proved Friday, June 5-15, 1663, and the inventory of his estate was proved the same day by the oath of his wife Hester. Their children were: 1. John, b. in Holland, m. Mar. 28-Apr. 7, 1634, Sarah Warren; +2. Jane; b. in Holland, m. after May 22-June 1, 1627, Experience Mitchell; 3. Jacob, b. in Holland, about 1618, m. first in 1646 Damaris Hopkins, and second Nov. 18-28, 1669,

Elizabeth (Lettice) Shurtleff; 4. Hester, m. 1644, Richard Wright; 6. Mary, b. at Plymouth, about 1626, m. Dec. 26-Jan. 5, 1645-6, John Thompson.

10081 JANE COOKE, born in Holland, married after May 22-June 1, 1627, Experience Mitchell (10078).

## 82 WINSLOW

John Winslow who married Agnes, the fourth daughter of John Throckmorton, Esq., of Coughton or Loughton in County Warwick, England, and resided in Kempsey in County Worcester from 1400 to 1420, is believed to have been the ancestor of this line. His descendants lived in that vicinity at all events, and bore familiar family names such as Kenelm, Edward, Richard and John.

12082 KENELM WINSLOW of Kempsey, had the estate of Clerkenleap, half way to Worcester; purchased another estate called Newport Place, in 1559; removed late in life to the parish of St. Andrews in Droitwich, about seven miles from Worcester; and died there, leaving a will dated Apr. 14, 1607, and proved Nov. 9, 1607. He was survived by his widow Catherine, his son Edward born there Oct. 17, 1560, and perhaps other children.

11082 EDWARD WINSLOW, Esq., born in St. Andrews Oct. 17, 1560, married first probably Eleanor, daughter of Sir Herbert Pelham of Droitwich; resided there; married at St. Brides, London, Nov. 4, 1594, his second wife Magdalene Ollyver; and died before 1631. His children, according to the register of St. Peter's church, were: By wife Eleanor: 1. Richard of Draycoat in Kempsey, m. widow Alice Hay, daughter of Edward Hurdman. And by Magdalene: 2. Edward, b. Oct. 18, 1595, who m. first at Leyden, Holland, May 16, 1618, Elizabeth Barker of Chetsun, England, came to New England in the Mayflower, and m. second May 12, 1621, Susanna (Fuller) White, the widow of William and mother of Peregrine White, and had son Josiah Winslow of Marshfield who became governor in 1673; +3. John, b. Apr. 16, 1597, m. Mary Chilton; 4. Eleanor, b. Apr. 22, 1598, who remained in England; 5. Kenelm, b. Apr. 29, 1599, who came to Plymouth, m. Eleanor, the widow of John Adams, and settled at Marshfield; 6. Gilbert, b. Oct. 26, 1600, who came to Plymouth in



the Mayflower, and returned to England; 7. Elizabeth, b. Mar. 6, 1601-2, d. in England, aged about two years; 8. Magdalen, b. Dec. 26, 1604, who remained in England; 9. Josiah, b. Feb. 11, 1605-6, who came to Plymouth, m. Margaret Bourne of Marshfield, and settled there.

10082 JOHN WINSLOW, born in Droitwich Apr. 16, 1597, arrived at Plymouth, New England, in the ship *Fortune*; married there Oct. 12, 1624, Mary Chilton (10085); was a shipping merchant there, occupying local positions of trust and prominence; was representative in general court in 1653, and afterward; removed thence to Boston in 1656; joined the Old South church there July 16, 1671, purchased the mansion there of the late Antipas Boice Sep. 19, 1671, and died in 1674. His widow Mary died there in 1679. Their remains rest there in King's Chapel burying ground, and their names appear with those of other Pilgrims, on a slab at its gate in Tremont street. Their children, born in Plymouth, were: +1. Susanna, m. Robert Latham; 2. Mary, b. 1630, m. Edward Gray; 3. Edward, b. about 1634, m. first Sarah Hilton, and second Elizabeth Hutchinson, who was a granddaughter of the celebrated Ann Hutchinson; 4. Sarah, m. first July 19, 1660, Miles Standish, Jr., second in 1665 Tobias Payne, and third Richard Middlecot; 5. John, m. first Elizabeth, and second Judith, and had son John, a merchant of Boston, who having brought home from the West Indies in February, 1689, news of the Declaration made by William, Prince of Orange, on landing in England, was imprisoned by Gov. Andros for publishing a libel;<sup>1</sup> 6. Joseph, who m. Sarah, and settled on Long Island; 7. Samuel, b. 1641, who m. Hannah Briggs, and was a mariner of Boston; 8. Isaac, b. 1644, m. Mary Newell; 9. Benjamin, b. Aug. 12, 1653, d. unm.

9082 SUSANNA WINSLOW, born at Plymouth, Mass., married there in 1649 Robert Latham (9079), removed with him to Marshfield and thence to East Bridgewater and died at the latter place.

---

<sup>1</sup>A young man, named John Winslow, arrived at Boston from the island of Nevis, bringing a copy of the Declaration issued by the Prince of Orange on his landing in England. His story is best told in the words of an affidavit made by him some months after. "Being at Nevis," he says,

"there came in a ship from some part of England, with the Prince of Orange's Declarations, and brought news also of his happy proceedings in England, with his entrance there, which was very welcome news to me, and I knew it would be so to the rest of the people in New England. And I being bound thither and very willing to carry such good news with me, gave four shillings six pence for the said Declarations on purpose to let the people in New England understand what a speedy deliverance they might expect from arbitrary power. We arrived at Boston harbor the fourth day of April following, and as soon as I came home to my house, Sir Edmund Andros, understanding I brought the Prince's Declarations with me, sent the Sheriff to me. So I went along with him to the Governor's house, and as soon as I came in he asked me why I did not come and tell him the news. And I told him I thought it not my duty, neither was it customary for any passenger to go to the Governor when the master of the ship had been with him before and told him the news. He asked me where the Declarations I brought with me were. I told him I could not tell, being afraid to let him have them because he would not let the people know any news. He told me I was a saucy fellow, and bid the Sheriff carry me away to the Justice of the Peace; and as we were going, I told the Sheriff I would choose my Justice; he told me No, I must go before Doctor Bullivant, one picked on purpose (as I judged) for the business. Well, I told him I did not care who I went before, for I knew my cause was good. So soon as I came in two more of the Justices dropped in, Charles Lidget and Francis Foxcroft, such as the former, fit for the purpose. So they asked me for my papers. I told them I would not let them have them, by reason they kept all the news from the people. So when they saw they could not get what I bought with my money, they sent me to prison for bringing traitorous and treasonable libels and papers of news, notwithstanding I offered them security to the value of two thousand pounds."

The intelligence which had reached Winslow at Nevis and was brought thence by him to Boston could scarcely have embraced transactions in England of a later date than the first month after the landing of the Prince of Orange.

It may be presumed that Andros saw threatening signs, as when next heard of he was within the walls of the work on Fort Hill. Two weeks had passed after Winslow came with his news, when at an early hour of the day, without any audible note of preparation, Boston was all astir. The day was Thursday, when the weekly lecture of the First Church invited a concourse from the neighboring towns. At the South End of Boston a rumor spread that armed men were collecting at the North End. At the North it was told there was a bustle and a rising at the South. And a party, having found Captain George of the *Rose* frigate on shore, laid hands on him and gave him over to a guard. About nine of the clock the drums beat through the town, and an ensign was set up on the beacon. Presently Captain Hill marched his company up King (State) street escorting Bradstreet, Danforth, Richards, Cooke, Addington, and others of the old magistrates, who proceeded together, to the Council-Chamber. Meantime Secretary Randolph, the Justices Bullivant and Foxcroft, Sheriff Sherlock and "many more" of the Governor's party were apprehended and put in gaol. The gaol-keeper was added to their company and his function was undertaken by Scates the brick-layer.

About noon the gentlemen who had been conferring together in the Council-Chamber appeared in the eastern gallery of the Town-House at the head of King street, and there read to the assembled people what was entitled A Declaration of the Gentlemen, Merchants and Inhabitants of Boston and the Country Adjacent.—Palfrey's *New England*, vol. 3, pp. 574, 575, 576, 577, 578.

## 83 CHENEY

10083 WILLIAM CHENEY, who was of Roxbury, Mass., before 1640, had a homestead there in the bend of the highway now called Dndley street; owned extensive tracts of land and an interest in the watermill there; was chosen lister or assessor there Feb. 21, 1648; was constable in 1655 and selectman in 1657; and, having contributed liberally toward the foundation of Roxbury Free school and guaranteed the payment of subscriptions of others, was chosen one of its feoffees or directors Feb. 15, 1663; became freeman of the colony May 23, 1666; and died June 30, 1667, aged sixty-three years. His will, dated Apr. 30, 1667, and proved July 30, 1667, provided for his children, and left the income of his estate to "my deare and afflicted wife Margaret" during life. According to an entry in the Roxbury church records: 1673, 24d. 3mo., Margaret Cheany, widow, having been long bound by Satan under a melancholick distemper (above 10 or 11 years) well, made her wholly neglect her Calling and live mopishly, this day gave thanks to God for loosing her chain, confessing and bewailing her sinful yielding to temptation. She married a few years afterward Burge or Burges whose Christian name is unknown; was a widow again before 1679, and having been dismissed from the church in Roxbury to the South church in Boston Apr. 9, 1682, died at Boston, and was buried at Roxbury July 3, 1686. Her will, dated May 15, 1686, was proved Sep. 23, 1686. William's children by her were: +1. Ellen, b. in England about 1626, m. Humphrey Johnson; 2. Margaret, m. Apr., 1650, Thomas Hastings of Watertown; 3. Thomas, who m. Jan. 11, 1655, Jane Atkinson and was one of Capt. Johnson's Roxbury company which marched against the Indians at Mt. Hope; 4. William, d. Sep., 1681; 5. John, b. in Roxbury, Sep. 29, 1639, who entered Harvard college and was drowned about 1671; 6. Mehitable, b. June 1.

1643, m. Thomas Wight, Jr., of Medfield; 7. Joseph, b. June 6, 1647, m. first Hannah Thurston, and second Mehitabel Plimpton.

9083 ELLEN CHENEY, sometimes called Eleanor, born in England about 1626, came to Roxbury, doubtless with her father, married there Mar. 20, 1642-3, Humphrey Johnson (9080), settled with him at Hingham, and died there Sep. 28, 1678.

## 84 LEAVITT

9084 JOHN LEAVITT, an immigrant who resided at Dorchester, Mass., in 1634, removed thence to Hingham soon afterward; received a house-lot near the training-field there in 1636; became a freeman there the same year; was a tailor by trade; and, having been deacon of the church and selectman there many years and representative in general court in 1656 and 1664, died Nov. 20, 1691, aged eighty-three years. His will, dated Nov. 30, 1689, was proved Jan. 27, 1691-2. The name of his first wife who died July 4, 1646, is unknown. His second wife Sarah Gilman (9086), whom he married Dec. 16, 1646, died May 26, 1700. His children, born in Hingham, were: 1. John, b. 1637, m. Bathsheba Hobart; 2. Hannah, bapt. Apr. 7, 1639, m. John Lobdell; 3. Samuel, bapt. Apr., 1641, removed to Exeter, N. H.; 4. Elizabeth, bapt. Apr. 8, 1644, m. Samuel Judkins; 5. Jeremiah, bapt. Mar. 1, 1645-6, removed to Rochester; 6. Israel, bapt. Apr. 23, 1648, m. Lydia Jackson; 7. Moses, bapt. Aug. 12, 1650, removed to Exeter, N. H.; 8. Josiah, b. May 4, 1653, m. Margaret Johnson; 9. Nehemiah, b. Jan. 22, 1655-6, m. Alice; 10. Sarah, b. Feb. 25, 1658-9, m. first Nehemiah Clapp, and second Samuel Howe; 11. Mary, b. June 12, 1661, m. Benjamin Bates; 12. Hannah, b. Mar. 20, 1663-4, m. Joseph Loring; +13. Abigail, b. Dec. 9, 1667, m. first Isaac Lasell, and second Isaac Johnson.

8084 ABIGAIL LEAVITT, whose name appears also as Abiah, Abial and Abibail in the records of Hingham, was born there Dec. 9, 1667, and having married there Jan. 20, 1685-6, Isaac Lasell, had by him two children, to-wit: Abia, b. June 26, 1687, and Isaac, b. Sep. 6, 1690; and after his death, which occurred Oct. 20, 1690, probably on the unfortunate expedition of Sir William Phips against Quebec, married Isaac Johnson (8080) of Hingham, and died.

## 85 CHILTON

11085 JAMES CHILTON came to New England with his wife Mary and daughter Mary in the Mayflower; signed the compact, and died at Cape Cod Dec. 6, 1620.<sup>1</sup> He never come ashore. His widow Mary died at Plymouth soon after landing. Their daughter Mary married John Winslow there. Another daughter, who married in England, came afterward, and was living at Plymouth in 1650.

10085 MARY CHILTON, born in England, came with her parents in the Mayflower, is known as the Pilgrim Orphan, and was the first woman to set foot upon Plymouth Rock, according to tradition. She married John Winslow (10082) at Plymouth Oct. 12, 1624, resided there, removed with him to Boston, and died at the latter place in 1679, having by her will, dated July 31, 1676, and proved July 11, 1679, bequeathed unto my son John Winslow my great square table; unto my son Edward's daughter, Mary Winslow, my largest silver cup with two handles; and unto his daughter, Sarah, my lesser silver cup with two handles.

---

<sup>1</sup>God had sifted three Kingdoms to find the wheat for this planting,  
Then had sifted the wheat, as the living seed of a nation;  
So say the chronicles old, and such is the faith of the people!

—Courtship of Miles Standish, part iv.

## 86 GILMAN

12086 EDWARD GILMAN of Caston, County Norfolk, England, married there June 22, 1550, Rose Rysse, and by his will, dated Feb. 5, 1573, and proved July 7, 1573, devised his mansion-house at Caston to his eldest son John, and his other estates to his three sons and five daughters. His widow married John Snell at Caston Apr. 3, 1578, and was buried there Oct. 3, 1613. His sons were: 1. John; +2. Robert, bapt. July 10, 1559, m. Mary; 3. Lawrence, bapt. Nov. 3, 1561, m. Elizabeth James.

11086 ROBERT GILMAN of Caston, baptized there July 10, 1559, married Mary who was buried there Mar. 9, 1618; enfeoffed his son John, with lands there Mar. 2, 1631; and was buried there Mar. 6, 1631. His sons were: 1. Robert of Hingham, m. first May 14, 1611, Rose Howes, and second Mary; +2. Edward, m. Mary Clark; 3. Lawrence, bapt. Dec. 1, 1594; 4. John, bapt. Feb. 28, 1598.

10086 EDWARD GILMAN of Caston, married at Hingham in County Norfolk June 3, 1614, Mary Clark; left Gravesend with his wife, three sons, two daughters and three servants, and his son-in-law John Foulsham, with his wife and two servants, on the ship Diligent of Ipswich, Capt. John Martin, Apr. 26, 1638; reached Boston in New England Aug. 10, 1638; settled at Hingham; was a proprietor there, and became freeman Mar. 13, 1638-9, conveyed his house and land on Bachelor's row, with other lands to his son-in-law Daniel Cushing, Oct. 14, 1652; and having removed first to Rehoboth of which he was grantee in 1641, and afterward to Ipswich where he was selectman in 1649, settled at Exeter, N. H., after 1652; and died there before 10d. 2mo. 1655, when letters of administration upon his estate issued to his widow. Mary died at Hingham June 22, 1681. Their children, baptized at Hingham in England, came to New

England. They were: 1. Mary, bapt. Aug. 6, 1615, m. John Foulsham; 2. Edward, bapt. Dec. 26, 1617, who m. a dau. of Richard Smith of Ipswich and settled at Exeter, N. H.; +3. Sarah, bapt. Dec. 26, 1617, m. John Leavitt; 4. Lydia, m. Jan. 19, 1645, Daniel Cushing; 5. John, b. Jan. 10, 1624, who m. June 20, 1657, Elizabeth Treworgye, settled at Exeter, N. H., and was councillor under the royal charter of New Hampshire and speaker of its House of Representatives; 6. Moses, bapt. Mar. 11, 1630, m. Elizabeth Hersie.

9086 SARAH GILMAN baptized at Hingham, England, Dec. 26, 1717, came with her father to New England in 1638; married John Leavitt (9084) at Hingham in the colony of Massachusetts Bay Dec. 16, 1646; and died May 26, 1700.



## 87 SILSBEE

10087 HENRY SILSBEE born at or near London, England, perhaps about 1608, came to Salem in the colony of Massachusetts Bay as Mr. Sharpe's man; became an inhabitant there, received half an acre in Cat cove for a house-plot July 25, 1639; removed thence to Ipswich; was a proprietor there in 1647; and, while residing there, Oct. 16, 1651, purchased the dwelling-house of Thomas Coates at Lynn, with six acres of ground next the little river, and also arable and pasture lands; settled at Lynn; was chosen there to sit in the deacon's seat Jan. 8, 1692; and having been a shoemaker by trade and frequently named as overseer or assessor in the wills of his neighbors, died there. His will, which describes him as aged and weak, was dated Mar. 17, 1698-9, and proved Dec. 16, 1700. Dorothy, the mother of his children, died Sep. 27, 1676. His second wife Grace Eaton, whom he married Nov. 18, 1680, was the widow of Jonas Eaton of Reading. His children were: 1. Henry; 2. Nathaniel, b. about 1651, who m. first Deborah Tompkins, and second Elizabeth Pickering, resided in Salem, and according to tradition made coffins for the executed witches of 1692; +3. Mary, m. Zachary Marsh; 4. John, m. Feb. 15, 1673, Bethiah Pitman; 5. Jonathan, m. Jan. 1, 1673, Bethiah Marsh; 6. Samuel, m. July 4, 1676, Mary Briscoe; 7. Ephraim, m. Jan. 23, 1693, Rachel Bassett; 8. Hannah, m. Dec. 2, 1680, Thomas Laughton, Jr.; 9. Sarah, m. Feb. 25, 1682, Joseph Collins.

9087 MARY SILSBEE born in Salem, married there Aug. 15, 1664, Zachary Marsh (9074) and died there in 1695.

## 88 VERY

The name is found along the line of the Roman conquests in Savoy and Geneva, was borne by Galey de Very of the latter place in 1391, is supposed to have originated in the Latin word Verus or Varus, and seems to have been anciently identical in England with Verren and Verin. The family is believed to have come from Salisbury in Wiltshire.

10088 BRIDGET VERY born about 1600, a widow whose maiden name is unknown, married her first husband Very, whose given name is unknown, in England about 1619, and married her second husband, Edward Giles, as early as July, 1636, probably earlier, and perhaps in England. Edward became a freeman of the colony of Massachusetts Bay May 14, 1634, and resided at Salem. Bridget was a member of the first church there in 1646; lived with Edward there on the north side of Cedar pond, and the brook running thence, where he had a large tract of land; administered his estate; and died in 1680. Her will, dated Jan. 14, 1668-9, was proved Nov. 30, 1680. Her children, by her first husband, Very, born in England, came with her perhaps to Salem. They were: +1. Samuel, b. about 1619, m. Alice Woodis; 2. Mary, m. 1659, Thomas Cutler of Reading; 3. Thomas, b. 1626, m. July 6, 1650, Hamah Gyles. Her children by her second husband Edward Giles, all baptized in Salem, were: 4. Mehitable Giles, bapt. Apr. 2, 1637, m. John Collins; 5. Remember Giles, bapt. June 23, 1639, m. Henry Moses; 6. Eleazer Giles, bapt. Nov. 27, 1640, m. first, Sarah More, and second, Elizabeth Bishop, the dau. of James Bishop of New Haven who was secretary of that colony, and afterward assistant and deputy governor of Connecticut; 7. John Giles, b. Apr. 15, 1645, m. first Giles, and second Elizabeth, the dau. of John Galley and widow of Osmund Trask of Beverly.

9088 SAMUEL VERY born in England about 1619, came to Salem, with his mother doubtless; married there Alice Woodis (9091); had a farm there adjoining his mother's; and died in 1683-4, aged sixty-four years. His children, born in Salem, were: 1. Samuel, b. before 1659, who m. Abigail Archer and was one of Major Appleton's soldiers on the Narragansett expedition in 1675; 2. John, b. May 1, 1659, m. Hannah, and administered his father's estate; 3. Sarah, m. first James Cooke of Boston, and second Stover; 4. Elizabeth, b. before 1659, m. John Nourse of Salem; 5. Thomas, who m. 1681 Elizabeth Proctor, and having been a soldier in King Philip's war, was one of those who escaped from the sanguinary fray at Bloody Brook in South Deerfield Sep. 18, 1675; 6. Jonathan, b. 1659, m. Mary Symonds; 7. Joseph, b. June 25, 1661, d. 1663; 8. Isaac, b. June 14, 1663, m. Mary; 9. Joseph, b. Nov. 13, 1664, d. 1694; 10. Hannah, b. Jan. 22, 1666, m. William Bean; +11. Mary, b. Mar. 21, 1668-9, m. Jonathan Marsh; 12. Benjamin, m. 1698, Jemima Newhall.

8088 MARY VERY born in Salem Mar. 21, 1688-9, married Jonathan Marsh (8074) there May 20, 1697, and died there before Oct. 7, 1725, when Jonathan married his second wife.

## 89 OSBORNE

9089 WILLIAM OSBORNE of Salem, in the colony of Massachusetts Bay, married Mar. 17, 1672-3, Hannah Burton (9092), resided in Salem, and had children as follows: 1. Samuel, b. Apr. 27, 1675; +2. John, b. Aug. 27, 1677, m. Mercy Southwick; 3. Hannah, b. Dec. 2, 1679; 4. William, b. May 3, 1682, m. Margaret Derby.

8089 JOHN OSBORNE born in Salem Aug. 27, 1677, married there first Mercy Southwick (8093) and had two children, to-wit: +1. Esther, b. Mar. 27, 1705, m. Jonathan Marsh; 2. John, b. July 28, 1707. And married afterward Hannah Buffum and had two children, to-wit: 3. Hannah, b. Jan. 18, 1717; 4. Jacob, b. Sep. 4, 1719.

7089 ESTHER OSBORNE, born in Salem Mar. 27, 1705, married there Apr. 7, 1727, Jonathan Marsh (7074), resided there certainly a few years, and afterward at Sutton, Mass., and Killingly, Windham county, Conn.

## 90 COATES

The New England stock bearing this surname consists principally of two families, descended respectively from Thomas and Robert Coates of Lynn. Sketches of the earlier generations of these families, compiled from facts gathered while searching for the ancestry of Rachel Coates who was the wife of William Marsh (6074) according to the history of the Marsh family of Salem, by Lucius B. Marsh, p. 76, run as follows:

## I. THE FAMILY OF THOMAS COATES.

## FIRST GENERATION.

THOMAS COATES (20), of Lynn in 1646, had a wife who was a Quaker, and was presented in court that year for interrupting Mr. Cobbett's preaching on infant baptism.—Essex court records, vol. 1, pp. 30, 34, 46 and 52. He bought lands there in 1649, and joined Oct. 16, 1651, with Obediah Flud of Boston in conveying unto Henry Silsby, of Ipswich, "the now dwelling-house" of Thomas Coates, "which was once in occupation of Joseph Flud."—Essex deeds, vol. 2, p. 124. Whence arises a surmise that his wife was Joseph's daughter. Thomas was of Lynn also in 1658. His children were: 21. Jane, m. May 25, 1674, Joseph Rhodes.—Savage, vol. 3, p. 527; 22. Elizabeth, m. July 23, 1673, Josiah Rhodes.—Savage, vol. 3, p. 527; 23. James; +24. John, b. about 1659, m. first Mary Witherdin or Witherington, second Naomi, and third Alce Henley; +25. Thomas, b. about 1661, m. Martha Gay.

## SECOND GENERATION.

JOHN COATES (24), born about 1659, resided in Lynn, near Graves End, and died before 1727; having married first Apr. 14, 1681, Mary Witherdin or Witherington who died June 18, 1682, second Naomi who died Dec. 27, 1687, and third Nov. 3,

1690, Alce Henley. His son John, of Marblehead Apr. 17, 1727, was appointed administrator of his estate.—Essex probate records, vol. 316, p. 183. His children were: 26. Mary, b. Jan. 14, 1681-2, d. Apr. 17, 1695; 27. John, twin, b. Jan. 14, 1681-2, probably d. young; 28. John, b. Dec. 13, 1687, d. Aug. 3, 1688; 29. John, b. Oct. 16, 1691, who settled in Marblehead; 30. Sarah, b. Mar. 29, 1693; 31. Mary, b. Mar. 22, 1695-6, m. Mar. 15, 1722, John Brewer; 32. Samuel, b. July 29, 1699, who. m. Apr. 20, 1722, Ruth Hart, and had four children, to-wit: Samuel, b. 1722, Sarah, b. 1726, Ruth, b. 1731, and John, b. 1738; 33. Jane, b. May 27, 1701, m. Sep. 7, 1721, Jona. Thompson; 34. Martha, b. Nov. 5, 1703, m. Jan. 21, 1722, Daniel Graves; 35. Tabitha, b. Apr. 19, 1705, m. Lackey; 36. Benjamin, b. Mar. 29, 1706-7, m. Feb. 7, 1734, Jemima Hattered or Hathered; 37. Abigail, b. 1712, for whom her brother John was appointed guardian in 1727.

THOMAS COATES (25), born about 1661, resided in Lynn, married there Dec. 29, 1685, Martha Gay and had: 38. Thomas, b. June 5, 1688; and 39. John, b. Jan. 7, 1690-1.

## II. THE FAMILY OF ROBERT COATES.

### FIRST GENERATION.

ROBERT COATES (40), of Lynn, was thirty-six or thirty-seven years of age in 1663.—Essex court records, vol. 8, p. 107. And conveyed lands to Robert Rand in 1649.—Essex deeds, vol. 1, p. 46. His children were: +41. Robert, m. Mary Hodgekins; 42. John, who resided at Lynn in 1708; 43. Abigail, b. Apr. 10, 1663, m. Jan. 16, 1683-4, Samuel Rhodes.—Savage, vol. 3, p. 527; 44. Thomas, who was living in 1676, and was a witness at the trial of John Flint, and was perhaps that Thomas Coates of Roxbury who died in 1734, evidently without a family since his property passed by will to the town's poor, and the widow Tama-zeen Hereley.—Suffolk probate records, vol. 30, p. 440; 45. Eleazer, who was killed carelessly 7d. 8mo. 1676, by John, the son of Edward Flint.—Suffolk court records, folios 1495 and 1560.

## SECOND GENERATION.

ROBERT COATES (41), was a soldier under Capt. Turner, on the Connecticut river in 1676.—Savage, vol. 1, p. 412; and Bodge's King Philip's war, pp. 240, 261, 361 and 371. And having returned to Lynn, married there Dec. 29, 1682, Mary Hodgkins; removed thence to Stonington, Conn., and while of that place sold to his brother John all interest in his father's estate. He was a weaver by trade. His children were: 46. Robert, b. Dec. 17, 1683, who m. Mary and resided at North Stonington.—Wheeler's Stonington, p. 313; 47. William, b. Oct. 23, 1689, who m. Hannah Bill and resided at North Stonington.—Idem p. 313; 48. Obediah, b. Sep. 18, 1691; 49. Hannah, b. Feb. 12, 1693-4; 50. Josiah, b. Mar. 20, 1695-6, who was perhaps that Joseph Coates mentioned by Wheeler's Stonington, p. 313, as having married Hannah Elliott, and resided at North Stonington; 51. Caleb, b. Sep. 22, 1698; 52. Grace, b. Sep. 30, 1701; 53. Abigail, twin, b. Sep. 30, 1701; 54. Hezekiah, b. Apr. 2, 1705.

---

To one of these families, perhaps, belonged that James Coates (60) mentioned in Larned's Windham County, vol. 1, p. 180, as having come from Dudley, and settled north of Quinntisset hill, in Quinntisset, now the town of Thompson in that county, between the years 1721 and 1726. He was among old friends from Lynn and Salem. His wife was Martha. Their children whose births were recorded on the Killingly town records in 1756, were: 61. James, b. Mar. 4, 1731, who must have married outside of the Baptist order, to which his father belonged, if he were that James Cate of Thompson whose daughter Sarah was baptized Aug. 21, 1754, and who is believed to have removed from the town since his name does not appear again upon its records; 62. Eliphalet, b. July 25, 1734, who m. Susanna, and had at least seven children; 63. Hannah, b. Apr. 25, 1737; 64. Mary, b. July 31, 1739, m. July 27, 1758, Zebulon Marsh; 65. Benjamin, b. Jan. 17, 1744, who m., 1770, Esther Marsh and removed to Newfane, Windham county, Vermont, in 1780; 66. Hezekiah, b. Feb. 8, 1747, who m., about or before 1790, Rachel,

the widow of Jonah Wood, a revolutionary soldier, and had by her a daughter Martha, called Patty, born in 1791, who married Junia Joslin, remained in Thompson, had the remnants of the Coates estate there, and died Apr. 1, 1871, aged eighty years. Junia died Feb. 22, 1857, aged seventy-three years. They had twelve children.

Dudley is in Worcester county, Massachusetts. Miss Larned cites no authority for the statement that James Coates was of that place prior to 1726, and no trace has been found of his having been there, except the following:

Certificate: A true list of the names of the members of the Baptist church in Dudley: Joseph Wakefield, Benjamin Putney, Paul Robinson, Silas Robinson, Jonathan Putney and the names of them that attend meeting with them, Francis Courtis, John Courtis and William Wakefield. This is to certify to the town clerk of Dudley, and assessors of said town, that we have chosen Paul Robinson and Francis Courtis to see that the assessors give orders to the constable of Dudley not to take any taxes of the brethren, nor of any of the Society of the Baptist church to support your minister, or defray ministerial charges, or for erecting any place of worship for your Society. May 21, 1744.

Jonathan Marsh, Clerk of Baptist church.  
James Coats, Brother of the church.

Entered on the records of the town of Dudley, September 16, 1746.—*Ammidown's Historical Sketches*, vol. 1, p. 444; and *Dudley town records*, vol. 1, p. 143.

This certificate was made pursuant to an act of partial toleration passed by the general court of Massachusetts in 1728, and extensions of said act which exempted Anabaptists and Quakers "provided that they usually attended the meetings of their respective societies and lived within five miles of the place of meeting."—*Ammidown's Historical Sketches*, vol. 1, p. 444. And suggests in the light of ascertained facts that James Coates, rather than having been an inhabitant of Dudley, was clerk of the Baptist church in Dudley after he had purchased lands and settled in Thompson, and before the organization of the Baptist church there.

Thompson lies adjacent to Dudley, yet in the northeastern



corner of Connecticut, and was, in fact, claimed by Massachusetts until the settlement of the differences between these colonies concerning boundary lines in 1713. Its inhabitants were few and enjoyed no town privileges except such as were accorded to them by ancient Killingly, unlawfully, until its jurisdiction was recognized by the general court in 1726. This recognition having been withdrawn, however, in 1729, the town was not formally organized until 1730, and its families, as Miss Larned remarks in respect to the families of Windham county, "were apparently like Melchisedec, with neither beginning of days nor end of life."

Moreover the "Great Awakening," initiated by the preaching of Edwards and Whitefield, had its effects in Thompson parish. James Coates, Jonathan Marsh, Eliphalet, Levi and John Wight and others embraced the doctrine of believer's baptism by immersion, refused to pay rates for the support of Mr. Cabot, the minister of the established order, pleaded the toleration act, and finally organized in 1750 a separate church on the six principles of Christ's doctrine as expressed in Paul's Epistle to the Hebrews, chapter vi., verses 1 and 2.—Larned's Windham county, vol. 1, p. 465. In distinction from the orthodox church which belonged to the town, precinct or parish, and comprehended its citizens, this new church was migratory, meeting in the houses of its members and removing from place to place according to their needs and convenience, and exclusive, admitting only those with whom its members "held communion in the inward actings of their own souls." It was one of the phases of the revolt against culture, and, as Miss Larned adds, "occupied by and waste places," and died about 1770. Little else is known concerning it, except what has been gleaned from stray documents like those appearing in Dudley town records, vol. 2, pp. 9 and 10, and running as follows:

Killingly october ye 5th 1754 these lines are to notify the Honourable select men of Dudley that Silas Robinson frequently attends our meeting and we believe he conseinsusly absented from you as witness our hands, Attest

James Gleason  
Jams Coats

Killingly october ye 14th 1754 these lines are to notify the Honourable select men of Dudley that Samll Robinson frequently attends our meeting and we believe that he conseineusly absented from you as witness our hands Atest

James gleason  
Jams Coats

Killingly october ye 14th 1754 these lines are to notify the Honourable select men of Dudley that Samll Robinson frequently attends our meeting and we believe that he conseinusly absented from you as witness our hands Atest

James gleason  
Jams Coats

Wightman Jacobs, the first pastor of the church, resided in the northern part of Thompson parish.—Larned's Windham county, vol. 1, p. 465. James Coates and Jonathan Marsh who signed these certificates were neighbors residing in the north-eastern part of the parish. James Coates was the only man bearing that surname who resided in that region, and could have been the father of Rachel, the wife of William Marsh, if her maiden name was Coates. His farm was just east of Five Mile creek, on the road to Buck hill and near the Rhode Island line, and the site of his house is still marked by an old cellar-hole and chimney. He was selectman in 1754 notwithstanding his religious affiliations, conveyed lands to his sons as late as 1768, and is believed to have been that James Coates who assisted in the organization of the Calvinistic Baptist church in Thompson in 1772.—Larned's Windham county, vol. 2, p. 85. If such, he was then advanced in years.

Jonathan Marsh was the father of the above-named William Marsh. His son Zebadiah Marsh, born about 1735, married Mary Coates July 27, 1758, at Killingly, and removed thence about 1780, to Newfane, Windham county, Vt. His daughter Esther born about 1743, married Benjamin Coates about 1770 at Killingly, and also removed thence about 1780, to Newfane.—Marsh genealogy, pp. 77 and 79. Jonathan's brother Samuel Marsh born Nov. 4, 1701, married Martha Coates May 18, 1749, at Killingly.—Idem, p. 39. And the above-named Eliphalet

Wight married Lydia Cate, whose name spelled in modern fashion was doubtless Coates, Dec. 1, 1741, in the northern part of Gloucester, now Burrillsville, R. I., just across the state line.—Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, vol. 3, part 1, Gloucester, p. 12; and Wight genealogy, p. 40. Mary and Benjamin were children of James Coates. And Martha and Lydia may have been related to him.

William Marsh was Jonathan's eldest child but one, and was born in Killingly about 1732. His wife was Rachel, and her eldest child, a daughter Rachel, was born in Killingly Mar. 13, 1757. William doubtless married in Killingly. And the foregoing is sufficient to suggest that Coates was the maiden name of his wife. The author of the Marsh genealogy states that such was the fact, yet cites no authority for the statement, and gives neither her parentage nor the date or place of her birth or marriage. Has he not accepted the suggestion?

Diligent and intelligent examination of the records of Boston, Salem, Lynn, Worcester, Pomfret, Woodstock, Killingly and Plainfield yields nothing further, and particularly affords no intimation of the birth or existence of any person named Rachel Coates, excepting that Rachel, the widow of Jonah Wood, who married Hezekiah Coates and had by him a daughter Martha, called Patty, born about 1791, who married Junia Joslin, remained in Thompson, resided near the old Coates homestead, had the remnants of the Coates estate, and died Apr. 1, 1871. Moreover Martha had many children, and among them a son with whom she lived and whose daughter, Mrs. Porter, resided at East Thompson in 1902, and herself had a daughter, Miss Edith Porter, then residing there. And these ladies state, according to the tradition which has come down to them, that Rachel, the widow of Jonah Wood, had two daughters, to-wit: Chloe and Willard, when she married Hezekiah, and that Martha or Patty was the unexpected child of their old age. The question therefore arises: Was not another of Rachel's daughters that Rachel who became the wife of William Marsh?

## 91 WOOD, WOODIS or WOODHOUSE

10091 JOHN WOODIS is the ancestor of this line. His surname is spelled this way in his will. Savage states that it is equivalent to Woodhouse, Woodice, or Woodowes. Pope states that it is equivalent also to Woodies, Woodes, Woodie or Woods. Yet Vinton states in the Giles Memorial that the name, although supposed to be equivalent to Woodhouse, is unquestionably Woods or Wood. John, having resided in Salem, died there May 25, 1659. His will dated May 24, 1659, attested by Thomas Antrim and Thomas Flint, proved June 29, 1659, and affording about all the information to be had concerning him, nominates my son-in-law Samuel Very to be executor, bequeaths to him two oxen, and my wearing-clothes; to my daughter Alice, his wife, two cows; and to the children of said Samuel Very property as follows: to Thomas and John a mare; to Samuel a young horse and the vantage; to Elizabeth a two-year-old heifer and an iron pot; to Sarah a cow, a three-year-old heifer, my bedding, a chest with contents, an iron kettle, my pewter, and six pounds ten shillings in the hands of Thomas Flint; and to Emma Muse a cow. His estate, inventoried June 10, 1659, was appraised at sixty-nine pounds and five shillings. His wife was Frances who died in May, 1658. Their daughter

9091 ALICE WOODIS born, probably in England, married Samuel Very (9088) and resided in Salem.

## 92 BURTON

10092 JOHN BURTON, styled captain in ancient documents, was of Salem in 1636, purchased lands there in 1649, resided there, was a tanner by trade, was worried for being Quaker between the years 1659 and 1661, and having deposed in 1666 that he was then about fifty-eight years of age, died in the fall of 1684. His will, dated Oct. 14, 1684, and proved Nov. 16, 1684, disposed of an estate appraised at two hundred twenty-three pounds and twelve shillings; named my sons Samuel and Isaac, son-in-law William Osborne, my daughter Hannah, his wife, and my grandchild Samuel Osborne; nominated my son John to be executor; and appointed my good friend and neighbor Robert Fuller and my son-in-law William Osborne to be foeffees in trust.—Essex probate records, docket 4289.

9092 HANNAH BURTON, mentioned in her father's will as the wife of William Osborne (9089) with her son Samuel who was born at Salem Apr. 27, 1675, resided there with her husband, and doubtless died there.

## 93 SOUTHWICK

10093 LAWRENCE SOUTHWICK a glass-man of Salem, having come from Lancashire, England, in 1627, returned and brought his wife Cassandra and children John and Mary on the ship *Mayflower* in 1630, according to tradition; settled at Salem, became a member of the church and freeman there, and received from the town in 1639 two acres of land, still called the glass-house field; bought other lands Apr. 8, 1659; succumbed, with his wife Cassandra, to the "leaven of the doctrine of the Quakers" about that time, and having been fined, whipped, imprisoned at Boston and Ipswich, and finally banished for that reason under pain of death, sought refuge at the house of his friend Nathaniel Silvester on Shelter island in Long Island sound, and died there from privation, hardship and exposure, July 10, 1659. His will, dated the same day and proved Nov. 29, 1660, gives to my son Daniel my dwelling-house at Salem, with its orchards, gardens and appurtenances; to John Burnell, if he shall stand faithful in the truth, two young steers and the first mare foal; to others lands and legacies; and to my son Daniel and daughter Provided the residue of my estate, subject however to the enjoyment of the whole of it by my wife during her life-time, if she shall survive me, and appoints her executrix. Cassandra survived her husband only three days. Their children were: 1. John, b. 1620, m. first widow Sarah Tidd, second widow Hannah Flint, and third Sarah Burnett or Burnell; 2. Mary, b. 1630, m. Henry Trask; 3. Josiah, b. 1632, m. Mary; 4. Provided, b. 1635, d. 1640; +5. Daniel, bapt. Dec. 6, 1639, m. Hester Boyes; 6. Provided, b. Dec., 1641, m. Samuel Gaskill; 7. Elizabeth, admitted to the church Sep. 1, 1650, m. perhaps that John Burnell mentioned in her father's will; 8. Ann, m. Potter; 9. Clarissa, who suffered much severity in 1658 for being a Quaker, yet is not mentioned in her father's will; 10. Deborah.

9093 DANIEL SOUTHWICK born in 1637, and baptized in the First church at Salem Dec. 6, 1639, embraced also with his sister Delivered, the doctrine of the Quakers, which according to the records of that church was "as bad or worse than that of ye Pharisees," and having absented himself from meeting was fined by the general court in the dark days of 1658 and 1659, and being unable to pay the fine was sentenced to be sold, for the greater glory of God, to any Christian in Virginia or Barbadoes. The sentence, however, was never executed, owing perhaps to the protest of the stout sea-captain<sup>1</sup> and the murmurs of the people, which Whittier alludes to in his poem entitled *Cassandra Southwick*, wherein he sings the divine courage of her daughter Delivered. Daniel inherited his father's dwelling-house at Salem, with its orchards, gardens and appurtenances, in 1660; married Hester Boyes (9094) there Feb. 23, 1663; sold lands with her to Deliverance Parkman Apr. 13, 1685, and to other persons afterward; and died after 1717. His will was proved Feb. 10, 1718-19. His widow, Hester, conveyed an acre of land at Northfield in Salem to her brother Daniel as late as 1733-4. Their children were: 1. Lawrence, b. 1664, m. Tamson Buffum; 2. Hester, b. June 26, 1665, m. James Buxton; 3. Elizabeth, b. June 24, 1668, m. Wilkins; 4. Hannah, b. Aug. 7, 1667, m. Thomas Buffington; 5. Daniel, b. Mar. 25, 1671, m. Jane; 6. Eleanor, b. June 25, 1674, m. Osborne; +7. Mercy, b. 1676, m. John Osborne.

8093 MERCY SOUTHWICK, born in Salem in 1676, married John Osborne (8089) there before Mar. 27, 1705, and died there before Jan. 18, 1717.

---

<sup>1</sup>"Pile my ship with bars of silver,—pack with coins of Spanish gold,  
From keel-piece up to deck-plank, the roomage of her hold,  
By the living God who made me!—I would sooner in your bay  
Sink ship and crew and cargo, than bear this child away!"

## 94 BOYES

10094 JOSEPH BOYES, the ancestor of this line, whose surname was anciently spelled also Boys, Boyse, Boyce and Boies, was a tanner at Salem, and having been a proprietor there in 1638, member of the church there Apr. 7, 1640, and freeman May 18, 1642, sold house and land there in 1657. His will dated Nov. 4, 1684, and proved Feb. 18, 1694-5, mentioned his wife Eleanor, son Joseph, daughters Mary Southwick, Hester, and Elizabeth Hanson, and grandchildren Joseph and Benjamin, sons of Joseph. His children were: +1. Hester, bapt. Feb. 23, 1640, m. Daniel Southwick; 2. Elizabeth, bapt. Mar. 6, 1642, m. Hanson; 3. Joseph, bapt. Mar. 31, 1644, m. Sarah Meacham; 4. Benjamin, bapt. May 16, 1647; 5. Mary, m. Josiah (?) Southwick.

9094 HESTER BOYES baptized at Salem, Mass., Feb. 23, 1640, married Daniel Southwick (9093) there.



## 95 TUTTY

10095 WILLIAM TUTTY of St. Stephens, Coleman street, London, gentleman, left a will dated Oct. 10, 1640, and proved Jan. 9, 1640, and thereby bequeathed to my beloved wife Anne Tutty all my plate and household stuff and my seal ring, only desiring her that my children may enjoy the plate that was given them at their baptizing, everyone their own; recited that whereas my son William Tutty hath already had a liberal and competent part of my estate in his maintenance in the University of Cambridge and in a parcel of books, bought by me of Nathaniel Micklethwayte, my wife's son, executor of Paul Micklethwaite, late Doctor of Divinity, deceased, and given to him, amounting to the sum of about forty pounds, I therefore give unto him only the sum of ten pounds, etc.; and that because I have already given unto my eldest daughter Anne, lately married with Alexander Knight of Ipswich in New England, beyond the seas, a competent marriage portion, I therefore give unto her, in full of her child's portion, the sum of ten pounds to be paid her also by mine executrix within one year after my decease; and having divided the residue of his estate into two equal parts, gave one part unto my wife Anne Tutty, and the other part equally to the rest of my children now living, viz.: John, Joseph, Benjamin, Samuel, Elizabeth, Dorcas, and Hester Tutty, and appointed my said wife executrix.—Waters' Gleanings in England, vol. 1, p. 842.

9095 HANNAH, Anna or Anne Tutty, his daughter, for the names were equivalent anciently, married Alexander Knight (9040), settled with him at Ipswich, and after his death married Robert Whitman Nov. 9, 1664.—Swan's Girls' Names, p. 35; Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 524; and Pope's Pioneers, p. 495. And John Tuttie, citizen and fruiterer of London, son of William

Tuttie, late of London, gentleman, deceased, left a will dated Sep. 3, 1657, with codicil dated Sep. 5, 1657, both proved Oct. 3, 1657, and thereby bequeathed to my sister Hannah Knight of New England for her children, or such of them as may be living, or in case they be all deceased, then for her own use if living at the time appointed by me for payment, fifty pounds; to my brother William Tuttie of Totteride (Totteridge?) fifty pounds; to my sister Dorcas one hundred pounds; to my sister Hester Blissett sixty pounds; to my sister Elizabeth Tew forty pounds; to her son Nicholas Tew ten pounds; to my brother Samuel all that he owes me upon any account whatever, whether in frames or money; to each of his four children ten pounds to bind them forth to learn trades; to my brother Micklethwaight twenty pounds to buy him two pieces of plate; to my uncle John Ling forty shillings; to Richard Davies, shoemaker, five pounds; to Mary Prosser, widow, ten pounds; to Anthony Haile, trimmer, ten pounds; to Thomas Higgeson ten pounds; and to the poor one hundred pounds; and appointed my wife Rachel executrix.—Waters' Gleanings in England, vol. 1, p. 843.

## 96 GARNSEY

10096 HENRY GARNSEY of Dorchester, Mass., who was styled "bailiffe" by the town records in 1655, was admitted to full communion with the church there 3d. 8mo. 1686, "notwithstanding his opinions of Prelacy," and died Aug. 13, 1692, leaving a widow, Elizabeth, who received letters of administration upon his estate Oct. 14, 1692, and filed two inventories showing assets amounting to one hundred sixty-six pounds.—Suffolk probate records, vol. 13, pp. 65 and 564; docket 1971. His prior wife Hannah Andrews, whom he married before 1660, joined the church at Dorchester that year and died Aug. 17, 1686. She was a daughter of Thomas Andrews, the proprietor of Dorchester, who died May 20, 1673.—Pope's *Pioneers*', p. 18. And may have been the mother of Henry's children: +1. John, aged twelve years; 2. Joseph, aged ten and one-half years, who were baptized there 29d. 2mo. 1660. Yet John was a nephew of Mahaleel Munnings and joined with Hopeskill Munnings, another nephew, of Burcham, Denge, County Essex, Old England, in appointing John Marion of Boston attorney-in-fact Oct. 1, 1707, to convey their rights in lands and buildings at the north end of Boston, near Merry's point, which said Mahaleel Munnings died seized of.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 26, pp. 36 and 37. Return Munnings of Boston, brother and heir of Mahaleel Munnings, conveyed rights in his estate to William Greenough Apr. 13, 1689.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 26, p. 36. And an inventory of the estate of Mahaleel Munnings made in March, 1659-60, and including house, lands and sheep at Dorchester, mentions also "one-half of colt at Henry Garnsey's house."—Suffolk probate records, docket 303; also Gen. Register, vol. 10 (1856), pp. 176 and 177. And these facts make possible a surmise that Henry Garnsey had perhaps still another and earlier wife who was the

sister of Mahaleel and daughter of Edmund Munnings, and that she was either Mary aged nine years, or Anna aged six years in 1635, when Edmund came to New England.—Waters' Gleanings in England, vol. 1, p. 10; Pope's Pioneers, p. 323; Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 255; and authorities cited, particularly Gen. Register, vol. 1 (1847), p. 132; vol. 7 (1853), p. 273; vol. 8 (1854), pp. 75 and 354; vol. 10 (1856), p. 176; vol. 14 (1860), p. 316; vol. 37 (1883), p. 378. Henry's son Joseph Garnsey did not pay his rates at Dorchester in 1673, and his name appears that year in a list of those persons of Dorchester who had removed to other towns "in the time of the warr," which ought to pay to this town.—Dorchester town records, pp. 195 and 225. He settled at or about this time, however, at Milford, Conn., and died there Mar. 3, 1730, in the eightieth year of his age, according to his gravestone. His deed, dated May 16, 1712, recites that I, Joseph Garnsey of Milford, was a son of Henry Garnsey of Dorchester who died nearly twenty years ago and left only two surviving sons, that my brother John Garnsey, being the older, received a double portion of our father's homestead, and that we divided the same, which is in the possession of our mother-in-law, the relict of our deceased father, etc.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 49, p. 248. And these recitals are confirmed by the fact that Joseph Garnsey of Milford, Conn., appointed his son Joseph his attorney Apr. 29, 1712, to convey unto John Danforth of Dorchester one-third part of lot forty, being sixty-eight acres, etc.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 49, p. 248. And that three weeks later, to-wit: July 9, 1712, John Garnsey and wife Elizabeth conveyed unto John Danforth two-thirds of said lot.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 49, p. 248.

9096 JOHN GARNSEY the eldest son of Henry, born in 1648, and baptized at Dorchester 29d. 2mo. 1660, gave his assent to the covenant 25d. 12mo. 1676; removed to Milton, thence to Swansea and finally to Rehoboth, Mass., and died at the latter place Mar. 22, 1722. His estate was divided in July of that year. His first wife was Elizabeth who died in Rehoboth Apr. 11, 1714. His second wife whom he married in Rehoboth

Aug. 16, 1716, was Sarah, the daughter born Oct. 15, 1655, of John Miller, and the widow of John Titus who died Dec. 2, 1697. —Titus Family, in N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, vol. 12 (1880-1), p. 92. John's children were: +1. Mehitable, b. Milton, Nov. 2, 1673, bapt. Dorchester 2d. 7mo. 1677, m. John Horton; 2. Hannah, b. Dorchester or Milton July 25, 1676, bapt. Dorchester, 2d. 7mo. 1677, m. June 7, 1700, Thomas Horton; 3. Henry, b. Dorchester July 16, 1679, bapt. 7d. 7mo. 1679, m. first Sarah Wheelock of Medfield, his intention to marry having been published July 13, 1700, and second Hannah, resided in Medway, and d. July 3, 1759, aged eighty years according to his gravestone in West Medway; 4. Elizabeth, b. Dorchester Apr. 23, 1682, m. May 6, 1703, James Bowen or Brown; 5. John, b. Dorchester Dec. 7, 1684, m. Rehoboth Oct. 14, 1714, Judith Ormsbee who d. Aug. 27, 1715; 6. Ebenezer, b. Milton Mar. 4, 1687, m. Jan. 19, 1709-10, Mehitable West, and resided in Rehoboth; 7. Joseph, b. Milton Aug. 20, 1689, m. June 21, 1711, Elizabeth Badcock of that place, and perhaps second Hannah Millard; 8. Mary, b. Milton Mar. 14, 1692, bapt. Dorchester Mar. 20, 1691-2, m. Sep. 3, 1713, Samuel Hix; 9. Waitstill, b. Milton Feb. 8, 1693, bapt. Dorchester Feb. 18, 1693-4, m. June 27, 1717, Timothy Titus; 10. John, again b. Swansea June 16, 1696, m. June 16, 1717, Elizabeth, the daughter born May 5, 1691, of John and Sarah Titus, and resided in Rehoboth; 11. Seth, b. Swansea Feb. 15, 1697-8, m. Hannah, resided in Rehoboth and d. Jan. 12, 1754.

8096 MEHITABLE GARNSEY, born in Milton Nov. 2, 1673, and baptized in Dorchester 2d. 7mo. 1677, married John Horton (8009) before 1722, resided with him at Rehoboth, and died Oct. 15, 1742.

## 97 SMITH

9097 JOHN SMITH who came perhaps from Hertfordshire, England, was of Milford, Conn., in 1640, and having married Grace Hawley, died there in 1684, leaving an estate worth upward of five hundred pounds. Grace died there in 1690, leaving a will dated Nov. 26, 1689.—New Haven probate records, vol. 2, p. 90. Their memories are perpetuated by an inscription on the memorial bridge there. Their children were: 1. Ephraim, bapt. Oct. 12, 1644, m. Abigail Briscoe; 2. John, bapt. Aug. 27, 1646, m. Phebe Canfield; 3. Mary, bapt. Jan. 7, 1648, m. Abel Gunn; 4. Ebenezer, bapt. Nov. 10, 1650, d. young; 5. Mercy, bapt. Dec. 5, 1652, d. May 2, 1670; +6. Mehitable, b. Mar. 25, 1655, m. Edward Camp.

8097 MEHITABLE SMITH born Mar. 25, 1655, lived with her parents at Milford, married there Jan. 15, 1673, Edward Camp (8032), and died before 1701.

## 98 HINE

9098 MARY HINE or, as the name was anciently spelled also, Hind or Hinde, who married Edward Camp (9032) of New Haven, Conn., was a sister of Thomas Hine, the immigrant, of Milford who had a home-lot there Jan. 28, 1646, died leaving a will dated 1694, and was survived by a tradition, according to Lambert's New Haven, that he had relieved an Indian, fastened and left on the marsh by the Mohawks to perish by the bites of mosquitoes, and was held in high regard on that account by neighboring Indians who said that he and his descendants, when overtaken by death, were taken by the Great Spirit at once to his big wigwam. Thomas had at least ten children. They were: 1. Thomas, b. Oct., 1653; 2. John, b. Mar. 17, 1656; 3. "Sonne," b. Dec., 1657; 4. Samuel, b. Jan. 26, 1659-60; 5. George, b. June 22, 1662; 6. Stephen, b. Oct. 25, 1663; 7. Alice, b. Oct. 5, 1666; 8. Ealis (dau.), b. Dec. 16, 1667; 9. William, b. Aug. 15, 1670; 10. George, b. June 29, 1673.—Orcutt's New Milford, pp. 711-712.

## 99 CROSS

9099 ROBERT CROSS of Ipswich, Mass., who was a proprietor there in 1635, served in the Pequod war which began the next year; was of Ipswich in 1639; had a case in court there which was referred to the general court 1d. 10mo. 1640; conveyed lands to his son Stephen and wife Elizabeth 13d. 11mo. 1674; and having made a deposition Dec. 5, 1693, the original whereof may be found in the Suffolk court files at Boston, stated therein that he and his wife Anna married Aug. 20, 1635, and had children as follows: 1. Elizabeth, b. Aug. 4, 1636; 2. Mary, b. June 14, 1640; 3. Martha, b. Mar. 15, 1643. Savage states that by his wife who died Oct. 29, 1677, he had several children, and that beside the above-named Martha who married William Dirkee in 1664, the names are known only of the following: 4. Robert, b. about 1642, who m. Martha Treadwell Feb. 19, 1665; 5. Stephen, b. about 1646, who m. Elizabeth Cheney; 6. Ralph, b. Feb. 15, 1659, probably the youngest, who m. Mary. Pope adds that his daughter married William Nelson. Perhaps she was another child. Certainly he had daughters: +7. Sarah, who m. William Butler; and 8. Anna, who m. Fellows. And Mary Herick and Anna Fellows, daughters of Robert Cross of Ipswich, quitclaimed rights in their father's estate to William Butler by deed dated Dec. 4, 1710.—Andrews genealogy, appendix, p. 183.

8099 SARAH CROSS born in Ipswich about 1655, married William Butler (8058) of Chebacco parish in that town in 1675, and died there before July 2, 1703.



100 SHEPHERD WITH HATHAWAY, DYER,  
TALBOT and PAUL CONNECTIONS

William Shepard, of Taunton, who was before the Plymouth court May 7, 1650, for fault to his mother-in-law, and an inventory of whose estate, left at the house of Thomas Jones of that place, was taken Feb. 27, 1664, according to Pope's *Pioneers*, p. 412, was that William Shepherd, of Taunton, shoemaker, who constituted and appointed "my loving brother John Hathaway (8021) of Taunton," for to take care of all that I, William Shepherd, have either in Taunton or elsewhere in our Sovereign King Charles' dominions, and to dispose of the same to the best advantage of me and my children, and if I die, then to divide the same among my children equally, except that my eldest son Samuel shall have a double portion of my land.—March, 1664, Plymouth colony records, archives book, p. 38. He and John Hathaway took the oath of fidelity at Taunton in 1657, their names lie adjacent on the record, and the name of Thomas Jones follows the next but one, afterward.—Plymouth colony records, vol. 8, p. 187. John Hathaway exhibited an inventory of William Shepherd's estate to the court at Plymouth Mar. 3, 1664. The appraisers, George Hall, Walter Deane, Richard Williams and Nicholas White were doubtless disinterested persons. Thomas Jones, at whose house the inventory had been left, was doubtless the father of that Thomas Jones born May 4, 1662, who married the daughter Mary, born Feb. 8, 1666-7, of William Paul (8001). And although the power-of-attorney or will hereinabove referred to describes William Shepherd as a shoemaker, the inventory indicates rather that he was a haberdasher or perhaps a traveling peddler. Most of his things were at the house of Thomas Jones. Many of these were "in a Chist that was locked." And among them were ten "weemens' "

waistcoats appraised at ten shillings, and two boxes, besides a Bible and other books, and "other goods not in the house." And the following: "Item. On the exchange of Catle, due from John Hathaway to William Shepherd, £1.17.06." Also "Item. More due to William Shepherd by John Hathaway £3.0.0." The inventory does not suggest that William had home or family, or owned either house or lands.

In this connection the following is interesting.

"New Haven, Dec. 14, 1665. 'An inventory of the Estate of Wm. Shepheard, deceased, taken the 7th of December \* \* \* and upon oath attested by the wife of John Rose.'"—Gen. Register, vol. 58 (1904), p. 73.

"New Haven, Feb. 5, 1666. 'Edward Preston Attornie on the behalfe of John Hathaway of Trenton, as administrator to ye estate of Wm. Shepheard, deceased, \* \* \* Patrick Moran and John Rose called to give account of ye sd estate according to Inventory (onely yt which was payd to John Rose for his wives attendance on ye sd Shepheard wn he was sick) and engaged to give bond,' etc. (Proprietors' records, vol. 3, pp. 77, 98.)"—Idem, p. 73.

"What interest, if any, Patrick Moran and John Rose, or their wives, had in the estate of William Shepard, and why they took possession of the said estate, is not known; but the facts indicate relationship of some kind, as yet not proved. This John Rose we suppose to have been the son, born in 1619, of Robert Rose, who came in the Francis in 1634."—Idem, p. 73.

The question arises whether the words "John Hathaway of Trenton" were not written in the ancient record "John Hathaway of Taunton," and misread when transcribed. Such an error might have occurred easily! See the Hathaway and also the Rose line.

John Shepard, of Fossecut, Towcester, Northamptonshire, England, left lands by his will to my "son William Shepard in New England," named my brother Thomas Shepard, and directed him, should William decline to return to England and claim the lands, to pay him a sum of money in lieu thereof.—

William Shepard of Fossecut, etc., by George L. Shepard, p. 9, note. And the author of this volume, although giving neither the date nor text of the will, suggests that the son William named therein may have been that William Shepherd of Taunton, "whose descendants settled in Haverhill." Thomas Shepard was a graduate of Emanuel College, Cambridge, England, and the first pastor of the church at Cambridge, Mass.—Pope's *Pioneers*, p. 411. William Shepherd was an early settler of Taunton. A list of the proprietors of that town May 25, 1680, mentions "William Shepard's heirs, on his rights."—Proprietors' records, vol. 2, p. 8. And lands there were granted or laid out on his rights according to the proprietors' records, as follows: May 15, 1699, to Nicholas Stephens, twenty acres.—vol. 2, p. 72; Nov. 17, 1699, to John Thrasher, thirty acres.—vol. 1, p. 226; Dec. 30, 1701, to Joseph Willis, Jr., twenty acres.—vol. 2, p. 85; Dec. 8, 1702, to Benja. Leonard, on the desire of John Hathaway, etc.—vol. 2, p. 111; Mar., 1702-3, to Benja. Leonard, two acres, part on Shepard's right.—vol. 1, p. 258; Nov. 10, 1714, to Nat. Holloway, sixteen acres adjoining Mr. Moorey's, laid out to him in said Shepard's right.—vol. 1, p. 306. And on these records appears also the following: Whereas John Burt had some years ago thirty acres of land laid out by Nath'l Holloway's land, and now Mr. Nicholas Moorey, appearing with a deed from the heirs of William Shepard, deceased, claims a grant of land to said Shepard at that place, and said Burt agrees to let Moorey have land there, and to take up his land elsewhere, etc.; Apr. 9, 1708, laid out to John Burt in the right of his father, Richard Burt, etc.—vol. 1, p. 150. And in the registry of deeds, the following: Whereas our honored father John Hathaway of Taunton, in his lifetime, as administrator of William Shepherd, formerly of Taunton, deceased, owed unto Israel Shepherd of Virginia, one of the sons of said William Shepherd, ten pounds, which was said Israel Shepherd's legacy or part in full of the movable estate of his father William, and our said father designed and reserved a tract of land in Free-town, to-wit: sixty-six acres, for said Israel Shepherd, and said

Nicholas Morey has paid the ten pounds to Israel Shepherd; we, John Hathaway of Freetown, and Abraham and Isaac Hathaway of Dighton, surviving sons of John Hathaway, of Taunton, deceased, convey said tract to Nicholas Morey July 11, 1719.—Bristol deeds vol. 12, p. 514.

The earliest record at Taunton referring to William Shepherd, which has yet been found, is, however, the following: The names of those inhabitants in Taunton who are to have their division of land now agreed upon, Dec. 28, 1659, whose proportion is to be according to the rate here following, together with their quantity of land, lots and heads, at two acres a head, two acres to the shilling, and two acres to the lot; the lots are all alike: William Shepherd 5 shillings, 10 heads, and 32 acres.—Proprietors' records, vol. 2, pp. 8 and 12. The ten heads in his family were perhaps himself, his wife and mother-in-law, and seven children. He certainly had seven children at the time of his death, as appears by deed or agreement, the record whereof runs briefly as follows: We whose names are underwritten, being all the sons and daughters that are surviving of William Shepherd, sometime of Taunton, since deceased, who died seized of divers lands and meadows in the county of Bristol, in New England, agree that our brother Israel Shepherd of Nansemond in Virginia shall have half the salt-meadow flats and creeke that lieth in Freetown in said county, and nine acres of land near Peter Walker's in Taunton, in part of said Israel Shepherd's portion; that Peter Trobo (or Trebby) in Rhode Island shall have one-eighth part of said meadow for his children's portion in the estate of William Shepherd, deceased; that said premises, that is half the meadow, salt-marsh, flats and creeke or creeke-stuff, of all that was our father's, William Shepherd, deceased, is the said Israel Shepherd's of Virginia, and shall not cut said Israel Shepherd from a full proportion in all of the divisions of said estate; and that Solomon and John Shepherd shall have the sixty acres of land and three acres of meadow near Assonet river, as by town grants to our father, deceased; dated June 19, 1705; signed and sealed by Samuel Shepherd, John Shepherd, Abra-

ham Brown, Elizabeth Brown, Solomon Shepherd, as attorney-in fact for Israel Shepherd and Solomon Shepherd; witnessed by William Shepherd, Job Rowell, Samuel Swan and John Hartshorne; acknowledged by all the signers except Elizabeth Brown June 19, 1705, at Haverhill before N. Saltonstall, justice of the peace in Essex; and entered Aug. 25, 1713, by John Cary, recorder.—Bristol deeds, vol. 8, p. 75. This conclusion is confirmed by the following: John Shepherd of Rowley, tailor, conveyed Aug. 2, 1704, unto Nicholas Mowry, yeoman, one-eighth of a ten-acre lot "which was my father's, William Shepherd."—Bristol deeds, vol. 7, p. 14. Solomon Shepherd, of Salisbury, smith, for myself, for my brothers Israel and John, and for Abraham Brown and his wife Elizabeth, my sister, conveyed July 31, 1705, unto Nicholas Mowry of Taunton, salt-marsh in Taunton alias Freetown, adjacent to Bryant's neck, which belonged to our honored father William Shepherd, deceased, excepting however two-eighths part of said meadow which was sold by our brother Samuel Shepherd to John Hathaway.—Bristol deeds, vol. 7, p. 624. Israel Shepherd of Salisbury alias Hampton, in New England, son and heir of Samuel Shepherd, eldest son and heir of my honored grandfather William Shepherd, one of the first purchasers and proprietors of Taunton, conveyed lands Mar. 14, 1713-14, to Solomon Shepherd, blacksmith, of Salisbury.—Bristol deeds, vol. 12, p. 545. And Peter Trebby (or Trobo) of Newport, R. I., sailmaker, and his wife Mehitable, conveyed Apr. 5, 1714, unto Capt. Benjamin Ellery of Newport part of a commonage, being one hundred fifty acres of the six hundred acres in Bristol, which came to me by my said wife.—Bristol deeds, vol. 8, p. 489.

These deeds name six of the children of William Shepherd. The seventh child, his son William, witnessed the deed or agreement signed by five of his brothers and sisters and dated June 19, 1705. The children were: 1. Samuel who m. in Haverhill July 14, 1673, Mary Page, the widow of John Dow, and resided in Salisbury; 2. Solomon who m. Aug. 4, 1684, Sarah Eastman, the widow of Joseph French, and resided in Salisbury; 3. John,

who settled in Rowley before 1704; 4. Elizabeth, who. m. June 15, 1675, Abraham Brown of Salisbury, and resided there; 5. William, who m. Oct. 5, 1704, Elizabeth Brown, and resided in Salisbury; 6. Israel, who was of Nansemond, Virginia, in 1705, and 7. Mehitable, who m. Peter Trobo or Trebby, and resided at Newport, R. I., in 1714. Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, pp. 74 and 316, mentions all of these children excepting John, Israel and Mehitable.

John Hathaway, designated by William Shepherd as my loving brother, born in 1629, resided in Taunton and married twice. His first wife was Martha, the mother of his children, who joined with him in the execution of deeds dated Jan. 20, 1678, and Mar. 1, 1683. And his second wife was Ruth, who joined with him in the execution of several deeds between the years 1693 and 1704.—Early Hathaways of Taunton, in *Old Colony Hist. Society collections*, no. 6, (1899) p. 80. He is not known to have had a sister, and if he did not have a sister who married William Shepherd and if his first wife Martha was not a sister of William Shepherd's wife, then Martha herself was a sister of William Shepherd, either by the whole or half blood, and her maiden name was probably Shepherd. John Hathaway's second wife, Ruth, was the widow Ruth Dyer, of Braintree, whom he married Oct. 10, 1692, according to the manuscript records of Rev. Jonathan Marsh in the library of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society. She had two daughters. They were Mary who married Samuel Talbot, and Ruth who married Benjamin Paul, of Taunton. The evidence is conclusive. Ruth, the widow of John Hathaway, died Sep. 11, 1705, aged sixty-five years according to her gravestone. The only paper on record relating to her estate is an inventory made Jan. 23, 1705-6, by Benjamin Crane and Nathaniel French, verified Apr. 3, 1706, by Benjamin Paul of Taunton, husbandman, and entered Apr. 4, 1706, by John Cary, register, in Bristol probate records.—vol. 2, p. 153. It mentions money, wearing-clothes, bed and bed-clothes, yarn, wool and flax, three yards of new cloth, and a small remnant of cloth, a Bible, a looking-glass, two glass bottles

and other small things, an iron pot and hangers, an old spinning-wheel, and some other wooden-ware, one cow, one heifer, one box appraised at four shillings, a calico apron, a pair of spectacles, and a calf-skin; all appraised at the sum of thirteen pounds, with the following: "Item. by a gown and a paire of gloves in ye Custodie of Samuel Talbut of sd taunton. Sonn-in-Law to sd widdow, to be aded to ye waring Cloaths of sd widdow, valluead by ye best account that we, ye prisers, could gitt at, £1-04-00." And an ancient account-book, kept by Thomas Leonard, Esq., of Taunton, and now in the custody of the Old Colony Historical Society of that place, contains the following: "Benjamin Paul, Dr. 1705, Sep. 7th. To physick for your mother Hathaway, 1s. 6d."

Samuel Talbot was that son Samuel, born Feb. 29, 1674, of Jared or Garrett Talbot of Taunton.—Savage, vol. 4, p. 249. His will, dated Aug. 21, 1737, leaves estate to my wife Mary for life, recites that my sons Samuel and Nathaniel have received their portions by deeds of gift, devises the estate after Mary's death to my son Benjamin, charges him with the payment of twenty pounds each to my three daughters, Mary Hoar, daughter Whitmarsh, and Sarah Viles, and provides that Sarah shall have a room in my house and a place for a garden so long as she remains a widow. Mary verified, Jan. 16, 1738-9, the inventory of his estate made Dec. 8, 1738.—Bristol probate records, vol. 9, p. 124. And released Oct. 29, 1740, to her son Benjamin Talbot the lands left to her by the will of her husband.—Bristol deeds, vol. 29, p. 54. The children of Samuel and Mary, according to the Dighton town records, vol. 1, p. 8, were: 1. Mary, b. Feb. 10, 1700; 2. Rebeckah, b. Aug. 16, 1702; 3. Samuel, b. Nov. 20, 1705; 4. Nathaniel, b. Jan. 18, 170(7); 5. Sarah, b. Apr. 12, 1709; 6. Jobe, b. Dec. 9, 1711, d. Aug. 15, 1714; 7. Benjamin, b. Nov. 22, 1713.

Benjamin Paul was a son of William Paul (8001) of Taunton, was born there in 1681, and had children by his wife Ruth, according to the town records, as follows: 1. Benjamin, b. Aug. 7, 1705, m. Anne Staples; 2. Christopher, b. Nov. 24, 1708, m.

Experience Briggs; 3. Ruth, b. Feb. 13, 1711, m. Josiah Macomber; 4. Rebeckah, b. Oct. 30, 1714, m. Thomas Pool; 5. Ebenezer, b. Sep. 21, 1717, m. first, Susannah Williams, and second, Hopeskill Phillips; 6. John, b. Nov. 25, 1719, m. Ruth Dean; 7. Abigail, b. July 18, 1721, m. Stephen Burt; 8. Sarah, b. Sep. 9, 1723, m. Micah Pratt.

The widow Hathaway had therefore, at the time of her death, two daughters, to-wit: Mary and Ruth. And since Mary married Samuel Talbot in 1698 according to the court records for that year, and the widow Ruth Paul died in Berkley Jan. 24, 1776, in the ninety-third year of her age, according to her gravestone, these daughters must have been born before Oct. 10, 1692, the date of their mother's marriage to John Hathaway, and consequently must have been her children by a prior marriage. Her only prior marriage concerning which anything is known or surmised was that with Dyer.

The maiden name of Mary Talbot is believed therefore to have been Dyer. The maiden name of Ruth Paul was certainly Dyer. Since Ruth's son Christopher Paul gave the name Dier to his daughter born Feb. 12, 1752. And also since Ruth's daughter Ruth had a granddaughter Rebecca Gooding, born in Dighton Sep. 28, 1782, who married John Reed, and having lived until 1872 had and prized highly during her lifetime a chest which had belonged to one of her ancestors, Ruth Dyer by name, who lived at Dyer's neck or point, and whose house was sacked but not burned by Indians, who emptied the chest and carried off its contents with other plunder in bed-ticks.—Letter dated Aug. 28, 1894, from Miss Sara E. Cushman Newtonville, Mass. Doubtless this chest was the box listed in the inventory of Ruth Hathaway's estate and appraised at four shillings. Rebecca's granddaughter, Miss Sara E. Cushman of Newtonville, wrote Aug. 2, 1902: "About 1865-70 the half-loft above the wood-room was cleared of its accumulations of boxes, etc., and the Ruth Dyer chest was broken up for fire-wood. Grandmother did not know what was being done in time to save it. My mother visited her and heard the story of the chest soon afterward. I



remember, as a child, that there were several old chests and boxes in the half-loft."

Ruth Paul's eldest son was named Benjamin, for her husband. Her second son, Christopher, who had the daughter Dier born Feb. 12, 1752, was the first among the descendants of William Paul to bear that name and bore it doubtless in memory of her father. And a search for one Christopher Dyer, of Dyer's neck and Braintree, whose house was sacked by Indians and who died before Oct. 10, 1692, when his widow Ruth married John Hathaway, discovers the following:

The settlement in Maine, known anciently by the Indian name Sheepscot and called by the English Dartmouth or New Dartmouth, was situated in what is now the town of New Castle in Lincoln county, on a tract of land known as Mason's, or the Town neck, lying between the Sheepscot river on the west and its lower or eastern branch, a few miles from the sea. Its ruins were visible when the present inhabitants of that region settled there. According to Nicholas Manning, a surveyor under Gov. Dungan, "the dementions off the town necke" were as follows: "ffrom the Southwesterly pount off the town necke is 149 pole to the South Side off Mr. Goddard home lott from thens is 84 pole to a Cross Street to the north sid off Christopher Dyer's home lott is 50 pole then a lott Reserved for the Cattell and pepell to have water ffrom the Spring in Said lot from the north Sid off Said lott to the hay way that goeth into the wods is 30 pole the Said hay way is 4 pole wide from thens to the Cov nor off John Manning lot is 3 pole the Ramender off his ffront on a gett is 7 pole from thens to William Dyers home lott at the North pount of Said neck is 70 pole the bred of Said neck aloung by Said Goddards lott from the East Sid to the west off the neck is 92 pole."—Cushman's *Ancient Sheepscot*, p. 27. A street called the King's Highway extended from its southern to its northern point. At the south, around the spring, was the common. Christopher Dyer lived in that neighborhood, and William Dyer to the north.—*Idem*, pp. 28 and 29. Another tract, known as Dyer's neck, lay between the Sheepscot river on the

west and its branch called Dyer's river, which flowing southward from Somerville sweeps abruptly westward and joins the Sheepscot above the falls. The neck and river were named for William Dyer.—Idem, p. 29. He was one of the justices of the peace under the first civil government for this region.—Idem, p. 54. Among the inhabitants of Sheepscot who appeared pursuant to the summons of the King's commissioners holding court there at the house of John Mason Sep. 5, 1665, and took the oath of allegiance, were William Dyer, Esq., and Christopher Dyer.—Idem, p. 53. And among its early settlers were William Dyer, Esq., Christopher Dyer and John Dyer.—Idem, p. 88. William Dyer may have lived previously at Saco.—Maine Historical Society's collections. *The Ancient Settlement on Sheepscot River*, vol. 2 (1874), p. 229; *Additional Remarks*, vol. 2 (1847), p. 232; and *Sheepscot Farms*, vol. 9 (1887), pp. 135, 136, 150 and 151.

Sheepscot was twice destroyed by Indians, once in September, 1676, during King Philip's war, which began in the summer of the preceding year and lasted until the spring of 1678, and again in 1688.—Cushman's *Ancient Sheepscot*, pp. 62 and 83. William Dyer was mowing on his marsh, opposite the marsh bridge, and as he turned for a returning swath was killed by an Indian.—Idem, p. 58. Cushman intimates that this happened during King Philip's war, and differs in this respect from the depositions hereinafter referred to. Whether he is right or wrong the pioneers named Dyer suffered from the depredations of Indians at the beginning of the war, and Christopher and John retired southward. One of them was among the strangers from Sheepscot river who were in Scituate Jan. 26, 1676, having suffered losses because of the war, as appears by the return of its selectmen made to Gov. Josiah Winslow that day, the relevant part whereof runs as follows: Mr. Dyer left all behind him, who sowed 16 bushells of wheat, planted a bushell and a half of Indian Corn, sowed 9 bushells of peas, left 56 hed of cattell, 30 swine and household goods, and tackling for plow and carte.—

Dean's Scituate, p. 402. Christopher Dyer took the oath of allegiance at Braintree in 1678.—Boston Commissioners' reports, vol. 29, p. 173. And attended a meeting at the house of Mr. Robert Gibbers at Fort Hill, in Boston, Aug. 30, 1682, with John Dyer and others who had been previously at Sheepscot, for the purpose of forming an association for the re-settlement of that place, and bound himself to repair thither before Sep 29, 1683.—Cushman's Ancient Sheepscot, p. 66. And doubtless returned soon afterward.

Mr. Justin M. Leavitt, Register of Deeds for York county, Maine, wrote Aug. 21, 1902, from Alfred, the county seat: "I enclose herewith copies of the depositions which you ask for, and regret that I have been unable to examine the records for further information, as you desire." The copies run as follows:

SUFFOLK. PROVINCE OF THE MASSACHUSETTS BAY. SST. Brantry Jan: 19th 1732-3 John Dyer Aged about Eighty Five Years formerly an Inhabitant of New Dartmouth so called alias Sheepscot in the County of Cornwall so called in the Eastern Parts of the Province aforesd and now living in Brantry aforesd Deposeth and saith That he the sd John living wth his Father Willm Dyer above Sixty Years ago and for several years together at the sd Dartmouth alias Sheepscot on a Neck of Land commonly called by the English Dyers' Neck and by the Indians Nassoemek then and there very well knew the Several Branches of his Fathers Family and that the Eldest Son of the Family was Christopher Dyer, he also had One Daughter whose Name was Mary who afterwards Intermarried with One Saml Bowles. The Deponent further saith that his sd Father was killed by the Indians on the sd Neck in or about the Month of August above Forty Two Years since and in the Life Time of his Eldest Son—Christopher Dyer aforementioned—And that the Deponent was at the same Time living on the sd Neck when his Father was Slain and was himself then and there grievously wounded in several Parts of his Body by the same Party of Indians and was carried by his Brother Christopher to a Doctor at Pemaquid and further saith that some few Months after the Death of his Father vizt in or about the Month December his Eldest Brother Christopher was also killed by the Indians That at his Death his Brother Christopher Left a Son named William (who was his

Eldest Son) besides some other children which William now lives at Weymouth in the County of Suffolk & Province aforesd— And further saith not

his  
JOHN S DYER (seal)  
mark

SUFFOLK ss Braintree, Janry 29th 1732-3. John Dyer above-named Personally appearing before us the Subscribers made oath to the truth of the above written Deposition *In Perpetuam Rei Memoriam*

EDMUND QUINCY Justices of ye Peace  
JOHN QUINCY *Quorum Unus.*

A true Copy of ye Original Receivd May 21st in ye Morning  
1733

Attest JOSEPH MOODY REGR.

STATE OF MAINE, YORK COUNTY, } ss  
Registry of Deeds

A true copy as recorded in book 15, folio 227.

Attest: JUSTIN M. LEAVITT, Register.

Esther Roberts of Boston aged about Sixty Four Years Testifieth & saith that She very well knew Mr. William Dyer of Shipscot Father of Christopher and John Dyer & Mary Dyer who Married to Samuel Bowles, said Christopher was sd Williams Eldest Son and had by his First Wife Two Sons William and John & One Daughter called Grace who intermarried with One Allicet; the first mentioned William Dyer lived on a Neck of Land that was known by the Name of Dyers Neck and had there a House a Field Orchard Garden and Cattle & at the same Time there lived on ye sd Neck at a Little distance from him his Second Son John Dyer The sd William Dyer was mending his Garden or Orchard Fence when the Indians came and knocked him down which I saw and they killed & Scalped him and wounded grievously his Second Son John Dyer but he Recovered of his Wounds Christopher Dyer was killed by the Indians a Few Months afterwards which I also well Remember—the above William & Christopher Dyer were killed upwards of Forty Years ago.

her  
ESTHER + ROBERTS  
mark

SUFFOLK. ss. Boston, March 31, 1733. Then the within named Esther Roberts personally appeared and made Oath to the truth of the Declaration Signed by her on the other Side Taken in *Perpetuum rei Memoriam*

	JOHN RUCK	<i>Quorum Unus.</i>
<i>Just Cor m</i>	EDWD HUTCHINSON	Just Ps.

A true Copy of ye Original Received May 21, 1733

Attest JOSEPH MOODY Regr.

STATE OF MAINE, YORK COUNTY, } ss  
Registry of Deeds }

A true copy as recorded in book 15, folio 228.

Attest: JUSTIN M. LEAVITT, Register.

Esther Roberts who made the last-mentioned deposition was born in 1669 and was doubtless the wife of Joseph Roberts of Boston, who was perhaps a kinsman of Gyles Roberts, a leading man in the affairs of the early Maine settlements. They had children as follows: 1. Samuel, b. 1696; 2. Esther, b. 1698; 3. Elizabeth, b. 1702; 4. Nathaniel, b. 1704; 5. John, b. 1707. Esther or perhaps her husband Joseph may have been related to Nathaniel Draper, who was also a leading man in these affairs. Since they named one of their sons Nathaniel, and also since Joseph Roberts of Boston conveyed in 1735 one fifty-eighth part of certain lands on the west side of Sheepscoot river, and in 1736 two fifty-eighth parts of lots four and ten in the lower tier, on the west side of said river, which had formerly belonged to Nathaniel Draper.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 51, p. 104; and vol. 53, p. 45. Esther did not join in these deeds, having perhaps died before their execution.

These depositions, revealing the meaning of facts derived from other sources, make possible the construction of the following:

## ACCOUNT OF THE FAMILY TO WHICH CHRISTOPHER DYER BELONGED.

### FIRST GENERATION.

WILLIAM DYER (10), perhaps first of the region of Saco, was of Sheepscot, Maine, before 1665, and having been appointed a justice of the peace by the King's commissioners, styled Mr. and Esq. by the ancient records, and killed by Indians, left children as follows: +21. Christopher, b. about 1646, who married twice, his second wife having been Ruth; +22. John, b. about 1648, who m. first Sarah, and second Anna Holbrook; 23. Mary, b. about 1650, who m. Samuel Bowles who was the son born Mar. 12, 1646, of Joseph Bowles of Saco, and having tired of the coast of Maine settled at Rochester, Mass.—Bolles genealogy, by John A. Bolles, chap. 1, p. 1, and chap. 2, p. 48; also Caulkins' New London, p. 368.

### SECOND GENERATION.

CHRISTOPHER DYER (21), born about 1646, resided at Sheepscot, retired after its destruction by Indians during King Philip's war to Braintree, took the oath of allegiance there in 1678, attended the meeting at the house of Robert Gibbers at Fort Hill, Boston, Aug. 30, 1682, for the purpose of forming an association for the resettlement of Sheepscot, repaired thither doubtless before 1683, and was killed by Indians there about 1690, having married twice. The name of his first wife is unknown. His second wife was Ruth, the widow of Braintree, hereinabove named, who married John Hathaway of Taunton Oct. 10, 1692. His children by his first wife were: +31. William, who resided at Weymouth in 1733; 32. John, who has not been traced; 33. Grace, who m. about 1683 John Alliset or Ellisset of Boston and had children between the years 1684 and 1706. And by his second wife Ruth, were: 34. Mary, who m. in 1698 Samuel Talbot of Taunton, hereinabove named; 35. Ruth, who m. about

1704 Benjamin Paul of Taunton, hereinabove named; and probably 36. that Christopher Dyer who m. at Boston in 1712, Jane, the daughter of Thomas Peck, settled in Brookline and died about 1744, leaving sons Nathaniel and William and daughter Elizabeth.

JOHN DYER (22) born about 1648, was an early settler of Sheepscot and having retired, after its destruction during King Philip's war, to Braintree, killed an Indian there Jan. 31, 1680-1, and for so doing had to give his widow six pounds in five annual installments, and pay costs according to the court records.—Records of the Court of Assistants in Mass. Bay, 1630-1692, vol. 1, p. 188. An incident which Judge Samuel Sewall mentions in his diary by entry made Feb. 1, 1680-1, and running as follows: "Last night one Dyer of Braintrey shot an Indian to death as he was breaking his window and attempting to get into his House against his will, Saying he would shoot him [like?] a Dogg bee, would not let him come in to light his Pipe. Man was abed. Indians gun found charg'd, cock'd and prim'd in his Hand."—Mass. Historical Society's collections, vol. 6, fifth series; and vol. 2, Sewall papers, p. 15. And attended the meeting at the house of Robert Gibbers at Fort Hill, Boston, Aug. 30, 1682, for the purpose of forming an association for the re-settlement of Sheepscot, repaired thither doubtless before 1683, and having been grievously wounded there in several parts of his body by Indians about 1690, made the first deposition hereinabove referred to at Braintree Jan. 29, 1732-3, and died according to the diary of Rev. Samuel Niles Apr. 23, 1733. His first wife, Sarah, was living in 1683. His second wife, Anna or Hannah, was the daughter of Samuel Holbrook. His children, not in the order of their births, were: 37. William, borne May 1, 1683, by wife Sarah, in Braintree; 38. Samuel, who m. Feb. 12, 1717, Lucy Butcher, and had son Butcher Dyer, b. Dec. 11, 1720; 39. Christopher, who m. Nov. 10, 1720, Anna, the daughter of Edmund Littlefield, and resided in that part of Braintree which became Randolph; 40. Anna, m. Ebenezer Pratt of Bridgewater.—Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 153; 41. Sarah, m. David Sloane; 42.

Jonathan, m. Apr. 27, 1727, Mary Hayden; 43. Mary, m. May 1, 1729, Gormal Price of Dorchester; 44. John, who m. Aug. 5, 1727, Ruth, the daughter of Edmund Littlefield and resided in Braintree; 45. Deborah; 46. Peter, m. Oct. 16, 1740, Dorothy Hayden. A child died in Braintree Apr. 15, 1705.

#### THIRD GENERATION.

WILLIAM DYER (31) of Weymouth as early as Mar. 22, 1693, when the birth of his son William was recorded there, removed to Bridgewater, and was doubtless that William Dyer who resided at Bridgewater in 1699, and was surveyor and juror, and constable in 1708.—Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 153. His first wife was Joanna. His intention to marry his second wife Mary Whitman, which was published Apr. 17, 1712, described him as then of Bridgewater. Having returned to Weymouth, however, he resided there in 1733, according to the first of the foregoing depositions, and by his will, dated Nov. 10, 1749, and proved at Boston, Aug. 15, 1750, left the improvement of my housing and homestead in Weymouth to my "daughter Jane," the widow of my deceased son Joseph; lands in Abington to my son Christopher; legacies to my granddaughters, Sarah Pratt and Jane Burrell, and grandson William Dyer; lands in Weymouth to the children of my son Joseph, after the death of their mother Jane; and legacies to the children of my daughter Elizabeth; and appointed my friends Thomas Pratt and Ezra Whitmarsh, Jr., as executors. His children were: 47. William, b. Mar. 22, 1693, who m. Sarah Darby and remained in Weymouth; 48. Christopher, b. 1703, who settled in Abington and m. Hannah Nash; 49. Joseph, who m. Jane Stephens and remained in Weymouth; 50. Elizabeth, who married, had children and died before Nov. 10, 1749, the date of her father's will.

John Pratt, of Weymouth, the son of Matthew, born about 1634, married Nov. 22, 1656, John Whitman's daughter Mary, who died there July 10, 1716, aged eighty-two years, and died himself Oct. 3, 1716, without children.—Whitman genealogy, p. 23. His will, dated July 12, 1714, witnessed by James Hum-



phrey, Esq., Margaret his wife, and Silence their daughter, and proved Nov. 19, 1716, recited that I am aged and weak; left to my wife, Mary, my housing and lands for life; mentioned my servants Ruth Pratt and Silence Critchfield, kinsman John Gurney under twenty-one years of age, and nephews Lieut. John Pratt of Weymouth, Deacon Thomas Pratt, and Ebenezer Pratt of the North Purchase; provided that, whereas my kinswoman Mary Dyer for ten years before she married lived with me and my wife and approved herself kind and faithful to us, and now, for nearly two years since her marriage, together with her husband William Dyer has lived in my house and family, therefore, in case they continue with us and be faithful to us and care for us, she, said Mary Dyer, after my wife's death, shall have the residue of my estate, both real and personal; and appointed William Dyer and his said wife Mary, executors.—Suffolk probate records, vol. 19, p. 216. William and Mary conveyed the house and land where William Dyer and his wife Mary now dwell, which was given to the said Mary by John Pratt in his will, being fifty acres near the landing at the head of Back river, with swamp and wood-lots, to John Torrey for one thousand pounds by deed dated Mar. 18, 1724-5, acknowledged Apr. 30, 1725, and recorded June 4, 1725.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 38, p. 220. And John Torrey conveyed the same premises to William Dyer for one thousand pounds by deed dated Mar. 30, 1725, acknowledged Apr. 30, 1725, and recorded Oct. 18, 1725.—Suffolk deeds, vol. 39, p. 35.

---

The depositions hereinabove referred to appear in full at page 4 of the Bolles genealogy, by John A. Bolles. According to that authority John Dyer of Brantry, William Dyer of Bridgewater and others, conveyed all their right to a tract of land situate in New Dartmouth, alias Sheepscot, in the county of Cornwall, containing by estimation six hundred acres, for love, goodwill and affection unto Samuel Boles of Rochester, Mass., and his wife Mary, by deed dated June 10, 1712, and recorded July 3, 1733, in vol. 15 of deeds, p. 256. And according to that authority also

Samuel Bolls, of Rochester and wife Mary, for thirty pounds paid by Henry Flint of Cambridge, conveyed unto him by deed dated June 11, 1712, and recorded May 21, 1733, in vol. 15 of deeds, p. 224, a tract of land, containing six hundred acres, more or less, lying in New Dartmouth, alias Sheepscot, in said county, known by the name of Dyer's neck, or Nassocmek, which said neck was formerly granted by Robin Hood, Sagamore of Nassocmek, unto William Dyer, father of the said Mary, who died seized thereof.

See also Hobart's Abington, p. 373, for a brief reference to William Dyer; the article entitled "Something about William Dyer of Weymouth, in 1690, and His Family," by Mr. Gilbert Nash, which was published in the Weymouth Gazette, Dec. 10, 1880; the article entitled "The Genealogy of the Family of Thomas Dyer, One of the Early Settlers of Weymouth," by Col. Asa White, which was published in the Weymouth Gazette, Apr. 25, 1879; letter entitled "The Torrey and Dyer Families," by Mr. Gilbert Nash, Recording Secretary of the Weymouth Historical Society, which was published in the Portland Press, Saturday morning, Sep. 17, 1881; and the article referred to therein and entitled "Ancient Documents," which was published in the same newspaper Saturday morning, Aug. 13, 1881.

Several persons mentioned by Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 153, and particularly Christopher Dyer who married Sarah Bassett, resided in Bridgewater and died in 1800, aged seventy years, having had beside other children, a daughter Ruth; and his brother John Dyer, who married first Bathsheba Monk, and second Susanna, the widow of John Smith, appear to have been members of this family. Further research would doubtless yield much additional information concerning it.

---

Such was the stock whence came many heroes of the Revolutionary war. And in this connection it is interesting to note the following:

Benjamin Talbot, the son born Nov. 22, 1713, of the above named Samuel Talbot and his wife Mary Dyer, married twice, first, i. of m. May 3, 1734, with Zipporah, the daughter born Apr.

20, 1718, of Ephraim Allen, and second, i. of m. Jan. 31, 1755 with Mary Rawson, and died Dec. 9, 1763, having had fourteen children, to-wit: 1. Zipporah, b. Aug. 5, 1735, who m. Capt. Joseph Trafton, and d. Feb. 3, 1818; 2. Zephariah, b. May 9, 1737, who m. Hannah Richmond, and d. Dec. 20, 1811; 3. Capt. Samuel, b. Jan. 5, 1738-9, who m. first Philander Cleveland, and second Lydia Beals, and d. Nov. 16, 1814; 4. Mary, b. Mar., 1741, m. William Bowen; 5. Benjamin, b. Mar. 24, 1743, m. Hannah Brincke; 6. Hannah, b. Aug. 24, 1745, m. Seth Talbot; 7. Sheribah, b. June 10, 1747; 8. Jedediah, b. July 12, 1749, m. Lydia Poole; +9. Silas, b. Jan. 11, 1751, m. Anna Richmond; 10. Ruth, b. July 16, 1755; 11. Rebeckah, b. Dec. 6, 1756; 12. Desire, b. 1758, m. William Bowen; 13. Ebenezer; 14. Armah.

And Silas Talbot, the son born Jan. 11, 1751, of the above named Benjamin Talbot and his wife Zipporah Allen, married three times, first, Mar. 1, 1772, Anna, the daughter, born Oct. 1, 1750, of Col. Barzillai Richmond and his wife Sarah Knight, and after her death, which occurred Apr. 30, 1781, second, May 10, 1787, Rebecca Morris of Philadelphia, Pa., who died in 1803, and third, Madame Pintard, who bore no children and from whom he soon separated and was afterward divorced. His children were: 1. Cyrus, b. 1772, d. young; 2. Eliza, b. July 12, 1773, who m. Mar. 5, 1791, George Metcalf, and d. Oct. 1, 1825; 3. Cyrus, b. Apr. 12, 1774, m. Mary Smith; 4. George W., b. Sep. 8, 1775, m. first Aug. 13, 1799, Maria de Peyster Baucker, and second Violetta Taylor Baucker, both daughters of Evert Baucker and his wife Anna Taylor; 5. Barzillai, d. young; 6. Theodore Foster, b. Aug. 27, 1779, m. Eliza Truxton; 7. Sally Mifflin, b. Mar. 1, 1789, d. Oct. 7, 1789; 8. Henry, b. Dec. 16, 1791. He was that Silas Talbot who was commissioned as a captain by Rhode Island when the news of the battle of Lexington reached that state and joined his compatriots in the siege of Boston, accompanied the expedition to Rhode Island, joined Washington in 1776, planned and executed the attack with fire-ships on the British fleet in New York harbor, and having been thanked by the Continental Congress Oct. 10, 1777, and promoted to the rank of major, participated in an en-

gagement with the British ships in the Delaware river below Philadelphia, and the next year in operations against the British forces at Newport, captured the blockading schooner *Pigot*, for which he was thanked again by Congress and promoted to the rank of lieutenant colonel; became captain in the navy Sep. 17, 1779, fitted up his prize, the *Pigot*, and the sloop *Argo*, sailed from Providence in the spring of 1779, distinguished himself by brilliant victories, fell into the hands of his enemies, suffered confinement in the prison-ship *Jersey*, in the "Old Sugar House" in New York city, and in the hold of the *Yarmouth*, was transported in that ship to England, and finally, having made several attempts to escape, exchanged through the efforts of Benjamin Franklin and John Jay for a British officer in France, returned to Philadelphia, removed thence to an estate northwest of Albany, N. Y., represented his district in Congress in 1793-4, accepted a commission as captain in the navy again May 11, 1798, commanded a squadron in the West Indies during the war with France from his flagship, the *Constitution*, resigned Sep. 21, 1801, and died in New York city June 30, 1813.—Appleton's Biography, vol. 6, p. 22.

Truly Captain Talbot came honestly by his adventurous impulse and resolved courage, as his biographer remarks, referring to another line of his ancestry.—Tuckerman's *Life of Silas Talbot*, p. 12.

<sup>1</sup>James Shepard, Esq., of New Britain, Conn., the author of the contribution to *Gen. Register*, vol. 38 (1904), p. 73, writes Mar. 23, 1904: The word was Taunton all right in the original, yet was spelled Tanton, and adds the following: The court finding ye Letter of Attornie defective ordered that ye sd Edward Preston give sufficient security to ye court to save them harmless until he bring a certificate under the Secretary's hands, of ye Court of New Plimouth that ye sd John Hathway is Lawfull Administrator to ye Estate of ye sd Wm. Shepheard, deceased, etc.—New Haven Proprietors Records, vol. 3, p. 77. An inventory of Wm. Shepheard's estate, as prized Dec. 7th, 1664, appears in New Haven Probate Records, vol. 1, p. 135, and includes beside other things a Dowlas shirt, one Lockrum shirt, one course shirt, four yards canvis, a neck cloath of silke, a Trooper's coate, Lockrum and shirt, a payre of breeches, a payre of knitt gloves, a old doublitt, a payre of old breeches, a old Trooper's coate, a old wascoate, two caps and a little bag, seven yards of lace, two knives, a payre of shoes, black and white thread, one old bag, a neck cloath with buttons, a old hatt, nayles and old raggs, a doublett and breeches, a little booke and purse (not prized).

## Part III

### NOTES







*Geo. H. Paul.*



## NOTES

### NOTE A. GEORGE HOWARD PAUL.

Mr. Paul in his earlier days was called John Howard, for the English philanthropist, and afterward baptized George Howard, taking the first name of George Bradford Shaw. Two letters written by Mr. Shaw to Mr. Paul's mother Mary Ann Choate, before her marriage, have survived the vicissitudes of time, and remain in the possession of the author of these notes.

One of these letters, dated Danville, Vt., Nov. 30, 1818, postmarked Peacham, Vt., Dec. 9, 1818, and addressed "Miss Mary Anne Choate, Bennington, Vermont," was evidently forwarded to her at Lansingburg, N. Y., which had been the home of her father's parents; since the words Bennington, Vermont, in the superscription having been crossed out, the word Lansingburg has been interlined.

The other of these letters, dated Lyndon, Jan. 25, 1819, is postmarked Lyndon, Vt., Jan. 27, 1819, and addressed "Miss Mary Anne Choate, Lansingburg, N. Y."

The verses written by George Howard Paul in his earlier years, published in the current press and known to the author of these notes, are the following: "The Man of God," "by a Printer," in the Bee, 1842; "Parody upon a Legal Ballad," dated Millbury, Mass., Jan. 6, 1845, in the Massachusetts Cataract; "The Sea," "by Howard," dated 1845, in the Boston Olive Branch; "The Drunkard's Lament," signed "Howard" and dated Highgate Springs, Vt., Oct., 1845, in the Massachusetts Cataract; "'Tis Midnight's Solemn Hour," "by George Howard," dated Burlington, Vt., Aug., 1846, in the Evening Mirror; "To Mother in Heaven," "by George Howard," written Sunday evening, Jan. 25, 1846, at 392 Washington St., Boston, Mass., in the Evening Mirror;

"Weep! Freeman! Weep!" signed G. H. P., and dated Dec., 1845, in the *Liberator*; Carrier's Address in the *Burlington Sentinel*, Jan. 2, 1850. He was the author also of a prose communication entitled "A Visit to the Churchyard," signed "Howard," dated Phillips Academy, Nov. 1, 1842, and published in the *Caledonian*.

The following suggest the affection with which he regarded his college and family ties:

## SONG.

The beaming light of starry night  
 Makes glad these evening hours,  
 And Pleasure's hand our merry band  
 Is wooing to its bowers;  
 While gathered near our altar here,  
 With ties no time can sever,  
 We'll know no strife of troubled life,  
 And pledge our hearts forever.  
 Come let us sing in magic ring  
 Of Hope and Truth and Beauty.  
 Ne'er troubled aught by fear or thought  
 Of college toil and duty,  
 And as one star which gleams afar  
 Sheds gladness on another,  
 So each with tongue, or thoughts unsung,  
 Will fondly bless his brother.  
 The grand old ways of other days,  
 When laughing was a pleasure,  
 Have taught us how to love it now  
 As life's most joyous treasure,  
 And though toils come with morning sun  
 We'll feel no pang of sorrow  
 With hearts all light we'll sing to-night,  
 And think of toils to-morrow.  
 Our Eagle's eye is watching nigh,  
 To guard our sacred altar,  
 Tho' hooting "owl" in darkness prowls,  
 No heart shall fear or falter.  
 Then brothers sing in magic ring  
 Of Hope and Truth and Beauty,  
 With hearts all light we'll sing to-night,  
 To-morrow think of duty.

SIGMA PHI.

## A GLEAM OF BEAUTY.

Oh, the tide is running out,  
 We must put our boat about,  
 We must trim our course for other shores than these.  
 Oh, the tide is running fast,  
 We must turn us from the past,

We must follow, follow, follow, overseas.  
 We've been glad together! The minstrelsy  
 Of many hearts that beat as one, at night  
 In the festal hall, where festal lamps  
 Shone softly, gladly o'er each mystic rite,  
 Still lingereth on memory,—a gleam  
 Of beauty from our own heart's early dream!  
 We've been glad together! The grand old hours  
 Of merriment, and song, and gala-time,  
 When the wearied heart did turn away  
 From sterner cares to friendship's holier shrine,  
 Shall linger still in memory,—a gleam  
 Of beauty from our own heart's early dream!  
 Here, again together! The worshipers  
 Of love and song, "the beautiful and true!"  
 Many hearts from many magic rings,  
 With pulses strong! These pleasures new  
 Shall linger long in memory,—a gleam  
 Of beauty from our own heart's early dream!  
 Here no more together! The joyous day  
 Grows sad with evening shade. The breath of flowers  
 On the air doth pass away! As soon  
 Our festival of friendship! Yet these hours  
 Shall linger e'er in memory,—a gleam  
 Of beauty from our own heart's early dream!

## TO KATE.

I'm thinking of the time, Kate,  
 When sitting by thy side  
 And picking beans, I gazed on thee,  
 And felt a peacock's pride.  
 In silence leaned we o'er the pan,  
 And neither spoke a word;  
 But the rattling of the beans, Kate,  
 Was all the sound we heard.  
  
 Thine auburn curls hung down, Kate,  
 And kissed thy lily cheek;  
 And azure eyes, half-filled with tears,  
 Bespoke a spirit meek.  
 To be so charmed as I was then  
 Had ne'er before occurred,  
 When the rattling of the beans, Kate,  
 Was all the sound we heard.  
  
 I thought it was no wrong, Kate,  
 So leaning o'er the dish,  
 As you snatched up a lot of beans,  
 I snatched a nectared kiss.  
 A sudden shower made blind my eyes,  
 I neither saw nor stirred,  
 And the rattling of the beans, Kate,  
 Was all the sound I heard.

By Pamela.

I bind for you no fading wreath  
 Of fair, familiar flowers;  
 I give no magic ring, to tell  
 Of bright, but vanished hours.  
 I ask no sad remembrances,  
 The fickle spirit's ban;  
 The only farewell that I speak:  
 "Forget me if you can!"

You dream the past will buried be,  
 When you have wandered far;  
 But it will live in wave and leaf,  
 Look out from sky and star;  
 And often, often will you start  
 My passing shade to scan;  
 Then I will laugh upon the gale,  
 "Forget me if you can!"

When bright eyes win your raptured glance,  
 Sweet voices charm your ear,  
 My voice shall echo at your side,  
 My robe shall rustle near;  
 Then will your haunted heart recall  
 The hour our love began;  
 And I shall look into your eyes,  
 Forget me if you can!

Then go! Nor dream that I shall shed  
 One vain, regretful tear.  
 May favoring breezes waft you on,  
 May skies be blue and clear,  
 But when the mellow tropic airs  
 Your shaded forehead fan,  
 Past shall be present, far be near,  
 Forget me if you can!

NELLIE.

Oh! Nellie, true, with eyes so blue,  
 And foot so neat and wee!  
 O! I love you, so true, so true,  
 But, Nell, do you love me?  
 The gentle tone that's Nellie's own,  
 When whispering sweet to me,  
 Beneath the moon, when all alone,  
 Says: "Surely that may be!"  
 Then, Nellie, come! A little home  
 Is waiting now for thee.  
 There's never gloom where roses bloom,  
 And love grows e'er for thee.

Kenosha, Wis.

The following was written by Mr. Paul, several years before his death, while going down the Mississippi river on the steamer W. J. Young, Jr., with a raft of logs for the mills at Clinton, Iowa:

#### RAFTING ON THE RIVER.

The captain's hand is on the helm,  
His eye surveys the river,  
His sturdy craft perceives his will  
And answers with a quiver.  
The stately raft, in lithe repose,  
Sweeps clear of bar and mallow,  
And gliding through the channel's mouth,  
Escapes the threatening shallow.

We listen to the gurgling wave,  
We watch the knights in flannel.  
Five thousand stalwart logs of pine  
Shoot through the tortuous channel,  
Past emerald shores, past rock and cliff,  
Past plains of rustic tillage,  
Past sandy strands and pictured isles,  
And many a happy village!

Aha! A bar lies hiding there,  
'Tis lucky that we found her!  
The yielding wheel the danger feels,  
And safely we go round her!  
Oh, many a bar and bristling snag,  
Concealed beneath fair seeming,  
Confounds the watchful pilot's skill,  
And mingles with his dreaming!

So move we down life's shadowy stream,  
Soft clouds of summer o'er us,  
Dreaming dreams along the way,  
Our burdens borne before us,  
Around the bars, across the snags,  
Beneath the stars of even,  
O Heavenly Pilot! Bear our load  
Unto the final haven!

The sonnet and accompanying note which John G. Saxe wrote and sent to Mr. Paul, upon the occasion of his marriage at Burlington, Vt., the originals whereof are in the writer's possession, run as follows:

#### EPITHALAMIUM.

When Fashion weds, unconscious of a flame,  
'Tis but a union of incongruous tints,  
Like the prim figures in the modish prints,  
Or two stiff portraits in a gilded frame;

When sordid Eld some kindred fair beguiles  
 Before the altar to unite their hands  
 In holy wedlock of enamor'd lands,  
 Good Hymen frowns, and only Mammon smiles;  
 When youth and beauty bind the silken tie  
 Around a pair of fond and faithful hearts,  
 While joyous Love his gentle grace imparts,  
 Glows in the cheek, and glistens in the eye,  
 Then, only then, the love-united twain  
 May bless the tie, and glory in the chain!

MY DEAR PAUL:

Please accept the above for Mrs. P. and yourself, with the best wishes of

J. G. SAXE.

Ap. 30th. 1849.

Mr. Paul's room-mate at the University of Vermont was his second cousin Homer Nash Hibbard.—Munsell's *Am. Ancestry*, vol. 4, p. 35. Others of his friends at this time, for whom he retained a life-long and affectionate regard, were George Perkins Marsh, to whom Mr. Saxe dedicated his early, and perhaps first volume of poems, in 1849, and Charles Gamage Eastman.

Mr. Marsh was born at Woodstock, Vt., Mar. 17, 1801, settled as a lawyer at Burlington, and became United States minister to Turkey and afterward to Italy. His wife, whose maiden name was Carlinda Crane, the author of "The Hallig, or the Sheepfold in the Waters," translated from the German, and also of "Wolfe of the Knoll, and Other Poems," was born in Berkley, Bristol county, Mass., Dec. 6, 1816, and was a daughter of Benjamin Crane, born there Sep. 11, 1768, and Alinda Briggs, born there May 8, 1779, who married July 29, 1798. Alinda was a daughter of Dier Paul, born there Feb. 12, 1752, and Abiel Briggs, born there Dec. 18, 1752, who married Jan. 16, 1776. And Dier was a daughter of Christopher Paul, born in the ancient town of Taunton which included Berkley, Nov. 24, 1708, and Experience Briggs, born there Nov. 6, 1709, who married June 26, 1735: Christopher having been the son of Benjamin Paul, born there in 1681, and his wife Ruth, mentioned in the foregoing account

of the line of Paul, and also of the line of Shepherd, with Hathaway, Dyer, Talbot and Paul connections.

Incidentally it is interesting to note that Carlinda Crane's brother Benjamin Crane, Jr., born in Berkley Sep. 13, 1804, having married there Apr. 17, 1831, Sophronia Paul, born there Dec. 7, 1807, had a son Edward Augustus Crane, born Aug. 26, 1832, who assisted Dr. Thomas W. Evans in helping the Empress Eugenie to escape from Paris in 1870.—The Flight of an Empress, in *Cosmopolitan Magazine* for March, 1898. Sophronia was a daughter of Christopher Paul born in Berkley May 14, 1769, and his wife Susanna Crane born there Sep. 17, 1776, who married Feb. 19, 1801, and since her father Christopher was a brother of the above named Dier Paul, was herself a descendant of Benjamin Paul and his wife Ruth.

Charles Gamage Eastman, born in Fryeburg, Me., June 1, 1816, removed with his parents to Barnard, Vt., studied at Royalton, Windsor and Burlington, was editor of the Burlington Sentinel in 1835-6, and published in 1848 a volume entitled "Poems by Charles G. Eastman," a copy of which, bearing in his handwriting on its fly-leaf, the legend, "G. H. Paul from C. G. Eastman," and presented by him to George Howard Paul, remains in the possession of Mrs. Young. One of his poems, "A Mid-summer Day Scene," appeared in Griswold's "Poets and Poetry of America," published in 1847. And the same poem, entitled "A Picture," with another entitled "Dirge," appears in Stedman's "Library of American Literature," and the same with another entitled "A Snowstorm—Scene in Vermont Winter," has found a place in Bryant's "Library of Poetry and Song."

#### NOTE B. MRS. PAUL'S EMBROIDERY.

The centerpiece, designed and made by Mrs. Paul, accepted by the Wisconsin battleship commission, and presented by it, with the state's silver dinner service, to the battleship Wisconsin for use with that service, was acknowledged by the commander of that ship by note running as follows:

U. S. S. WISCONSIN,

PORT ANGELES, WASH., July 18, 1901.

TO MRS. GEO. H. PAUL,

Cambridge Ave.,

Milwaukee, Wis.

Dear Madam:

The beautiful Centerpiece worked by you and presented to the WISCONSIN with the Silver Service is very highly appreciated by myself and the officers of the ship, and I very much regret that I have so long delayed in expressing to you our thanks for it.

It was very much admired by the guests who were invited on board on the day of the presentation. It will be carefully preserved and always used with the Silver Service, so that your name will always be remembered as the donor and maker of this very handsome piece of embroidery.

Very sincerely,

GEO. C. REITER,

Captain, U. S. Navy.

#### NOTE C. LETTERS OF ABIATHAR AND NEHEMIAH HORTON JOY.

Mr. A. K. P. Joy of Boston, Mass., while engaged in gathering information concerning the Joy family fifty years ago, received two letters, one dated June 7, 1851, and now in the possession of his son Hon. Fred Joy of Boston, and the other dated May 10, 1852, and presented by the latter to the compiler of these notes. These letters run as follows:

CLAYTON, JEFFERSON CO., N. Y., June 7, 1851.

MR. A. K. P. JOY:

Sir: I received a card from you by a neighbor of mine, W. I. Martain, informing me that you wished me to inform you what I knew of the first Joys that settled in this country. I fear it will be a broken history.

My father has informed me that his father and two brothers came from England about the commencement of the seventeenth century. One of the brothers stopped at Boston and another in Rehoboth. The other settled in Berkshire county.



Now I suppose you would like to know what I know about them. The one in Boston I know but a very little about, but think he did not live long. The one at Rehoboth had three sons, Benjamin, David and Obediah. Benjamin moved to Plainfield in New Hampshire, and was there a respected farmer. I have been at his house two or three times and found him so. He had three sons, all farmers, Ephraim, Benjamin and David. They were all smart, likely men.

David Joy, my father, stopped at Rehoboth. He went into the army fighting the French and Indians in the years 1758 and 1759. He was at the taking of the fort Ticonderoga, and Crown Point. He was a platoon officer under the command of Brigadier Ruggles,<sup>1</sup> of your own state. He then moved his family into the state of Vermont, and was there appointed justice of the peace. He lived until he was eighty-six years old, and was no more. He had a large family of sons. Seven of them lived to grow up and settle in the world. But are all gone but myself. And I am in my ninetieth year. We were principally farmers. The names of my brothers were: John, Abel, David, Comfort, Jesse and Lewis. They were all scattered about. Comfort went to Kentucky and died there. David went into York state and had four sons. They were business men and became quite wealthy. His eldest son, Thaddeus, established himself in Buffalo and ran the first boat that ever ran from Buffalo to New York, and brought His Excellency Governor Clinton on board, together with a hogshead of water out of Lake Erie and mixed it with the salt water at New York, and had a time of rejoicing.<sup>2</sup>

Obediah moved to Putney in Vermont and had a number of

<sup>1</sup>Brigadier Ruggles referred to in the foregoing letter was Timothy Ruggles, born at Rochester, Mass., Oct. 20, 1711, who was brigadier general and second in command at the battle of Lake George in 1755, judge of the court of common pleas, chief justice, and speaker of the assembly in Massachusetts, president of the Stamp Act Congress at New York in 1765, in the measures whereof he refused to concur, and having been afterward commander of the small company of Royalist merchants in Boston, known as "the Gentlemen Volunteers," sought refuge in Nova Scotia during the Revolutionary war, and died there Aug. 4, 1795. He was a descendant of Thomas Ruggles, born 1584, who married Mary Curtis in Nazing, County Essex, England, Nov. 1, 1620, and settled at Roxbury, Mass., in 1637.—See family 70; also *The Ruggles Family*, by Henry Stoddard Ruggles, p. 78; and *Sabine's American Loyalists*, p. 583.

<sup>2</sup>The opening of the Erie canal was celebrated with great pomp in October, 1825, when De Witt Clinton, governor of New York, was conveyed on a barge in a triumphal progress from Lake Erie to New York city.—*Drake's Am. Biography*, p. 197. And Capt. Thaddeus Joy was a guest of the city on board the barge, "Seneca Chief," which left Buffalo Oct. 26, 1825, leading off "in fine style, drawn by four grey horses fancifully caparisoned," and carried "two elegant kegs, each with an eagle upon it, above and below which were the words: 'Water of Lake Erie.'"—*Colden's Memoir*, pp. 164, 168, 295, 296.

sons, Moses, Joseph, Joshua, Amos, David and Obediah, all respectively farmers.

The original brother that lived in Berkshire had two sons, Isaac and Jacob. I have seen them both, and they are very fine men. The town that Isaac lived in had a suit in the Supreme court with one of the landholders, and they agreed to take it out of court and leave it to referees, and this same Isaac Joy was appointed for one of the referees. And Jacob Joy! I knew him to be one of the first rate men.

Perhaps you would like to know something about my family, with the rest. I have three sons, David, Abiather and Lewis. David is a respected farmer and deacon in the Congregational church. He has four sons, all respectable young men. My son Abiather lives in the village of French Creek in this town, and is a customs-house officer. He has a very large seat there, and a large farm back of the town, two hundred acres, and I should think he had rising of a hundred cows. My son Lewis is in the city of Utica. He is in the stage line and runs a number of stages.

I hope that you will excuse me, Sir, in not being more correct, for in my advanced age I am very forgetful, and I am not able to give you any further information, at present, about our race.

Yours with respect,

MAJ. ABIATHER JOY.

JACKSON, MICH., May 10, 1852.

MR. A. K. P. JOY,

Boston, Mass.

Dear Sir: Yours of the 13th of April last was duly received. I have bestowed some little thought on the subject of the genealogy of our family. I say that, because I have no records left me by my ancestors. I can only go back to my grandfather, whose name was Jesse Joy, and at my birth resided in Marlboro, Vermont. He had several sons, most of whom are dead. I know of but one of them, still alive, whose name is Amasa and who resides in the state of New York, near Seneca Lake. He never wrote me. My father's name was Abiather Joy, and, as my mother informs me, enlisted in the service of his country in the last war with England and lost his life in the service. I have no recollection of ever seeing him.

My grandfather was an early settler in Windham county, Vermont, in the town of Marlboro, and probably from the poverty of the family and the circumstances usually attendant upon a pioneer life paid but little attention to the keeping up of the genealogy of his family or even a record of the births of his own children. My

father married at the age of twenty years. My mother's name was Fanny Horton. Her father's name was Nehemiah Horton, a farmer and early settler in Brattleboro, Vermont. My mother still lives and resides in Green Bush, N. Y., with her third husband.

I was born July 22, A.D. 1809, in Brattleboro, Vt. I married Miss Pamela S. Parmelee of Windsor, Vt., on the tenth day of January, 1833. We have had ten children, four boys and six girls, and have but three now living, viz.: Pamela S. Joy, born Dec. 14, 1836, in Canaan, Vt.; Jane Joy, born Apr. 27, 1843, and Ellen Joy, born Oct. 29, 1849. So you see I have no sons alive, and the name will become extinct in our family in due time, unless I make arrangements in some way to preserve it, as I sometimes think I will.

My mother being left a widow at an early age and quite poor, and I the only son and child of her first marriage, no proper arrangements were made for my education. The consequence was I had to make my own arrangements as best I could, without a penny to educate myself, and as years rolled around I kept learning, and was my own tutor and scholar, and have been so far through life. I studied my profession alone at my own private chamber, but have practiced it amongst the multitude of lawyers and have for the last few years felt myself competent to contend with the ablest member of my own profession, and the community have so adjudged, as my practice proves, having been engaged in most of the important cases in our state. I resided in Vermont until May, 1844, when I moved to Jackson and have since resided here.

My wife's father was born in Windsor, Vt. His name was Josiah Parmelee. He is dead.

As to public office, I have never been troubled much with it. I was justice of the peace about ten years in my native state, but never officiated much in that capacity, always being able to do better in my profession. In 1846 in the county of Jackson, in the state of Michigan, I was nominated by the Whigs as presiding judge of the County court of said county. The Democrats having then a majority of three hundred in the county, of course left my chance of election small. But I had agreed, on the receipt of the intelligence of my nomination to allow my name to be used for the office, and as the records show, I came out twenty-eight votes behind my opponent. At that time I was unsettled in politics. Having voted for Harrison in 1840, I was claimed by the Whigs, but have since and before that period, usually acted with the Democratic party, though I believe generally, the Joys are all Whigs. \* \* \*

Thaddeus Joy of Buffalo, N. Y., and Arad Joy of Ovid, N. Y., are own consins to my father, and I wish you would write them.

They will give you more information than I can. Walter Joy of Buffalo, N. Y., is son of Thaddeus Joy of the same place, and the whole family are high-minded, intelligent men and women. They have led an active commercial life and will furnish you with statistics worth preserving. \* \* \*

If fortune should lead you through our state call on us, and if not I would be most happy to hear from you frequently by letter or otherwise.

Yours most respectfully,

NEHEMIAH H. JOY.

#### NOTE D.

#### WARBURTON-PUREFOY-DAVIS AND WASHBURN CONNECTIONS.

A note concerning Warburton-Purefoy-Davis and Washburn matters may be found in the Paul genealogy. Letters relating to the same matters, and found among the papers of George Howard Paul, after his death, run as follows:

WINDSOR, VT., April 16th, 1839.

MISS SARAH MILLS,

Stowe, Vermont.

In care of Mr. Cady.

Dear Madam: Having learnt through my sister that you have exerted yourself to obtain evidence relative to our common ancestor, and also relative to the large estate in London belonging to the heirs of Thomas Davis, I write to let you know what I have done and am still doing to forward the cause.

I have endeavored to get hold of an instrument or writing which King Charles gave to your great grandmother at the time of her leaving the island of Britain for America. This writing the King gave to our ancestor that the people might know that she was of illustrious birth. \* \* \* I have been at work for more than a year to obtain that writing. I have written letters repeatedly in various directions upon the subject, but all to no avail, till last evening I had the pleasure of receiving a letter stating that the writing given by the King is yet in existence, in the hands of a distant relative of ours in an obscure town in Massachusetts. The letter received was written by Mary Anderson.

I will now transcribe a part of her letter: "I have heard my mother say that her grandmother's name was Ann Purify War-

burton, and that when she came to America there was a writing given her, and sealed by the King to let people know who she was, and that she was a connection of the King's. About a year before my mother died, which is about thirty-four years ago, she visited a cousin in Charlton, who was her father's sister's daughter, and she had that writing. I recollect her telling me after she came home, that she saw that writing, and that her name was either Pratt or Phillips. I do not recollect which. We have not heard from them since. My grandfather married a girl by the name of Washburn, in Bridgewater, and then moved to Middletown, Conn. The paper or writing given by King Charles probably can be yet found by going to that town."

The above extract is signed by Mary Anderson. And now, Miss Mills, some active and persevering person ought to go direct to Thetford, Vt., and direct to Holland, Mass., and also to Middletown, Conn., and Boston and Charlton, Mass., and in those places I think I can obtain records and other evidence sufficient to substantiate our claim in a legal manner to an immense estate in England. \* \* \* Aunt Beebe was mistaken in our ancestor's name. It was not Nan Purify, but it was Ann Purify Warburton.

I tender my sincere thanks for the efforts you have already made, and hope you will persevere.

A. C. DELANO.

WINDSOR, VT., Jan. 22d, 1844.

MR. GEORGE H. PAUL,

Burlington, Vermont.

Dear Sir: I fear you will charge me with inattention in not replying to your favor of the 12th of October last. \* \* \* I have to inform you that nothing has been done toward obtaining our London estate since I had the honor of addressing Mr. Keegan of Boston. There was an effort made by some of the heirs in the summer of 1840 to obtain it through the aid of Col. Miller of Montpelier. Something like \$130 was paid to him to investigate the subject, he being in London upon other business at the time. \* \* \* His neglect rather served to strike a damper upon the ardor of the heirs in this vicinity. Hence the subject has rested ever since in the same darkness that before enveloped it. I now proceed to give you in brief the genealogy of our common ancestor as we have it.

Thomas Davis was born in the city of London in the year 1701 or 1711 (the third figure in the date is so defaced by time as to be difficult to determine precisely by the record, whether it was a cipher or a figure one). His father's name was John Davis. John

Davis married Anna or Nanny Purefy, daughter of Elizabeth Warburton. Elizabeth Warburton was daughter of Lord Warburton, and married a man by the name of Purefy, of Chatham, in Kent. Elizabeth was only heir of Lord Warburton, who possessed a valuable estate in London, viz.: two wharves, and also a mansion-house and two stores situated at or near the old London Bridge, so-called.

About the year 1707 or 1717 John Davis removed to Boston, in New England, with his wife and three children, consisting of one son, Thomas, and two daughters. After the decease of Thomas Davis' parents intelligence came from England, that the said Thomas was rightful heir to a large estate in London, which he inherited either from the Warburton or Purefy family (which family I do not positively know). Thomas Davis, lacking the requisite enterprise, or from some cause, did not go personally to England, but sent by a sea-captain to make the enquiries. The captain visited the estate and there learned that the said Thomas Davis was the true heir. He also examined the official record, and there found it standing on record that Thomas Davis was sole heir to the estate. But, alas, Thomas Davis, from some imbecility or some lack of force, suffered the matter to rest with a vague hope of attending to it at some more convenient time. That time never arrived with him.

At the time John Davis removed to New England, the sovereign of England gave to his wife, Anna Purefy (daughter of Elizabeth Warburton, by union with Purefy, of Kent), a parchment purporting that the said Anna was connected with the royal family, to which was affixed the seal and signature of the King as appears by the statement of Mrs. Anderson of Holland, Mass., who in 1839 informed me that said parchment was in existence as late as the year 1810, and at that time held by some descendants, who in 1810 lived in Charlton, Worcester county, Mass. She is not positive whether it was the Pratt, Leonard, Bryant or Phillips family that possessed it at the time, but one of them. \* \* \*

The above facts are substantiated by the statements of different branches of the descendants who live at great distances from one another, and also in part by record kept by said Thomas Davis. I would refer you to Mrs. Mary Anderson of Holland, Mass., and also to Mrs. Nancy Parsons of Stanstead, Lower Canada. Others I might name. \* \* \* Doubtless the estate is large and valuable. \* \* \* I hope you will visit England and see for yourself. \* \* \*

I recapitulate the genealogy: John Davis married Anna Purefy, daughter of Elizabeth Warburton.

First generation or children of John Davis: Thomas Davis first married Hannah Washburn. Two sisters, history not known.

Second generation or children of Thomas Davis 1st: Thomas

Davis 2d, dead, married; Hannah Davis, dead, m. George Stow; Anna Davis, dead, m. Wicker; Mary Davis, dead, m. Alexander Parmelee; Sarah Davis, living, m. Beebe; Dolly Davis, dead, m. Weir; Betsey Davis, living, m. Marston; Esther Davis, dead, m. Colton; Purefy Davis, dead, never married.

Third generation: Hannah Davis, m. George Stow. Anna Stow, daughter of George and Hannah, m. Jabez Delano. Alexander Parmelee, m. Mary Davis in Walpole, N. H., lived in Windsor, Vt., had four sons, to-wit: Israel, Samuel, David and Josiah, and three daughters, to-wit: Sally, Nancy and Rosamond.

The last named Rosamond must have been your grandmother, and, if so, was a cousin of my mother, who remembers Rosamond distinctly. I shall anticipate important results from your skill and perseverance. \* \* \* I am, Sir, in haste,

Yours respectfully,

A. C. DELANO.

STOWE, VT., May 26th, 1861.

TO HON. GEO. H. PAUL,

Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

Dear Cousin: I have heard from Mrs. Burt, and found a memorandum written by her many years ago and copy the same verbatim: "My grandfather's name was John Davis, lived London, married Nanny Purify. He was a ship-carpenter, worked in the King's shipyard. His wife some relative to the King, and the property willed by some of his friends, I think likely by her mother, but do not certainly know, to her eldest son Thomas Davis, my grandfather, and I have often heard him say he had as handsome a situation as there was in London. If Thomas Davis was living he would be one hundred and thirty years old. This property fell to him when he was small. His father moved to America, to Boston, brought him when a child. Thomas Davis was married in Middletown, Conn., to Hannah Washburn, had three children by her and she died; then he married again the widow Bush, aunt Beebe's mother, and had four children, which makes seven heirs to Thomas Davis' property, which must be something very handsome." A true copy.

I do not know from whom Mrs. Burt had the above. I once went with Nancy Pierce six miles to see old Aunt Beebe. \* \* \* She was a very old lady, but seemed to know about the affairs by hearsay. There must be some foundation for the legend, for all of the most distant branches of the family, who have never met, know something about it.

M. A. C.

PETERSHAM, MASS., March 24th, 1888.

TO HON. GEO. H. PAUL,

Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

Dear Cousin George: I have given my son a handsomely bound blank-book, made scrap-book style, in which I can preserve all the family history, printed on my small typewriter. \* \* \* In the New England Historic-Genealogical Society rooms I have found much from county histories. I also gleaned some of my information from the British Museum library in London. \* \* \* I want to search for the Davis Bible, \* \* \* and wish to find out who was Mrs. Grant of Troy, whom Aunt Pierce wrote about in 1840 as having that Bible. \* \* \*

I was in Europe twelve years, and since my return have not settled, owing to my son's illness. I take him for change of scene through the country, consulting good country physicians. It is my freedom from the usual cares of a home that enables me to devote my time to genealogical matters. \* \* \* I learned from Miss Newton, a daughter of a Wicker, descendant of Anna Davis Wicker, whom I met in Leicester, Mass., that she has an aunt, a maiden lady, living in Walpole, N. H., who used to tell her the stories about her ancestors' run-away match, and of her noble birth. I went to see her mother, living in Worcester, who told me the same stories. \* \* \*

Your affectionate cousin,

MARY E. SCHIEFFELIN.

PETERSHAM, MASS., April 27th, 1888.

TO HON. GEO. H. PAUL,

Milwaukee, Wisconsin.

Dear Cousin: I enjoyed reading your collection of family papers. \* \* \* If you could find the names of Thomas Davis' sisters we might make some progress. I imagine that the Grants are descended from them. \* \* \*

Last spring I visited Leicester, Mass., to trace the Wickers. \* \* \* I am writing a history of the family, for my own pleasure and to gratify my son who is not in good health. I have been able to collect my mother's sisters and descendants. \* \* \* I have yet to find out the history of the other children of Thomas Davis, viz.: Hannah Davis, who m. George Stowe; Sally Davis, who m. Beebe; Dolly Davis, who m. Ware; Betsey Davis, who m. Marston, and Esther Davis, who m. Colton. \* \* \* It will interest you to know that I have searched for Anna Davis who married David Wicker, and found the family, and visited the different branches in Massachusetts, and taken down their history. \* \* \* One lady, living in Worcester, told me all the family tradition be-



fore I gave her any names or histories. \* \* \* In visiting another branch of the descendants of Anna Davis Wicker I heard another version of the marriage of John Davis, viz.: That John Davis, having broken the law of his country in marrying an heiress clandestinely, was obliged to flee. \* \* \* I have heard also of Hannah Washburn and her family. She was sister of Col. Washburn of Revolutionary fame, and great-aunt of Gov. Emory Washburn of Massachusetts. I have a history of the earliest settler, her ancestor Washburn.

Hannah Washburn married Thomas Davis, but I am still searching for more items of their abode, of which I am yet ignorant, as the daughters seem to have married from different places. I visited Charlton, Mass., to look up the papers said to have been in possession of Thomas Davis', daughters, but could find nothing, and Mrs. Anderson who wrote that she heard her mother say she saw them in Charlton, was dead. \* \* \*

Can you tell me who was Mrs. Grant of Troy, who was said to have had John Davis' family Bible? The postmaster at Troy wrote that her sons had gone west and lived at Mt. Vernon, Ohio, —Benjamin and Isaac Grant.

In 1887, on visiting the towns of Leicester, Charlton, Southbridge, Wales, Sturbridge, Brimfield and Stafford Springs, I found the descendants of Anna Davis Wicker scattered all about. \* \* \* In Worcester Mrs. Newton told me of her grandfather Wicker, and her two old bachelor uncles who died rich in Brimfield, leaving all family papers in an old trunk. I visited the manager of the estate of these brothers, named Weld, but there was nothing relating to family history. Anna Davis Wicker had: David; Jacob who went to Vermont; Dr. Wicker; Phebe, who married Nicholas Dole; and Sally who died unmarried, having lived with her sisters Marcy, who married John Anderson, and Persis, who married Jonathan Weld, in Brimfield and Holland. The eldest, David Wicker, Jr., had a daughter who married Newton, and also an unmarried daughter, Anna, now living in Walpole, N. H. \* \* \* This aunt, Anna Wicker, her niece Miss Newton told me, would be just the person to talk with.

Always your affectionate cousin,

MARY E. SCHIEFFELIN.

#### NOTE E. MRS. YOUNG'S HEIRLOOMS.

Mrs. Young has in her possession heirlooms which have survived not only the vicissitudes of time but also the perils of transportation from New England in the days of stage coaches, canal boats, and low bridges. They are as follows:

A Sheraton card-table, with slender, square legs and folding top of one leaf, made of mahogany and inlaid, which was brought from London, England, by Dr. Nathaniel Thayer of Guilford, Conn., and presented by him to his wife's sister Pamela Fowler (4022) at the time of her marriage to Josiah Parmelee in 1801, and which, having descended to their daughter Pamela Susan Parmelee, was deemed an instrument of evil by her neighbors at Windsor or Newbury, Vt., and converted by her consequently into a dresser, by the removal of the leaf, and used as such by herself and her daughter Pamela Susan Joy, and finally restored by the latter about 1891.

Also a mahogany box-desk, with brass handles at the ends, looking like a small chest, which belonged to one Van der Hoop, who was interested in the Dutch survey<sup>1</sup> near Rochester, N. Y., and is believed to have been brought by him to Guilford, Conn., in one of Dr. Thayer's ships. At all events he met Pamela Fowler there about 1797, offered her his hand in marriage, and having been refused, made his will, took passage for home, and threw himself into the sea when three days out from Boston. His will provided that Pamela should have a portion of his estate, said to have been all he had on this side of the water and one-half of all he left in Holland, and pursuant to the will she received the desk and contents, two trunks covered with hair-seal, studded with brass-headed nails, and lined with Dutch prints, together with their contents, and a sum of money. The desk contained two plain square bottles with screw-tops, for ink and sand, which still remain in it, and a seal, a silver penholder, an ebony ruler, a gold medal, a large oval medal and a smaller round silver medal, some silver spoons, and a knife and a fork with deeply curved handle, according to the memory of Pamela Susan Joy, who had these things to play with when a little girl; and some bundles of letters which she remembers to have seen as late as 1853, written to him and by his sister to Pamela Fowler. The chest still bears an ob-

---

<sup>1</sup>A tract of land bought from Robert Morris by Herman Le Roy, John Linklaen and Gerrit Boon, for gentlemen in Holland, about 1796, which was surveyed and subdivided soon afterward, and is now known as the Holland Purchase.—Turner's *Holland Purchase*, p. 401.

long label, yellow with age, presenting this legend: "Bought of Wm. Dobson, Hardwareman, Stationer, etc., Strand, 166, London. Pocket-books, Writing Desks, Shaving and Dressing Cases, With every Article for Furnishing the Same. Wholesale, Retail, and for Exportation." And in its corners the names of other things he dealt in, to-wit: Curious sporting instruments, excellent warranted razors, silver pens and pencil-cases, silver-blade knives, ebony ink-stands, medicine-chests and cases, tea-chests and caddies, inlaid Tunbridge wares, pocket shaving-cases, work and netting boxes, tin dressing-cases, writing portfolios, Reeve's colour-cases, ivory, etc., toothpick-cases, variety of smelling bottles, leather snuff-boxes, etc. The engraver of the label has used the modern short letter s at the beginning and ending of all words needing that letter in those places, on every one of its four corners, and in the middle also of all words needing that letter there, on its upper right hand corner, and has used the old fashioned long letter s in the middle of words needing that letter, on its other three corners. And curiously enough A. Conan Doyle, in the second chapter of "The Hound of the Baskervilles," causes Sherlock Holmes, observing a client's manuscript of the year 1742, to remark that the alternate use of the short and long s is one of several indications which enable him to fix its date. The trunks contained soft woolen blankets, bed linen, silk night-caps, ruffled shirts, fine handkerchiefs, and white linen trousers and roundabouts which were made into aprons for Pamela Susan Joy, and a large broadcloth cloak with several capes upon it. They are well remembered by the writer of these notes as having been in the attic of the house of his grandmother, Pamela Susan Parmelee, at Racine, Wis., about 1865. A part of the money at least was received by Pamela Fowler in Spanish dollars and made by her direction into spoons by Eben Eastman of Windsor, Vt. And also one of these spoons, a tablespoon, with deep, narrow bowl, and heavy, long, curved handle, marked with the initials in monogram of Pamela Fowler's name after her marriage to Josiah Parmelee, to-wit: "P. P."

A small cream-pitcher of English lustre ware, and classic de-

sign, which belonged to Pamela Fowler and was a part of a tea-set presented to her at the time of her marriage, by Guilford friends. A small brooch or breast-pin, consisting of an oblong garnet, which has been broken many years, with three pearls above it, three below, and one at either end, which was worn by her when a girl, and having been rescued from a button-box several years ago, has been remounted as a stick or scarf pin. The works of Homer, translated from the Greek, into English verse by Alexander Pope, in seven volumes, printed for Martin & Hain, Fleet street, London, in 1794, with steel plates, and bound as four books in mottled calf. And "The Poems of Ossian," translated by James McPherson, Esq., with engravings by James Fittler, A. R. A., from pictures by Henry Singleton, published for William Miller, Albemarle street, John Murray, Fleet street, and John Harding, St. James street, London, in 1805, and bound as four books in smooth calf, with gilt and black lines. These books belonged to Pamela Fowler.

A red leather pocket-book, about five inches wide by seven long, closing with a broad strap, and having an inner pocket also closing with a strap, which belonged to Pamela's husband Josiah Parmelee, and still contains two promissory notes payable to his order, one for three dollars and thirty-five cents dated at Stanstead, Quebec, March 29, 1817, and signed by Levi Hill, and the other for one thousand dollars, dated at Boston, January 25, 1823, and signed by Ellis Cobb; beside three notes payable to the order of William Buckminster and dated at Canaan, Vt.

A small ax or hatchet, badly battered and looking as if it might have been used for a wedge, with a few inches of the hard-wood helve still remaining, which was made for Pamela's father Alexander Parmelee in Connecticut, and taken by him to Windsor, Vt. About 1775, when he fled from that place on an Indian alarm, with his family and personal effects in a cart, the ax was saved by his daughter Rosamond, who claimed it as her own at that time, and of course, afterward. Rosamond's lacquer snuff-box, with painted lake and village upon its lid; and her small mahogany fall-leaf Sheraton table, with brass drawer-knob, twisted legs and

casters. A birds-eye maple dresser, with half-round or oval top about fourteen inches wide in its broadest place and thirty-three inches long, which belonged to Rosamond's daughter Mary Ann Choate when a girl, and was decorated with circles or rings and bunches of flowers painted by her own hand and now nearly indistinguishable. A silver tablespoon, which is broader and flatter and has in its handle less curve than Rosamond's, and also a silver teaspoon with heart-shaped bowl, both marked "M. C.," which belonged to Mary Ann Choate. Two of her French glass cup-plates, such as ladies used to place their tea-cups upon when drinking from their saucers. Her English china sugar-bowl. Her round lacquer snuff-box, carried probably for ornament, since she never took snuff. Her small Bible, bound in green leather, published at Sanbornton, N. H., by Charles Lane in 1836, printed by D. D. Fiske, and bearing on its margin, at the beginning of the first book, Genesis, the words: "Began June 26, 1840," and at the beginning of the New Testament the words: "The innocent water saw its God and blushed—an ancient English version of the monkish phrase: *I'edit et crubuit lympa pudica Deum*," alluding to the turning of water into wine according to St. John, Chap. 2, verses 3 to 10, which may be found in Boswell's Life of Johnson, 1778.<sup>2</sup> Her sampler, being a piece of brown, homespun linen, called canvas in olden days, about fourteen inches square, hem-stitched and embroidered on its edges in silk, and bearing, also embroidered in silk, first in a row extending across its whole width in Roman text, the capital letters, then in another line the smaller letters and Roman numerals, and in still another line, her name, "Maryann

---

"O! Mr. Edwards! I'll convince you that I recollect you. Do you remember our drinking together at an alehouse near Pembroke gate? At that time you told me of the Eton boy, who, when verses on our Saviour's turning water into wine were prescribed as an exercise, brought up a single line, which was highly admired—*I'edit et crubuit lympa pudica Deum*."—Hill's Boswell, vol. 3, p. 304. This authority adds a note by Malone, running as follows: "This line has frequently been attributed to Dryden, when a King's Scholar at Westminster. But neither Eton nor Westminster have in truth any claim to it, the line being borrowed, with a slight change, from an epigram by Crashaw: *Nympha pudica Deum edidit et crubuit*". Crocett attributes it to Crashaw's Epigrammata Sacra, 1634.

Choate," and beneath these lines, enclosed in a simple wreath, a verse and legend running, line for line, as follows:

See the little day star moving.  
Life and Time are worth improving.  
Prize the moments while they stay.  
In virtue use them, lest you lose  
them, And lament the wasted day.

Pursue that which is honorable, do that  
which is right, and the applause of  
thine own conscience will be more  
joy to thee than the shouts of the mi-  
llions.—Maryanne Choate.

A cornucopia of flowers, painted by her in water colors upon a piece of parchment-paper about twelve inches square, and given by her to her son George Howard Paul in January, 1842. A Windsor rocker, painted yellow with green stripes, which was made at Danville, Vt., for the Presbyterian minister there about 1800, and on his removal, was bought by her husband Amos Paul and used habitually by him, and afterward by George Howard Paul, who jealously preserved its original color and style of decoration. A tiny cap or hood of English lawn, which was worn by her babies successively having been embroidered by her sister Catharine. Catharine's arm-mitts of black Brussels net, embroidered by herself in black silk quite elaborately. Her seal of cut green glass, bearing her name in script. And her sampler, being a piece of fine brown homespun linen, about sixteen inches square, hem-stitched and embroidered on its edges in silk, and bearing, also embroidered in silk, first into two rows extending across its whole width the capital letters in script; then in two other lines the capital and smaller letters in Roman text, in still another line the Roman numerals, and in the succeeding nine lines, these words, line for line, as follows:

Jacob Choate born Dec. Monday. 20.  
1773. Rosamond Parmelee born Feb.  
1771, Saturday. mar'd Oct. 6, 1799.  
Mary Ann Choate, 1st child, born June 29, 1800.  
Catharine born March 17, 1804. Harrie  
born Dec. 30. 1805. Pamela born July 8,  
1809, died Aug. 23, 1810. Happy infant early blest.  
Rest in peaceful slumber, rest. Lasting and divine in an innocence  
like thine. Wrought by Catharine Choate, Danville, the summer of 1815.

A book of penmanship written and embellished with paintings by Pamela Susan Parmelee (3008a) while a pupil at Col. Dunham's school at Windsor, Vt., and a cardboard portfolio painted and decorated by her while a pupil at the same school in 1820 and given by her to her daughter Pamela Susan Joy in 1856. A small box of birds-eye maple and three small carved mahogany chairs which belonged to her, and two silver teaspoons which belonged to her and are marked with the initials of her name after her marriage to Nehemiah Horton Joy, to-wit: "P. S. J." And a book bearing upon its title-page this legend: "The Offering. A Tribute of Friendship and Affection. By the Editor of the Wreath of Friendship. The Bouquet. The Cabinet of Literary Gems, etc. London. Edward Lacey, St. Paul's Churchyard. Printed by J. W. Sears, New Court, Bow Lane" and upon its fly-leaf the following: "Presented to Pamela Susan Joy by Henry Fowler Parmelee in 1840."

#### NOTE F. THE PAUL, CHOATE AND JOY BIBLES.

Mrs. Young has in her possession four Bibles, which are not ancient, yet are valuable for their associations and records.

---

One of these, the first edition of J. Holbrook's stereotype copy printed at Brattleborough, Vt., in 1816, and known as the Paul Bible, belonged to Mrs. Young's great-grandfather James Paul of Northfield, passed upon his death to his son Daniel, was left by him with his sister Lydia, and recovered from her descendants by the author of these notes in 1888. It bears upon its first page a printed frame enclosing three printed words, to-wit: "The property of" and underneath them the name "James Paul" written by his son Daniel Jewett Paul; and inside its front cover the legend: "This book belongs to Daniel Jewett Paul, Worcester, Mass.," written certainly by some other hand than his own; and appears to have been worn with use, and then covered with sheep-skin and used again daily, for its sheep-skin cover is worn through by the constant grasping of hands.

The entries which it contains in the handwriting of Amos Paul run as follows: James Paul and Elethea Jewett were married Dec. 10, 1789. Amos Paul and Mary Anne Choate were married June 29, 1819. James Paul was born at Dighton, Mass., Apr. 25, 1768. Elethea Jewett was born at Canterbury, Conn., Aug. 26, 1770. Elethea Paul was born at Williamstown, Vt., Mar. 8, 1790. Zebina Paul was born at Williamstown, Vt., Nov. 24, 1791. Amos Paul was born at Northfield Mar. 11, 1793. Lydia Paul was born at Northfield June 12, 1795. Calvin Paul was born at Northfield Apr. 20, 1797. Mary Paul was born at Northfield Aug. 8, 1798. Benjamin Paul was born at Northfield Nov. 20, 1801. Belinda Paul was born at Northfield Apr. 8, 1804. Daniel Jewett Paul was born at Northfield May 4, 1807. Hosea Paul was born at Northfield Apr. 6, 1809. Zebina Paul died June 10, 1792. Calvin Paul died Apr. 21, 1797. Elethea Paul died Oct. 21, 1816. Belinda Paul died Aug. 8, 1820.

The entries which it contains in the handwriting of Daniel Jewett Paul run as follows: Clark Simons and Lydia Paul were married Sep. 1825. Hosea Paul and Ellen Gamble were married Feb. 1833. Stephen Pingrey and Mary Paul were married April 15, 1833. Benjamin Paul died December, 1821. Amos Paul died May 7, 1835. Elethea Paul died Sep. 20, 1822. James Paul died Dec. 18, 1838. And vertically, before the last two names, appear in his handwriting, also the words "The parents."

And other entries which it contains run as follows: James Paul and Sarah Chaffee were married April 10, 1823. Sarah Paul died October 12, 1857, in Stockholm, St. Lawrence county, N. Y., his last wife. Clark Simons was born at Sharon, Vt., March 11, 1795. Lydia Paul was born at Northfield, Vt., June 12, 1795. Infant was born at Roxbury, Vt., Aug., 1826. Joshua Simons was born at Roxbury, Vt., Nov. 7, 1827. Joshua C. Simons was born at Roxbury, Vt., July 15, 1830. Luther Jewett Simons was born at Roxbury, Vt., Dec. 25, 1832. Chester M. Simons was born at Northfield, Vermont, Oct. 6, 1836. Joshua C. Simons and Eusebia M. Richardson were married May, 1854. Luther J. Simons and Jane L. Cross were married June 13, 1858. Record



of Clark and Lydia Simons: An infant died August, 1826; Joshua Simons died Aug. 18, 1829; Joshua C. Simons died April 13, 1857; Chester M. S. died April 9, 1856; Clark Simons died July 6, 1862; Lydia Simons died June 8, 1868. And vertically before the last two names appear the words "The parents."

---

Another Bible, printed and published by Mathew Carey, No. 122 Market street, Philadelphia, in 1810, as appears by the page preceding the New Testament therein, and known as the Choate Bible, belonged to Jacob Choate and his wife Rosamond Parmelee, was given by them to their daughter Mary Ann Choate at or about the time of her marriage to Amos Paul, and, after the death of the latter and many hardships, came into the keeping of their son George Howard Paul, who had it re-bound by Adkins & Fuller, booksellers and stationers, on College street, at Burlington, Vt., between the years 1844 and 1850. It lacks the first thirty-four pages, including the first forty chapters and nearly the whole of the forty-first chapter of Genesis, and bears upon the upper margin of its eight hundred and fortieth page, in the Gospel according to St. Matthew, the name Mrs. Rosamond Choate, written perhaps by her husband, Jacob Choate. Its first entry is in his handwriting and runs as follows: "Jacob Choate, born at Leicester in Massachusetts, Dec'm. 20, 1773, on Monday." Its next entry, also in his handwriting, runs as follows: "Rosamond Parmele born Saturday, Feb. 9, 1771," and the words "in Walpole, New Hampshire," which have been added to it, are in the quaint hand of Rosamond herself.

Other entries in Rosamond's hand run as follows: Jacob Choate and Rosamond Parmele were married at Windsor, on Sunday evening, Oct. 6th, 1799, by Wm. Hunter, Esq. Mary Ann Choate, born at Windsor, Vt., on Sunday, June 29th, 1800. Catharine Choate, born at Windsor, Vt., on Saturday, March 17th, 1804. Harriett C., born at Windsor, Vt., on Monday, Dec. 30th, 1805. Amelia C., born at Newbury, Vt., July 8th, 1809, on Saturday. Jacob Choate died at Danville, Vt., on Saturday night, 11 o'clock, June 6th, 1818, aged 45 years, 5 months and 26 days.

Amelia Choate died Newbury, Vt., on Thursday morning, 4 o'clock, aged 13 months and 15 days, August 23, 1810. Catharine Choate died at Danville Feb. 2, 1825; she would have been 21 the next month.

Six entries wholly in the even, round and beautiful handwriting of Amos Paul, except the final word denoting the day of the week which is in the hand of his wife Mary Ann Choate in each of the first four of the last five entries, run as follows: Amos Paul and Mary Ann Choate were married at Danville, June 29, 1819, by Rev'd. John E. Palmer. Jacob Choate Paul, born June 6, 1820, Tuesday. Amelia Elethea Paul, born Jan. 3, 1822, Thursday. Edward Alexander P., born Oct. 5, 1823, Sunday. George Howard Paul, born Mar. 14, 1826, Tuesday. Harriet Amelia Paul, born September 2, 1831, Friday, at Danville, Vt.

There is another entry in the handwriting of Amos. It runs as follows: Amelia Elethea Paul died Friday, 6 o'clock a.m., Oct. 23, 1829; and the words "in her eighth year" which have been added to it, are in the hand of his wife Mary Ann. Other entries wholly in her handwriting, run as follows: Mary Isabella Paul, born Dec. 1st, 1833, Sunday. Amos Paul died at Danville, Thursday, half past eleven o'clock a.m., May 7th, 1835, aged 42 yrs. and 3 months. James Bell Mattocks, born at Danville, Sunday, half past 6 o'clock a.m., Jan. 24th, 1836.

George Howard Paul, whose handwriting in his earlier years resembled that of his father Amos, made these entries: Mary Ann Paul died at Danville, Vt., Wednesday, January 25th, 1843, at 6½ o'clock p.m., aged 42 years and 7 months. Jacob Choate Paul was last heard of at 77 Washington St., Boston, Oct., 1837; probably dec'd; May, 1845, G. H. P.

And other entries run as follows: Catharine Rosamond Paul, born March 18th, 1828, Tuesday. Sam'l B. Mattocks and Harriet Choate were married at Danville, Dec. 6th, 1827, by Rev'd E. I. Boardman. Martha Amelia Mattocks was born at Danville, Vt., on Tuesday, the 16th day of September, 1828, at 15 m. past 12 m. John Mattocks Mattocks was born at Danville, Vt., on Sunday, the 12th day of September, A.D. 1830, at 11 o'clock a.m. Hen-

rietta Rosamond C. Mattocks was born at Danville, Vt., on Sunday, the 22d day of January, A.D. 1832, at 2 o'clock p.m. John Henry Mattocks was born at Danville on Sunday, Jan'y 19, 1834. Samuel B. Mattocks was born at Middlebury, Vt., on the 14th day of December, A.D. 1802. Esther Newell Mattocks was born Tuesday, Feb. 6, 1838, at 15 m. past 2 o'clock a.m. at Danville, Vt. Caroline Cornelia Mattocks was born Wednesday, Jan'y 22d, 1840, at 15 m. before 2 o'clock p.m., at Danville, Vt. Samuel Smith Mattocks was born at Danville, Vt. John M. Mattocks died at Danville, Oct. 2, 1833, Wednesday, at 2 o'clock a.m., and on the same day at Danville, 7 o'clock p.m., H. Rosamond C. Mattocks died; both of cholera infantum. George Howard Paul died in Kansas City, Mo., May 19, 1890, at 18 minutes before 5 o'clock in the morning, having been stricken with apoplexy in his office in the Water Works building, corner of Sixth and Walnut streets, about 20 minutes after 9 o'clock in the morning of the 13th day of May, which was the birthday of his daughter Katharine Choate Paul, and having been conscious only long enough to recognize her of all who came; his wife was with him; he was temporarily away from home on business.

---

Another Bible, published at Sanbornton, N. H., by Charles Lane, and printed by Wilson and Giles in 1837, is known as the Joy Bible, and, during the lifetime of Pamela Susan Parmelee, rested on her bureau. It contains entries in the handwriting of her husband Nehemiah Horton Joy, as follows:

Nehemiah H. Joy of Columbia, N. H., and Pamela S. Parmelee of Canaan, Vt., were joined in holy bonds of matrimony at said Canaan January the 10, 1833.

Children of Nehemiah H. and Pamela S. Joy: Henry F. Joy, still-born October 1st, 1833. Josiah P. Joy, still-born September the 10th, 1834. Nehemiah H. Joy, Junior, born December 21st, 1835. Pamela S. Joy, born December 14th, 1836, in Canaan, Vt. Fanny Joy, born the 22d day of November, A.D. 1838, in Canaan, Vt. James H. Joy, born the 22d day of March, A.D. 1841, in

Groton, Vermont. Jane Joy, born the 27th day of April, 1843, in Groton, Vt. Juliet Joy, born April 13th, 1845, in Jackson, Michigan. Martha Joy, born the 20th day of June, 1847, in Jackson, Michigan. Ellen Joy, born the 29th day of October, A.D. 1849, at Jackson, in the state of Michigan.

George H. Paul of Kenosha, Wisconsin, and Pamela S. Joy of Racine, Wis., were joined in holy bonds of matrimony November 9th, A.D. 1855, at said Racine. Henry E. Stiles of Stevens Point, Wisconsin, and Jane Joy of Racine, married on the 24th day of March, 1864, at Racine, Wis.

Mr. Caleb Fowler married to Miss Anne Rose, January 10th, 1759, N. S.; both of Connecticut, town of Durham. They are the grandparents of Pamela S. Joy on her mother's side. Anne died Thursday, May 10th, 1798, 3 o'clock p.m., 63 years of age. Caleb died Sunday, June 21st, A.D. 1807, in the morning, in the 81st year of his age.

Josiah Parmelee married to Miss Pamela Fowler, Sunday eve., Nov. 1st, A.D. 1801. Parents of Pamela S. Parmelee, now Pamela S. Joy.

Nehemiah H. Joy born July the 22d, 1809, in Brattleboro, Vt. Pamela S. Parmelee born the 11th day of August, A.D. 1806, in Windsor, Vt.

Fanny Horton, mother of Nehemiah H. Joy, born June 4th, 1791, in Brattleboro, Vt. Abiathar Joy, father of N. H. Joy, born in Mulboro, Vt. They were married in Brattleboro, Vt., in the year 1807.

Births of the grandparents of Pamela S. Parmelee, on her mother's side: Caleb Fowler, January 7th, 1727, O. S.; Miss Anne Rose, September 20th, 1735, O. S. Births of their children, their marriage being on the 10th of January, 1759, N. S.: Anne Fowler, born Oct. 28, 1761; Reuben Rose Fowler, June 17, 1763; Irene Fowler, Nov. 5th, 1764; Ozias 1st, July 25th, 1766, died April 14, 1767; Julius, born April 17, 1768; Edmund, Feb. 25th, 1770; Lucretia, March 10th, 1772; Ozias 2d, July 2, 1774; Pamela, September 27, 1778.

Deaths. Children of N. H. and P. S. Joy: Nehemiah H. Joy, Junior, died January the 4th, 1836, at Canaan, Vermont, aged 14 days; James H. Joy, December the 17th, 1844, at Jackson, in the state of Michigan, aged 3 years and 8 months and 25 days; Fanny Joy, August 27th, 1845, at Jackson in the state of Michigan, aged six years 8 months and 25 days; Juliet Joy, March the 4th, 1848, aged two years, ten months and 20 days, at Jackson, Mich.; Martha Joy died September the 18th, A.D. 1850, aged three years two months and 29 days, at Jackson, Mich.

Pamela F. Parmelee departed this life January the 1st, 1835, in the 55 year of her age; wife of Josiah Parmelee and mother of Pamela S. Parmelee. Josiah Parmelee died the 22d day of September, A.D. 1841, aged 68 years.

Record of emigration. Nehemiah H. Joy and his wife Pamela S. Joy, with their four children, to-wit: Pamela S., Fanny, James H. and Jane, emigrated from their native state, Vermont, in the month of June, A.D. 1844, to the state of Michigan, and settled in the latter state at Jackson, on the 12th day of July, 1844.

"We enter this, our homely roof, and see  
 "Our woods not void of hospitality.  
 "Then tell us whence thou art, and what the share  
 "Of woes and wanderings thou wert born to bear."

Record of emigration. Nehemiah H. Joy and Pamela S. Joy, his wife, together with their three children, Pamela S. Joy, Jr., Jane Joy, and Ellen Joy emigrated from Jackson, Michigan, to the city of Kenosha in the state of Wisconsin August 6th, A.D. 1853, and on that day settled in said city. This record made by N. H. Joy.

The statistics of birth, etc., on the small sheet of paper pasted in at the right, was made by Pamela Parmelee September 23d, 1811, in her own handwriting and signed by her, and has been retained to the present time by Pamela S. Joy, her daughter, and is now placed in this record for safe-keeping, for the descendants of the common ancestor. Dated at Kenosha City, Wisconsin, January the 16th, 1854. By me, Nehemiah H. Joy.

The small sheet which the foregoing entry refers to, is a two-leaved sheet of note-paper, bearing in an old-fashioned plain hand the following:

"Record of the birth, marriage and death of my parents and their children. Mr. Caleb Fowler born Jan. (indistinguishable) O. S. 1727. Miss Anne Rose born Sept. 20, 1735, O. S. Mr. Caleb Fowler of Durham and Miss Anne Rose of Branford, both of Connecticut, were married Jan. 10th, N. S. 1759. Dates of birth of their children: Anne born Oct'r 28th, 1761; Reuben Rose June 17th, 1763; Irene Nov. 5th, 1764; Ozias first July 25th, 1766, died April 14th, 1767; Julius born April 17th, 1768; Edmund Feb'y 25th, 1770; Lucretia March 10th, 1772; Ozias 2d, July 2d, 1774; Pamela Sept. 27th, 1778. Mrs. Anne Fowler departed this life, Thursday, May 10th, 1798, 3 o'clock p.m. in the 63d year of her age. Mr. Caleb Fowler died Sunday June 21st, 1807, in the morning, in the 81st year of his age. Nancy F. married to Doct'r Nath. Thayer of Boston, Mass., Sunday eve Nov'm 6th, 1791. Mr. Reuben R. Fowler married to Miss Catharine Chauncey, Sunday, March 14th, 1790. Pamela F. married to Mr. Josiah Parmelee of Windsor, Vermont, Sunday eve Nov. 1st, 1801. Irene F. married to Mr. Amos Fowler of Westfield, Mass., Wednesday eve, Feb. 24th, 1802. Julius F. married to Martha More of Granville, Mass., Dec'r 13th, 1802. Edmund F. married to Sarah Northrop of Milford, Connecticut, Thursday, Sept. 12th, 1805. Lucretia F. married to Dea'n David Chapman of Pittsfield, Mass., Wednesday morn., Aug. 14th, 1811. Ozias next.

[Signed] PAMELA PARMELEE. Sept. 23d, 1811.

Another entry referring to Abiathar Joy, made originally with a lead pencil by George Howard Paul and afterward traced in ink, runs as follows: Abiatha was killed by explosion of magazine at Little York, during the last war with England.

And other entries, all in the handwriting of Ellen Joy, run as follows: Fanny Horton was daughter of Nehemiah Horton and Phila Marsh, his wife, of Brattleboro, Vt. Jane Joy Stiles departed this life September 22d, 1854, aged 21 years 5 months, at Racine, in the state of Wisconsin. Nehemiah H. Joy departed this life May 9th, 1868, at Milwaukee, Wis., aged nearly 59 years; his remains were buried at Racine, Wis. At Racine, May 14th, 1879, Pamela Susan Joy, wife of N. H. Joy, departed this life, aged 72 years and 9 months; her remains were buried at Mound Cemetery, at Racine, Wisconsin. Oscar Jennings of Chicago and Nellie Joy of Racine were married at Racine, the 17th day of February, 1868. Oscar Jennings born at Racine, Wis., Nov. 24, 1845; maiden name of his mother was Isabella Fraser; his father's name was Orlando Jennings. Oscar Jennings died at Chicago

April 24th, 1872, aged 26 years and 5 months; buried at Mound Cemetery, Racine. L. H. Yancey of Racine and Nellie Joy Jennings of Racine were married at Racine, Aug. 22d, 1874.

---

And still another Bible, known as the Strong Bible, which was published by the American Bible Society in 1849, belonged to George Howard Paul at Danville, Vt., and contains entries as follows: Katharine Choate Paul, born at Kenosha, Wisconsin, May 13, 1860, and William J. Young, Jr., born at Clinton, Iowa, March 31, 1861, son of William J. Young and his wife whose maiden name was Esther Elderkin, married at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, December 6, 1883. Katharine Stockman Young was born at Clinton, February 20, 1887. Esther Paul Young was born at Clinton, January 30, 1888. Caroline Strong Paul and John Goadby Gregory, born at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, July 11, 1856, son of John Gregory and his wife whose maiden name was Elizabeth Goadby, married at Milwaukee, Saturday, June 2, 1883. Caroline died at Milwaukee May 5, 1891. Her children were: Marian Elizabeth Gregory, born October 10, 1884. Caroline Strong Gregory, born September 24, 1886. Paul Goadby Gregory, born February 23, 1889. William Oliver Gregory, born March 20, 1891, died August 21, 1891. All at Milwaukee.

#### NOTE G. FORRIS MOORE AND HIS LETTER FROM AMOS PAUL.

Abijah Moore, born in Sudbury, Mass., Aug. 31, 1724, married Eunice Gibbs there Oct. 28, 1747, removed thence to Princeton, was captain there of a company of foot in the times of King George III., settled at Putney, Vt., was captain in the Revolutionary war of the Putney company of the First Cumberland county regiment of New York militia, whereof Daniel Jewett (5004) was lieutenant, participated as such in the battle of Bennington, and died at Putney Apr. 18, 1792, leaving a son Jephtha, born at Princeton, Feb. 18, 1764, who married Daniel Jewett's daughter Zilpha,

and died at Putney Nov. 15, 1840. Zilpha died Aug. 12, 1839. Among their children was Rev. Forris Moore, born at Putney Dec. 31, 1796, who married Sep. 5, 1820, Rebeckah Smith and died at South Lee, Mass., Apr. 7, 1858. Rebeckah, born Feb. 20, 1800, died there Aug. 11, 1855. Their daughter Laurilla Moore married Charles W. Hathaway at San Francisco, California, July 14, 1862, resided at Sycamore Park, San Lorenzo, in 1902, and sent to Mrs. Young that year a letter written by Mrs. Young's grandfather, Amos Paul, postmarked Danville, Vt., Apr. 21, 1829, addressed to Mr. Forris Moore, Putney, Vt., referring to the death of their grandfather Daniel Jewett, which occurred at Putney, Mar. 30, 1829, and running as follows:

DANVILLE, VT., April 17, 1829.

DEAR COUSIN: I received your letter of 3d inst. and deeply regret the occasion upon which you were compelled to write.

I have always entertained for my grandparents the highest respect and affection, and had strong hopes of being able to visit them and my other friends at Putney this summer. I have not seen my grandparents since I was a small child, and owing to the circumstances of my going to Windsor when quite young, and afterwards into business in this place, have not been able to make any visits, except at my father's, at any considerable distance from home.

On account of the connection between us it may not be wholly uninteresting to you to have me name something of my family and circumstances. I was 36 years old in March. I came to this place in Dec., 1816, and 29th June, 1819, married Mary Ann Choate, daughter of Jacob Choate, my former partner. He had been dead about one year. We have 5 children, Jacob C., Amelia Eletheat, Edward A., George and Catharine. The eldest is nearly 9 years old, the youngest 13 months.

I have become embarrassed in my business on account of the difficulty of getting money, and altho' I have always supposed I was making something, it has now become uncertain whether I shall have anything left after paying my debts, as I have many debts due me which I shall never be able to collect. I have advanced considerable money to my father's family to make my mother comfortable in her weak state of health and last sickness, and to help about taking care of my brother and sisters, who are also dead, viz.: Eletheat, Benjamin and Belinda.

I shall be glad to receive letters from any of my connections,



particularly from you, and shall endeavor to be punctual in answering them.

Please to remember me to your mother and all our mutual connections. Hoping that by the example of our grandparents we may be induced to live as we shall wish we had lived when we come to take our places beside them in the grave, I am Sir,

Yours affectionately,

AMOS PAUL.

#### NOTE H.

##### DANIEL JEWETT AND ALEXANDER PARMELEE.

Daniel Jewett, the great-grandfather of George Howard Paul, and Alexander Parmelee, the great-grandfather of Mr. Paul and also of his wife Pamela Susan Joy, were Whigs and Liberty-men in Windham county, Vermont, in the trying days preceding the Revolutionary war; and members of the coroner's jury, Mar. 15, 1775, which having assembled in the king's name, although courts had been interrupted and judges imprisoned, found that William French, who had been killed two days previously by the sheriff's posse while defending the court-house, came to his death by reason of assault, William Paterson, Esq'r., Mark Langdon, Christopher Osgood, Benjamin Gorton, Samuel Night, and others unknown assisting with force and arms, having made an assault upon his body and shot him through the head with a bullet.—Hall's East Vermont, vol. 1, p. 230. William Paterson, Esq'r. was the High Sheriff.

#### NOTE I.

##### THE ROMANCE OF CROSS ISLAND.

An extract from an article entitled "Cross Island," published in the Manchester, Mass., Cricket, for Saturday, Jan. 17, 1903, vol. 15, no. 36, p. 5, and credited to the Essex Echo, seems worthy of preservation for the reason that it is interesting and relates not

only to Robert Cross (9099) and the island mentioned in the account of his son-in-law William Butler (8058), but also to John Perkins, Jr. (9016) and Francis Choate (6003). It runs as follows:

Cross Island is a gigantic formation near our eastern border, which guards our gateway to the sea. It is a runaway child of Cape Ann; a strayed fragment of the great granite peninsular. Yet it is a finished production of nature, graceful, independent, rising up out of its water bed north of the deep channel, thereby denying any connection with the ledges and quarries of the great cape.

Very early in the history of our town, in 1637, the town of Ipswich granted this island and the adjoining farm on the point to John Perkins, Jr. \* \* \*

Nicholas Marble was another early owner, long ago forgotten from among men.

July 16, 1654, the island and the adjoining farm passed from the hands of Nicholas Marble to Robert Cross, Sr., and although the members of the Cross family owned it for nearly half a century, yet it was not called by their name until their ownership ceased.

Daffe Adown Dille—such was the name in nearly all the old deeds of the seventeenth century. Sometimes one island was thus described and at other times all those islands called "Daffe Adowne Dille."

The "Daffe Adown" has passed into oblivion. The "Dillie" by a change of one letter, "Dilly," still survives in the charming and romantic little island at the northeast, the smallest of the three.

Robert Cross, Sr., the Pequod soldier, the early settler in the town, the substantial farmer, the valued citizen, seems to have owned these islands, the present town farm, the Elliot Lufkin farm having "Walker's creek" on the east, the Alvah Lufkin farm, even up to the John Burnham grant.

His ownership of the islands continued until about 1672, when they passed into the hands of his son, Stephen.

While Robert Cross, the father, was an extensive land-owner, the son, Stephen, had no land, yet loved he a fair maiden of Newbury, Elizabeth Cheney by name. Elizabeth's mother withheld her consent to her marriage for a year, until the very island was made the make-weight which turned the scale and made two young hearts happy.

A romantic spot, indeed!

The father gave the son the island on which the young couple settled. The original deed of gift perhaps having been lost, the

two witnesses of this deed were called into court thirteen years later and the deposition of one of them was as follows:

Deposition of John Kendrick, aged 42 years.

This Deponent testifyeth and saith that in the year 1672, I, the said Deponent, was at the house of Quartermaster John Perkins in Ipswich; where was Robert Cross, Sen'r, and widdow Cheney of Newbury, and they were discoursing about and concerning their son and daughter, viz.: Stephen Cross, ye sonn of said Robert Cross, and Elizabeth Cheney, daughter of the s'd widdow Cheney; the s'd Robert Cross then desired the s'd widdow to give her daughter Elizabeth in marriage to his sonn Stephen; the s'd widdow would not consent to the same except the said Robert would give his sonn Stephen sum land for to settle upon; the s'd Robert tould the s'd widdow that he had an island in Chebacco river, which he did intend for his sonn Stephen, which he valued to be worth two hundred pounds sterling or theire abouts; the s'd widdow then said unto the said Robert that if he would give his sonn, the s'd Stephen, all that island that shee would then give her dafter, Elizabeth, unto the s'd Stephen in marriage, which he, the said Robert did freely promise to doe and emmediately thereupon the s'd Robert Cross drew a deed of gift to his sonn Stephen of the s'd island and subscribed his hand to it; to the which deed I, the s'd deponent, was one witness, and Quartermaster John Perkins was the other witness, and upon these terms the said Robert Cross and widdow Cheney agreed and their sonn and daughter, in sum convenient time after, were joined together in matrimoney.

John Kendrick made oath to the truth of this in court in Ipswich, March 31, 1685.

Reader: When you visit this island you can see to this day the remains of the cellar over which stood the house of this young bride, Elizabeth Cheney. \* \* \*

During the opening years of the 18th century the ownership of these three islands passed into the hands of the owners of the south farm on Choate island, where it remained about one hundred and fifty years.

One exception to this transfer was the narrow strip over the top of Cross island, lying between the two old wells still to be seen there. The members of the Benjamin Marshall family retained the strip until the nineteenth century, when it was purchased by David Choate, Sr., about 1804.

Tradition asserts that the point of rocks standing out into the river on the western corner of the island was the location of a wharf and fish-house. It is just above the narrows and where a vessel could gracefully swing in out of the current and yet be in deep water. While the upper part of the river was blocked with ice, vessels could load here with dried fish for market and carry on other branches of the fishing business of that day. Francis Choate of Choate island was the owner, and it is supposed to have been in operation about 1735 to 1750. \* \* \*

## NOTE J.

## THE DIARY OF JACOB HASKINS AT LOUISBURG

IN 1759.

Gen. E. W. Peirce states that Jacob Haskins, born June 20, 1736, resided in the southerly part of the town of Taunton, Bristol county, Mass., near the Berkley line and died Jan. 4, 1819, having been a captain in the Revolutionary war, and gives the roll of his company in the regiment of Col. John Jacobs, and also of Col. John Hathaway.—Peirce's *Genealogical Contributions*, p. 168. We may add that Jacob Haskins was also a soldier in Capt. Glover's company, in Col. Bagley's regiment of colonial troops, at Louisburg in 1759, and kept a diary during the period of his service; that the diary having descended to his daughter Hannah, born Dec. 13, 1774, who married Feb. 7, 1792, Enos Burt of Berkley, born Sep. 3, 1760, passed to their son William Burt, born Apr. 9, 1804, was presented by him Mar. 14, 1889, to his granddaughter Ruth A. Tew of Taunton, who resided there at the corner of Berkley and Jerome streets in 1903, remained in her possession at that time, and was then of especial interest and value for the reason that no roll of Capt. Glover's company can be found in the archives of the state-house at Boston. This diary affords the only evidence so far discovered of the military service of James Paul (5001), and runs substantially as follows:

April the 6 day. In the year 1759. I enlisted in to his Majesty's Serves for the Total Reduction on General Expedishon of Canada, and Rec'd sixty-four dollars with my bounty. 16 April--Then I parted with all my friends and relation and marched as far as Mr. Kingman's, a tavern in Easton. 17 April—Marched to Milton, to Mr. Bent's the tavern, where the soldiers spent their money very free, and have sower punch plenty. 19 April—This day we arrive to the Shearly and are turned over to a house where it is very uncomfortable, and have no blankets. 20 April—This day move into a dwelling-house where we find [ourselves] more Comfortable. 21 April—We receive our blankets which are cloth and not fit for the Campaign, nor according to the proclamation. 8 May—Passed muster to-day. I may em-

bark to-day on board of the "Wolfe" bound to Louisburg.<sup>1</sup> 10 May—Nothing remarkable. To-day we are all on board waiting to set sail. 11 May—We draw a gill of rum a day apiece, which is very agreeable. 12 May—This day nothing strange. We want to be on our voyage. 15 May—To-day we sail for Louisburg. I am very sea-sick, but hope it will be for my health. 17 May—John Owen deceased to-day of our Company. He belonged to Easton. 22 May—Mr. Oresimus Campble deceased about 9 o'clock in the evening, and I believe made a happy change. He was willing to die. 23 May—Mr. Campble was buried in the sea in sight of Louisburg island. 24 May—Arrive at Louisburg. Safe anchored in the harbor. 25 May—It is so cold that there is snow and ice here, plenty. 26 May—Very foggy weather. We receive orders to-day to reembark to-morrow. 27 May, Sunday—We landed to-day. Went into City and into our barracks. 29 May—A Scout went out to-day, Lieut. Brodfleet and about 30 prevential soldiers with him, and had about three days allowance with him. Exceeding wet and muddy, bad travelling here in the city, and the soldiers begin to be sickly and ailing. 31 May—Something pleasant to-day. Bought a coffee-pot. Cost 0-13-6. Some regiments of the regulars went out of the town to exercise and by misfortune killed one and wounded several more. 1 June—The invalids join us that we left at Point Shearly. 2 June—Nine of our Company go on duty, which is the duty we have done since we landed. 4 June—The fleet sailed to-day for Canada river and we hope they meet with success. 5 June—I am not well, taken with a pain in my head and side like a pleurisy fever. 6 June—More men-of-war sail for Quebec. 7 June—I am able to keep a journal at present, but very sick. 13 June—Jno. Rowling deceased to-day of the Nerveys fever. 14 June—I went into the hospital to-day. Very sick and weak and in a low condition. John Kelly died to-day of a pleurisy fever. 17 June—Nathan Linkon deceased to-day of the Camp disease. 23 June—A. Young deceased to-day of our Company. 20 men fit for no duty in our Company. 1 July—I came out of the hospital, but very weak and not fit for duty. 2 July—took of the Setler Sheaff two pound of sugar and a pound of raisins. 4 July—took of Capt. Glover one pint of rum. 5 July—I begin to do duty. The rum sold here for one quart 0-1-0. 7 July—Had a pint of rum of Capt. Glover. I hear there is two sailer drowned to-day. I mounted guard to-day. 8 July, Sunday—I went to Church to-day likewise attended a funeral of Mr. Joshua Hews, walked thro the burying place, found it large, containing 4 or 5 acres, and people were buried very shallow, so there was many bones to be seen above ground,

<sup>1</sup>The English had taken Louisburg July 27, 1758.—Parkman's France and England, seventh part, Montcalm and Wolfe, vol. 2, p. 75.

and pieces of coffins. 9 July—Are turned out, learn to exercise with a Sergeant and Corporal. 10 July—Fish to be sold for one copper a pound, and mackerel for a penny apiece, fresh pork or mutton 0-9-11. 11 July—Nothing worth remark. 13 July—I went on guard to-day, the battery guard. Two men under guard, a Sergeant and private for fighting and making disturbance in the barrack. 14 July—I received two dollars of John Godfrey sent me by Job Peirce of Halifax. 18 July—I do orderly Corpl. duty and do no guard [duty] at present. 19 July—We hear our fleet is landed with the loss of but one man, and are within one mile of Quebec and a playing on the town with fire mortars. 20 July—I went to strawberrying and found they were not ripe. 21 July—News that Admiral Boseau took 30 vessels from the French that were bound to North America. 25 July—I went to the sick in the hospital. Capt. Glover has lost eight men this year. 26 July—I went to strawberrying. Found them plenty. 27 July—Pretty sickly. Four men to the hospital this week. 28 July—Caleb Huchson deceased to-day of our Company, which makes nine men we lost this campaign. 29 July—Mr. Cleveland, the chaplain, arrived here yesterday from Ipswich, and Doctor Calf. 30 July—Mr. Cleveland has no house to preach in at present. Two men deceased to-day of our Company, within one hour of one another. 31 July—Our duty something hard. 10 men for guard, 14 for works. 4 Aug.—A wrestle to-day. The regulars are flung by the preventals. 5 Aug.—I went to meeting to hear the Chaplains. 6 Aug.—The Company something sickly. Twelve men not fit for duty. Jonathan Sears deceased to-day of Capt. Glover's Company, which makes twelve men he has lost this year. 7 Aug.—All wrestling and cudgeling forbidden by Col. Bagly. 8 Aug.—No man is allowed to walk more than a mile out of the city without orders from his commanding officer. 10 Aug.—We hear that Ticonderoga and Crown Point are taken by Gen. Amherst. 11 Aug.—About one hundred and fifty Highlanders<sup>2</sup> arrive here and are bound to Quebec. 12 Aug.—I went to Church to hear the Rev. Doctor Cleveland. 13 Aug.—The cannon fired for joy that Ticonderoga and Crown Point is taken.<sup>3</sup> 14 Aug.—That Seth Gray is deceased a firing a cannon on command at St. Johns. 15 Aug.—Added up what I took of Capt. Sheffe the settler, which came to 0-17-10. 16 Aug.—Drawed the officers' coals to-day for them. 18 Aug.—A pillory set up to punish people in and especially women. 21 Aug.—I went to exercise to-day. A woman put in the pillory to-day for selling Spiritus lykors. 24 Aug.—Apples

<sup>2</sup>Pitt, during his first short term of office had given a new species of troops to the British army. These were the Scotch Highlanders, who had risen against the House of Hanover in 1745, and would rise again.—*Idem*, vol. 2, p. 49.

brought in here to sell, fetch six pence per dozen. 26 Aug.—I went to Church to-day to hear the Rev. Doctor Cleveland who spoke well. 28 Aug.—We hear that Quebec is taken by Gen. Amherst and his forces.<sup>3</sup> 29 Aug.—Clothing came for eight regiments of the regulars. 30 Aug.—I mount no guards but do orderly corporal duty. 31 Aug.—We hear the news contradicted that Quebec is taken, and that our fleet are retreated to the place where they first landed. 4 Sep.—I went cranberrying and found plenty. 6 Sep.—I sent home more letters. Have no returns. 7 Sep.—We hear the French have taken ten vessels from the English, but don't credit it. 8 Sep. Ordered that a Captain visit the barracks daily and see that they are kept clean. 10 Sep.—A privateer fixed out. 20 or 30 provincial soldiers go in her. 12 Sep.—We hear that Gen. Amherst is agoing against St. Johns to take the forte, as soon as possible. 13 Sep.—Sent home the twelfth letter and have no returns, and have heard no news from home since I came away. 15 Sep.—A privateer came in again that was fixed out here, and took no prize nor see no Enemy. 17 Sep.—Corporal Richmond goes on Command out of Capt. Glover's Company and three soldiers besides. 20 Sep.—Abner Williams confined by Lieut. Poor. 21 Sep.—Our regiment begin to talk of going home for our time is almost out. 22 Sep.—We hear that Gen. Wolfe with his army made a very bold push on the enemy, that were entrenched against him at Quebec, in order to take the trenches and found them very numerous. 23 Sep.—Went to divine Service to hear Rev. Doctor Cleveland who preached well. 24 Sep.—The privateer came in again that was fixed out lastly and brought in a prize from St. Peters. 26 Sep.—We hear that there is a vessel come in here to carry home Col. Bagley's regiment. 27 Sep.—We expect to have orders to embark in a short time for Boston. 28 Sep.—Col. Bagley we hear has sent for all the commands in from abroad. 29 Sep.—I went to a Court Martial for evidence for Sergeant Msom [Mason?]. He was tried by Court Martial and broock. 30 Sep.—Capt. Davis came home and the men with him that were on command for three months. 1 Oct.—It is the governor's order that one-half of Col. Bagley's regiment hold themselves in readiness to embark at hour's warning, on board the transports to proceed to New England. 3 Oct.—We hear that Quebec was taken by Gen. Wolfe but that he lost his life.<sup>4</sup> 5 Oct.—A bad accident happened to-day. Five men went out of the city

<sup>3</sup>Pitt had directed that, while Quebec was attacked, an attempt should be made to penetrate into Canada by way of Ticonderoga and Crown Point.—Idem, vol. 2, p. 235. Gen. Amherst took possession of Ticonderoga July 26, 1759, and of Crown Point Aug. 1, 1759.—Idem, vol. 2, pp. 239, 240.

<sup>4</sup>The English fleet destined for Quebec assembled in the harbor of Louisburg, and sailed thence June 6, 1759.—Idem, vol. 2, pp. 192, 193. Quebec fell Sep. 13, 1759.—Idem, vol. 2, p. 297.

to fetch some firewood and were discovered by the Indians who fired on them and killed three of them, two they scalped and one they beheaded, and the other two made their Escape into the city. 6 Oct.—I went on the king's works at Rochford point, building a battery for nine cannon. 7 Oct.—I went to divine service to hear Rev. Dr. Cleveland. This last sermon was preached for a farewell sermon. 8 Oct.—I went on the king's works at Rochford building a battery. 9 Oct.—JAMES PAUL got his discharge from the regiment. 10 Oct.—A prize brought in by the privateer that was fixed out at this place. 12 Oct.—I sent home the thirteenth letter and have had no returns. 16 Oct.—It is the general talk of the officers and soldiers that we shall winter here. 21 Oct.—I went to divine service to hear Mr. Cleveland. 23 Oct.—I went on guard at the North East harbor for a week with six men. 25 Oct.—A public thanksgiving for the success of his Majesty's arms in the reduction of Quebec. 26 Oct.—The granadier<sup>5</sup> Company arrive here from the taking of Quebec. 27 Oct.—Some of the guards go to moving for Mr. Tarot. 30 Oct.—Returned from the guard to-day and came home to the City. Louisburg, Dec. 2, 1761.—Then I embarked on board of the transport ship "Squirrel" to proceed to Boston and sailed 5th day of Dec. and met with several very bad storms, and arrived at Casco Bay after twelve days passage, in the mouth of the harbor and came to anchor. The next morning by break of day we slipped our anchor and sailed into the harbor, and there came to anchor, Dec. 29, there I left the ship. We billed ourselves at the "Horn" which cost us about three and one-half dollars apiece, and got home Jan. 10, Saturday, the sun being about an hour high, after being absent from home 1 year, 8mo. 24 days.

Incorporated May 4, 1853.

#### OLD COLONY HISTORICAL SOCIETY.

JOHN SUMMERFIELD BRAYTON, Pres.

JAMES EDWARD SEAVER, Sec'y and Librarian.

TAUNTON, MASS., Oct. 24, 1903.

The foregoing has been compared by me with the diary of Jacob Haskins, and includes all portions of said diary which are of historical or genealogical interest, and particularly the names of all persons mentioned in said diary, and is a true copy of such portions and names, and also of other matters so far as it goes.

JAMES EDWARD SEAVER,

Secretary of Old Colony Historical Society.

<sup>5</sup>Among Wolfe's forces were the Louisburg Grenadiers, numbering two hundred and forty-one men.—Idem, vol. 2, p. 298.



## NOTE K.

THE PART BORNE BY SERGEANT JOHN WHITE PAUL  
IN THE CAPTURE OF BRIG. GEN. RICHARD  
PRESCOTT IN 1777.

A monograph entitled "The Part Borne by Sergeant John White Paul of Col. John Topham's Regiment of the Rhode Island Brigade in the Capture of Brigadier-General Richard Prescott, Commander of the British Forces, Near Newport, R. I., in 1777," by Edward J. Paul, a member of the Wisconsin State Historical Society, was printed by Swain & Tate, at Milwaukee, Wis., in 1887, and published afterward in the Magazine of New England History, vol. 1, no. 2 (April, 1891), p. 98. It runs substantially as follows:

The character of a people, so far as it is an expression of positive and usual traits of individuals, is largely the result of political conditions; and some one, endeavoring to determine the relative values of these conditions, has remarked that certain qualities of character, restless industry, ingenuity, firm, yet audacious courage and entire self reliance, qualities essential to industrial success, are so distinctively our own that European artists, accustomed to the hereditary subordination and discipline of an empire, cannot grasp the spirit that animates our armies.

Certainly some of our great paintings, portraying lines of battle undulating with impulse and broken by deeds of singular devotion, are evidences that an American soldier enjoys a consciousness of duty and freedom of action in harmony with our institutions. Yet our national growth has not been in defiance of any principle. Before business affairs had absorbed anyone's interest in the common good, patriotism, though possibly not more generous, was more personal. It was rather an incentive than a sentiment, and the forms of its expression were so unrestricted that all of those exploits which make the story of the Revolution sacred history, seem now to be proofs rather than results of the strength and character of native energies.

None of these exploits was more hazardous and brilliant in its success, more barren of advantage and yet more refreshing to the

inexperienced Continental troops than the capture of Brigadier General Richard Prescott,<sup>1</sup> commander of the British forces near Newport, R. I., in 1777, by a number of men, led by Lieutenant Colonel William Barton.

Mrs. Williams' narrative of the expedition,<sup>2</sup> corresponding substantially with an account of it left by Barton<sup>3</sup> in his own handwriting, is briefly as follows:

Colonel Barton, having learned from a Mr. Coffin, who had escaped through the British lines, that General Prescott was quartered at the house of Mr. Overing on the west side of Rhode island, about a mile from the shore, embarked from Tiverton the evening of July 4, 1777, with Colonel Stanton, Ebenezer Adams, captain of artillery, Lieut. James Potter, Joshua Babcock, John Wilcox and about forty men in five whale boats, and, having encountered a storm in Mount Hope bay, arrived with them at Bristol at about nine o'clock the next evening; passed over to Warwick neck with muffled oars the evening of the sixth of July, and, delayed there by northeast winds, re-embarked late in the evening of the ninth. Then, following Barton, who tied his handkerchief to a pole for the purpose of distinguishing his own boat, they steered between the islands of Prudence and Patience to avoid the enemy's shipping over against Mount Hope island, rowed under the west side of Prudence to the southward, coming so near the British vessels that they could hear the watch cry: "All's well," and, although startled when near Rhode island by the trampling of horses, pushed on, landed safely, and moored their boats in a creek, sheltered by a little bluff of sand.

A brook crossing the road near the Overing house, descending a hill toward the left and running through a kind of gorge, emptied into a creek. Keeping in the gully and under the ridge,

<sup>1</sup>He is usually designated major-general, but Diman says: "He was at the time of his capture a brigadier-general; he was made a major-general August 29, 1777. He was exchanged for General Charles Lee, and resumed his command on Rhode Island after the exchange, continuing there until after the evacuation in October, 1779."—*Rhode Island Historical Tract*, No. 1, p. 15, note. Prescott came as a subordinate of Sir Henry Clinton, who passed through Long Island sound and arrived in Narragansett bay in December, 1776, with two English and two Hessian brigades in seventy transports convoyed by Sir Peter Parker with eleven ships of war. In January, 1777, Clinton returned to England, leaving the forces in command of Earl Percy, who also returned in May, leaving Prescott in command of them. Many of them were quartered in farm-houses on the island.—*Idem*, pp. 15 and 16.

<sup>2</sup>Williams' *Biography of Barton*, pp. 40-62, and p. 126, note D.

<sup>3</sup>An account in manuscript entitled: "Narrative of the Particulars Relative to the Capture of Major-General Prescott and his aide-de-camp, Major Barrington," preserved in the library of the Historical Society of Rhode Island. Foster's miscellaneous papers, vol. 1, p. 16.

the party advanced cautiously, emerged back of Peleg Coggshall's farm, and gained the road, leaving the guard-house forty or fifty rods to the left. A little to the left of that was the Redwood house, where General Smith, second in command, was quartered, and on the right or Newport side, a building occupied by a troop of light horse, with a sentinel twenty-five yards from the gate.

The occupants of the house, Mr. Overing and his son, General Prescott, his aide Major Barrington, and the servants, were in deep sleep, presumably the effects of a carouse at the house of one Bannister, a Tory, upon the wines and "Santa Cruz" of a prize brought into Newport the day before. To the sentinel's demand: "Who comes there?" the patriots answered: "Friends. Have you seen any deserters to-night?" and, approaching apparently to give the countersign, seized and bound him, surrounded the house and burst open the door. Barton commanding them to set fire to the house, found Prescott abed and hurried him to the boats. His resolute men, securing Major Barrington also, retreated hastily, pushed off and made their way with the prisoners among the alarmed vessels of the fleet, through darkness illumined by rockets and flashing guns, safely across Naragansett bay to the battery on Warwick neck.

Since childhood I have been taught that my great-grandfather's brother, John White Paul, born at Dighton, Mass., in 1755,<sup>4</sup> was a sergeant in Barton's regiment, and was the second man chosen to accompany him on this dangerous enterprise; that because of his great strength and weight, he was one of the men selected to throttle the sentinel at General Prescott's door and afterward to conduct the general himself across the fields to the boats; and that, when Prescott complained that the stubble hurt his bare feet, John was courteous enough,—and there was a yeoman's irony in his courtesy,—to offer to let the general wear his big low shoes.

The story is corroborated in many details, and particularly in that part in which it is peculiar, by the words of a Revolutionary song,<sup>5</sup> one verse of which runs:

Then through rye stubble him they led  
With shoes and breeches none.

and agrees with the narratives above mentioned so closely in some

<sup>4</sup>Son of James Paul and Sarah White, his wife.

<sup>5</sup>This song appears in the "Manufacturers' and Farmers' Journal" of June 25, 1835, and is preserved in Rhode Island Historical Tract, No. 1, p. 52.

places that it might seem to have been derived from them had it not been related thirty years before either of them was written.<sup>6</sup> Yet the story is not simply a family tradition, since, although cherished in the family, nothing obscure shrouds its origin, and the statements of my father, my grandfather and my great-grandfather are not the only evidence of its truth.

Desiring, however, to embody an authoritative statement of these facts in the history of the Paul family,<sup>7</sup> I searched the files of *The Pennsylvania Evening Post*<sup>8</sup> and of *The Providence Gazette* for contemporaneous and particular reports of the adventure, and learned only that those who shared its perils with Barton were about forty-six volunteers. Barton's own account leaves the impression that there were forty-eight.<sup>9</sup> Nevertheless eighty-three years after the event, Lossing's "*Field-Book of the Revolution*"<sup>10</sup> states that there were forty, and that their names, as furnished by General Barton's son, John B. Barton, of Providence, were as follows:

Officers: Andrew Stanton, Eleazar Adams, Samuel Potter, John Wilcox. Non-commissioned officers: Joshua Babcock, Samuel Phillips. Privates: Benjamin Pren, James Potter, Henry Fisher, James Parker, Joseph Guild, Nathan Smith, Isaac Brown, Billington Crumb, James Haines, Samuel Apis, Alderman Crank, Oliver Simmons, Jack Sherman, Joel Briggs, Clark Packard, Samuel Cory, James Weaver, Clark Crandall, Sampson George, Joseph Denis, William Bruff, Charles Hassett, Thomas Wilcox, Joseph Ralph, Jedediah Grenale, Richard Hare, Darius Wale,

<sup>6</sup>Williams' Biography was written in 1839, and Barton's account was probably written not long before his death, October 22, 1831. John Paul told the story to his children in Westminster, Vt., as early as 1785, and General Barton himself told it to my grandfather, Amos Paul, at Danville, Vt., about 1820.

<sup>7</sup>Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul.

<sup>8</sup>The accounts are in the issues of July 29, 1777, and July 12, 1777, respectively. The letter in the *Post* appears to have been written by a Providence correspondent, and may be found in Moore's *Diary of the American Revolution*, vol. 1, p. 470, note 1. The number forty-six includes Barton himself, his servant Guy Watson, and Jack Sisson or Prince (the black), who was presumably not of the "troops belonging to the State of Rhode Island."—Williams' Biography, p. 48, line 3; p. 128, line 18. *Rhode Island Historical Tract*, No. 1, p. 35.

<sup>9</sup>The six officers whom he names, together with himself, and forty men whom he selected from the ranks of the regiment, and the negro.

<sup>10</sup>Lossing's *Field-Book of the Revolution*, vol. 1, p. 644, note 1.

Pardon Cory, Jeremiah Thomas, John Hunt, Thomas Austin, Daniel Page (a Narragansett Indian), Jack Sisson (black) and Howe, or Whiting, boat's steerer.

From this list John Paul is not only omitted, but excluded, apparently, by the implication of a note<sup>11</sup> referring to the black man Sisson, which adds: "In Allen's American Biography, the name of the black man is written Prince; and he says he died at Plymouth in 1821, aged 78 years. The name given by Mr. Barton must be correct, for he has *the original paper of his father*."

These are the only positive statements upon the subject which I have been able to find, and knowing that the errors they conceal and the conclusions they suggest might measurably detract from John Paul's just reputation, I proceeded to investigate the grounds upon which they were made.

My first inquiry was: What was the original paper to which Mr. Lossing referred? General Barton, in his own account, does not give the names of his men, and the Rev. James Pierce Root of Providence,<sup>12</sup> who searched the archives of the state-house for me and examined Barton's manuscripts and the military papers preserved in the library of the Historical Society of Rhode Island, could not find any original list.<sup>13</sup> Prof. J. Lewis Diman knows of none.<sup>14</sup> Hon. John R. Bartlett,<sup>15</sup> of whom Mr. Lossing wrote me: "I know of no man so capable to give correct information concerning Rhode Island history,"<sup>16</sup> has no knowledge of such a list.<sup>17</sup> Mr. Lossing himself says that the names in the Field-Book were printed from a copy of an original list sent him by the general's

<sup>11</sup>Idem; vol. 1, p. 644, sub-note.

<sup>12</sup>A retired Congregational clergyman and a descendant of Major Silas Talbot of Dighton, Mass., a little later in command of the expedition that surprised and captured the armed galley Pigot, moored at the east passage of Narragansett bay. He was recommended by Mr. Amos Perry, librarian of the Rhode Island Historical Society, as "admirably qualified" to examine the records. Rhode Island Historical Tract, No. 1, p. 42. See also Shepherd line.

<sup>13</sup>Letters from Rev. James Pierce Root, 11 Sackett street, Providence, R. I., July 6, 1886, and February 9, 1887.

<sup>14</sup>Rhode Island Historical Tract, No. 1, Prof. Diman's address is largely the result of original research.

<sup>15</sup>Of Providence, who knew General Barton, and is now in charge of the library of the late John Carter Brown.

<sup>16</sup>Letter from Benson J. Lossing, February 25, 1886.

<sup>17</sup>Letters from John R. Bartlett, March 3, 1886, and March 5, 1886.

son, John B. Barton.<sup>18</sup> His son Robert H. Barton, of Providence, into whose possession have fallen his grandfather's swords and commissions and many of his father's and grandfather's papers, has no such list, and knows of none, excepting only that published in Mrs. Williams' Biography.<sup>19</sup> And Mrs. Williams, who knew Barton, and who, soon after his death, had access to his papers, remarks: "It is much to be regretted that the whole of the names of those brave men were not preserved."<sup>20</sup>

Yet the mistake in the Field-Book is readily explained. The list does not appear to have been made by Barton, since it differs materially from the statement which he made in his own account of the expedition<sup>21</sup> in regard to the names of the officers who volunteered to go with him. On the other hand, the names in the list are the same as those published by Mrs. Williams in 1839.<sup>22</sup> They are given in the same order and spelled in the same way, with the exception only of four errors of such a nature that they are themselves evidences of transcribing.<sup>23</sup> Moreover, there is

<sup>18</sup>Letters from Benson J. Lossing, February 10, 1886, and February 25, 1886.

<sup>19</sup>Letters from his son, William Barton, February 20, 1886, and March 6, 1886. In reply to my request for a list of the men who accompanied General Barton in the capture of Prescott, William Barton sent me a list of names as his father sent a list to Mr. Lossing. My list was a copy of the list published by Mrs. Williams, as I believe Mr. Lossing's was.

<sup>20</sup>Williams' Biography, p. 127, line 3; also p. 110, line 11.

<sup>21</sup>According to the Field-Book, vol. 1, p. 644, note 1, there were: "Officers: Andrew Stanton, Eleazar Adams, Samuel Potter, John Wilcox. Non-commissioned officers: Joshua Babcock and Samuel Phillips." According to Barton's manuscript above-mentioned, "The names of the officers were Samuel Phillips, Lieutenant James Porter or Potter, Captain Joshua Babcock, Lieutenant Andrew Stanton and Ensign John Wilcocks. Captain Ebenezer Adams volunteered with us at Warwick Neck."

<sup>22</sup>Williams' Biography, p. 127, note D.

<sup>23</sup>The number of names in each list is forty. Mrs. Williams, at pages 127 and 128, divides them into three classes: officers, non-commissioned officers and privates, and gives the names of each class in two columns. In the Field-Book, vol. 1, p. 644, note 1, the names are given in the same classes, but having been run together, those of the first column are followed by those of the second column. There is no change in the order, excepting only in the name of Pardon Cory, which seems to have been momentarily overlooked in transcribing and is placed after the name of Thomas Wilcox instead of before. In spelling, the name "Ebenezer Adams" in the original appears "Eleazer Adams" in the copy, and the surnames of Benjamin Prew and Charles Hassett are spelled "Pren" and "Havett." The name Daniel Wale appears in the Field-Book, however, as Darius Wale, having been corrected apparently by Mr. Lossing. Darius Wale, who was with Barton at Prescott's capture, was the son of John

also a probability that two lists derived from different sources, one set down by a leader who knew the facts, the other made up by his biographer from the memory of survivors, would differ widely, and this probability is not satisfied. These lists do not differ. Doubtless the list printed in the note was derived from the list first published by Mrs. Williams. Barton's own account of the expedition, an original paper in the possession of his son John B. Barton at the time Mr. Lossing wrote the note, must have been "the original paper." Mr. Lossing's impression that it contained a list of the men was due probably to the fact that he received a list from Mr. Barton at that time.

Mrs. Williams, however, whose interest and opportunities informed her particularly,<sup>24</sup> manifests much uncertainty concerning the number of men engaged. Her estimates range from forty-seven to fifty-one, and she confesses her inability to determine precisely how many.<sup>25</sup> Moreover she regrets that "The whole of the names of these brave men have not been preserved," yet, doing as well as she can, gives a list of all the names she has gathered, depending principally upon the memories of two men who had lived longer than their allotted time. She says: "Of all the company who figured on that memorable night in the capture, we are not aware that but two remain—Samuel Cory now residing in Portsmouth, and Mr. Whitney of New York."<sup>26</sup> She has even forgotten to include "Mr. Whitney" in her list of the "immortal forty."<sup>27</sup> Her uncertainty is acknowledged, and her inaccuracy is evident.

---

Wale, another Revolutionary soldier, whose home was in North Quiddnessett neck, near the forge mill of Christopher Greene, on the Potowomut river, at the head of tide-water.—Chipman's *Young Minuteman*, pp. 7, and 292. He became an ensign.

<sup>24</sup>Mrs. Williams lived at Providence, knew Barton and had access to his papers, as appears from her book. Half of the book is devoted to the details of Barton's life and a large part of it to the capture of Prescott.

<sup>25</sup>Examine and compare the statements on page 44, at lines 16 and 27, and on page 45 at line 8. These volunteers, chosen from the ranks, certainly did not include Barton himself, his servant and Col. Stanton, (p. 42, line 23) and the other five officers (p. 44, line 6), yet see p. 47, lines 10 and 38, also p. 127, lines 3 and 33. In the list on p. 128 appear the names of only thirty-three privates, although the foregoing statements are to the effect that at least forty were selected.

<sup>26</sup>Williams' *Biography*, p. 56, line 11; p. 130, line 7; and p. 127, line 3; also p. 110, line 11.

<sup>27</sup>*Idem*, p. 127, line 33.

Yet her list has been copied by Diman,<sup>28</sup> and by Cowell,<sup>29</sup> and, separated by them from the qualifications and explanations of its context, has been accepted not only without criticism, but almost without comment for fifty years. It is perhaps reliable enough to prove that those whom it names accompanied Barton. Nevertheless it is not based upon certain and thorough knowledge, is not broad enough and strong enough to be negative evidence, and cannot exclude those whom it omits from the honor of such patriotic service.

Cowell, in "The Spirit of '76," gives a roster of the brigade raised from New Hampshire, Connecticut, Rhode Island and the Providence Plantations, and Massachusetts Bay for the defense of Rhode Island, pursuant to the recommendation of the convention of the Committee of Safety that met in Providence December 25, 1776. It consisted of Colonel John Topham's and Colonel Archibald Crary's regiments of foot and Colonel Robert Elliott's artillery. They were first enlisted for fifteen months ending March 16, 1778, and by an act of the general assembly again for twelve months ending March 16, 1779, and again for twelve months ending March 16, 1780.<sup>30</sup>

Of those named above as having been with Barton at Prescott's capture, Captain Ebenezer Adams, who joined him at Warwick neck<sup>31</sup> was doubtless from the battery stationed there. Jack Sherman, Jedediah Grenale, Thomas Wilcox and John Hunt were, according to the roster, men of Elliott's artillery. James Potter, James Parker, and Jack Sisson appear to have been men of Crary's regiment. And nearly all the rest—Lieutenant Andrew Stanton, Fifer John Wilcox, Captain Joshua Babcock, Major Samuel Phillips, and Isaac Brown, Billington Crumb, Samuel

---

<sup>28</sup>"The capture of General Richard Prescott by Lieutenant-Colonel William Barton," an address delivered at the centennial celebration of the exploit, at Portsmouth, R. I., July 10, 1877, by J. Lewis Diman, printed with a map of Narragansett bay, a portrait of Barton and an autograph copy of Colonel Stanton's order authorizing him to undertake the matter; in Rhode Island Historical Tract, No. 1. The list at page 45, is credited without comment to Mrs. Williams.

<sup>29</sup>Cowell's *Spirit of '76*, p. 149. Although the author has not credited, he has cautiously qualified the statement.

<sup>30</sup>*Idem*, pp. 55-117.

<sup>31</sup>According to Barton's own narrative.



Apis, Alderman Crank, Samuel Cory, Oliver Simmons, Corporal Clark Crandall, Joel Briggs, Joseph Ralph, James Weaver, Daniel Page, Sampson George, William Bruff and Nathan Smith—were members of Colonel Topham's regiment stationed at Tiverton in July, 1777,<sup>32</sup> of which Barton himself was lieutenant-colonel.<sup>33</sup>

John Paul and Peter Paul, his brother, belonged to that regiment.<sup>34</sup> According to the roster John was a sergeant. He was then in the vigor of manhood and of strength and agility that have become proverbial. He was used to the sea, and his home was at Dighton on Taunton Great river that ebbed and flowed with the tides of Narrangansett bay. Soon after his discharge, he removed to Westminster, Windham county, Vt., and there, perhaps, with what he had saved from a soldier's pay and received from Rhode Island as his portion of the reward for Prescott's capture, bought a farm, and lived an independent, thrifty, God-fearing man.<sup>35</sup>

January 20, 1804, he died, leaving eleven children. Two of them were born in Dighton. All of them knew that he was with

---

<sup>32</sup>See roster referred to, which is alphabetically arranged. There are also other names, Benjamin Pain, James Harris, Charles Hewett, Clarke Parker, Joseph Davis, Daniel Wall, etc., similar to those in Mrs. Williams' list. Was not Lieutenant Daniel Wall of Colonel Topham's regiment, mentioned by Cowell at p. 82, the same person named by him as Daniel Wale, at p. 50, and mentioned as having been with Barton at Prescott's capture? See note 23. Richard A. Wheeler, in a communication to the Magazine of New England History, vol. 1, no. 4 (October, 1891), p. 216, adds that the volunteer with Barton, referred in note 23 as "Charles Hassett" or "Charles Havett," and by Mr. Cowell as "Charles Hewett," was in fact Charles Hewitt; that he was born in Stonington, now North Stonington, Conn., August 16, 1757, a son of Charles Hewitt and his wife Hannah Stanton, and died unmarried January 18, 1780. See Wheeler's Stonington, p. 422.

<sup>33</sup>Cowell's Spirit of '76, p. 68, second name.

<sup>34</sup>Idem, p. 77, 32nd and 35th names.

<sup>35</sup>John Paul was born in 1755, and in 1777 was about 22 years old. His strength and agility at wrestlings and raisings for many years afterward are proved by anecdotes preserved by his kindred. He was born and raised in Dighton, near Taunton Great river and Narrangansett bay. Knowledge of the locality and of the sea were grounds upon which Barton selected his volunteers. John Paul's term of enlistment expired March 16, 1780, and his sons, Joseph and Benjamin, twins, were born in Westminster, Vt., June 20, 1782. He bought the north half of lot eleven, in the eighth range of eighty-acre lots in that township, of Benjamin Bellows, July 23, 1783, and soon afterward other lands. His parents lived at Dighton, Mass., until after 1789, for March 13 of that year, they gave house and farm in Dighton to their son, Peter, on condition that he should support them through life.

Barton. Prescott's hat and metal ink-stand, which he brought away, were in the family many years. He made his son Joshua wear the hat, and often met the boy's protests by saying: "It was General Prescott's hat and is good enough." Joshua died in Ohio, Herkimer county, N. Y., May 8, 1869, aged eighty-nine years, and his oldest brother, John Paul, who helped him one day to tear up the hat and hide the pieces, died at the same place January 1, 1859, aged eighty. A son of the former, Charles H. Paul, born April 5, 1807, was many years a justice of the peace at Ohio, Herkimer county, N. Y., and is now living at Mohawk in the same county. Of the latter's children, Richard O. Paul, born December 27, 1813, and Edwin Paul, born August 11, 1821, are yet living, one at Wilmurt, Herkimer county, N. Y., and the other at Evans Mills, Jefferson county, N. Y. The youngest of these grandchildren was born less than eighteen years after John Paul died, and more than thirty-seven years before his own father's death, and each of them stoutly and honestly asserts what his father and the brothers and sisters of his father said—the story I have told.<sup>36</sup>

About 1805 the family removed from Westminster, going westward across the mountains into New York. In Vermont they had been separated from other branches. In New York they were isolated and soon forgotten. Yet the story of the part borne by John Paul in Prescott's capture is still preserved at the old homestead in Dighton, Mass., by the grandchildren of his younger brother Peter, who was by his side in the ranks of Barton's regiment and went with him on the expedition that memorable night in July, to the island, where he was stationed at the creek to guard the boats; and in New Jersey, by the grandchildren of his brother Benjamin Paul, who was at Germantown, Valley Forge and Monmouth;<sup>37</sup> by the descendants of his sister Sarah, the wife of

<sup>36</sup>Letters from Charles H. Paul, Richard O. Paul, Edwin Paul and other descendants of John W. Paul, from his nephew, Daniel Paul, from George H. Paul and Harrison D. Paul, grandchildren of his brother James, and from others.

<sup>37</sup>According to a petition made by his widow, Bethena Paul, of Stafford, Monmouth Co., N. J., in 1844, to Congress, for a pension on account of her husband's services. Letter from Hon. John C. Black, Commissioner of Pensions, Department of Interior, Washington, D. C., April 6, 1886.

Benjamin Smith, who fought at Bunker Hill;<sup>38</sup> by the descendants of his sister Elizabeth, who married Asa Briggs, another soldier of the Revolution, and settled at Plymouth, Vt.; and by the descendants of his brother James Paul, my great-grandfather, who was not old enough to be of service in the war.

My great-grandfather, having also found his way up the Connecticut valley into Vermont, settled at Northfield; and his son Amos Paul, born there March 11, 1793, was a merchant at Danville from 1819 to 1830, and afterward clerk of Caledonia county. General Barton, who was for fourteen years confined to the jail limits of Danville, manifested peculiar interest and confidence in my grandfather. He did what banking he had to do at my grandfather's store; and often idling away an hour there spoke of John Paul's strength and courage, and of the address with which he secured the sentinel, and the haste, yet courtesy, with which he dragged Prescott to the boats.

To Amos Paul's brother also, Daniel Jewett Paul, born May 4, 1807, Barton told these things many times at Danville while fondly exhibiting his swords and relating the story of that bold invasion of the British camp. Daniel Paul's home was then at Danville and he is still living<sup>39</sup> at Milwaukee to attest these facts. On learning of little more than his testimony, Mr. Lossing was kind enough to write me: "The evidence seems conclusive in favor of the probability that your kinsman, John Paul, was a participant with Colonel Barton in the capture of Prescott."<sup>40</sup>

Certainly, considering the testimony, traditions, circumstances and records now presented, the pointed way in which they all concur, and the impossibility of collusion between several branches of a family long unknown to one another, no reasonable person will doubt that John White Paul was one of those who shared with Barton the perils and honors of that enterprise, and so I shall record him.

---

<sup>38</sup>According to his gravestone in Westminster, Vt., bearing the legend: "A soldier of the Revolution and a member of the Baptist Church fifty years," and also according to family tradition.

<sup>39</sup>Daniel Jewett Paul died at Milwaukee October 25, 1887.

<sup>40</sup>Letter from Benson J. Lossing, February 25, 1886.



## Part IV.

### REFERENCES TO THE SOURCES OF INFORMATION.

Out of the old fieldes, as men saithe,  
Cometh al this new corne fro yere to yere;  
And out of old bookes, in good faithe,  
Cometh al this new science that men lere.—Chaucer.



## REFERENCES

The following statement of references, in groups according to families, is of printed matter, unless otherwise noted, and omits references occurring in the text to public records which are not in print, and when the printed matter referred to has a convenient index omits also page numbers, oftentimes, for the sake of brevity. Citation by number, of any page or pages of any work, implies nothing in respect to the relevance or irrelevance of other pages thereof. See Bibliography.

### I PAUL

- Aldrich's *Annals of Iowa*, third series, vol. 2, no. 6 (July, 1896), p. 487; account of W. J. Young.
- Bredif's *Demosthenes*, dedication to George H. Paul.
- Buck's *Milwaukee*, vol. 1, pp. 37, 38, 122; vol. 4, p. 286.
- Butterfield's *University history*, pp. 220, 221, 222, 231.
- Callahan's *Navy Register*, pp. 659, 660.
- Chi Psi catalogue, pp. 513, 515.
- Conard's *Milwaukee*, vol. 1, pp. 102, 135, 297; vol. 2, p. 352.
- Cowell's *Spirit of '76*, p. 77.
- Dwight's *Strong genealogy*, vol. 2, p. 1275.
- Emery's *Ministry of Taunton*, vol. 1, pp. 38, 39.
- Evening *Wisconsin*, Dec. 7, 1883, p. 2; May 13, 1885, pp. 4, 8; May 14, 1890, p. 1; May 19, 1890, pp. 3, 4; May 21, 1890, p. 1; June 6, 1900, p. 3; Aug. 12, 1903, p. 10; Sep. 5, 1903, p. 7.
- Hemenway's *Vermont Gazeter*, vol. 1, pp. 316, 318; vol. 4, pp. 614, 615.
- Hotten's *Lists of Emigrants*, p. 86.
- Jameson's *Choates in America*, p. 232.
- Journal of the Philadelphia convention*, pp. 150, 156.
- Magazine of New England History*, vol. 1, no. 2 (April, 1891), p. 98; Part borne by Serg't John White Paul in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott.
- Milwaukee*, by *Western Hist. co.*, p. 629.
- Milwaukee Sentinel*, May 13, 1885, pp. 1, 4; May 19, 1890, pp. 1, 4; May 22, 1890, p. 3; July 2, 1902, p. 2; Aug. 13, 1903, p. 3.
- Milwaukee Sunday Telegraph*, Dec. 9, 1883, p. 4.
- Munsell's *Am. Ancestry*, vol. 4, p. 231; account of George H. Paul.
- New England Mag.*, new series, vol. 22 (June, 1900), p. 447; *New England in Wis.*
- Part borne by Serg't John White Paul in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott, by Edward J. Paul.

- Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul, vol. 4, person 7331, et passim.  
 Peirce's Gen. Contributions, pp. 233, 236, 237, 238.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 3, pp. 111, 131; vol. 4, p. 43; vol. 7, p. 170; vol. 8, pp. 108, 110.  
 Racine and Kenosha counties, by Western Hist. co., pp. 509, 510, 521, 528.  
 Rann's Chittenden county, p. 269, 270, 492.  
 Reed's Bench and Bar of Wisconsin, p. 251.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, p. 77.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, supplement no. 2, p. 53.  
 Register, 1899-1902, Society of Colonial Wars, pp. 505, 726.  
 Register, 1902, Sons of Am. Revolution, pp. 82, 1018.  
 Register, 1896, Wis. Sons of Am. Revolution, p. 78.  
 Register, 1898, Wis. Society of Colonial Wars, p. 79.  
 Richmond genealogy, by Joshua B. Richmond, p. 7.  
 Salter's Monmouth and Ocean counties, p. 145.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 372.  
 Sigma Phi catalogue, p. 384.  
 Stryker's New Jersey roster, p. 713.  
 Taunton's Quarter-millennial, p. 305.  
 Thomson's Wisconsin, pp. 86, 312.  
 Thwaites' Univ. of Wis., pp. 109, 118, 294, 764, 785, 825.  
 Tuttle's Wisconsin, pp. 193, 729.  
 U. S. Biog. Dictionary, Wis. volume, p. 482; account of Timothy F. Strong.  
 U. S. Rev. Cutter service in war with Spain, pp. 6, 8, 28, 46.  
 Vermont Alumni catalogue, p. 84.  
 Wis. Alumni catalogue, pp. 68, 194, 271.  
 Wis. Alumni Magazine, vol. 2, no. 2 (Nov., 1900), p. 74; vol. 3, no. 4 (Jan., 1902), p. 145.  
 Wis. Blue Book, 1878, 1879, 1880, 1881, etc.  
 Wis. Hist. Society's proceedings, 1891, p. 24.  
 Wis. Supreme Court reports, vol. 22, p. 266; Paul vs. Kenosha, N. H. Joy, Esq., for respondent.  
 Yenowine's Sunday News, May 17, 1885, p. 1.
- 2 JOY
- Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth, p. 656.  
 Bodge's King Philip's war, p. 239.  
 Drake's Boston, p. 297.  
 Dyer's Racine county bar, p. 30.  
 Felt's Ecclesiastical New England, vol. 1, p. 592.  
 Gallop family, by John D. Gallup, p. 24; appendix, p. 265.  
 Hall's East Vermont, vol. 2, p. 765.  
 Headley's Second War, vol. 1, pp. 209, 210, 211, 212.  
 Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, p. 219.  
 Joy genealogy, by James R. Joy, pp. 9, 66, 67, 70, 74, 81, 100, 184 note c, etc.  
 Letters from Mr. Fred Joy, Mr. William S. Newton.  
 Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, p. 396.  
 Lossing's Field-book of 1812, p. 580.  
 Palfrey's New England, vol. 2, pp. 168, 174, 175, 177, 178, 179.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 264.  
 Racine and Kenosha counties, by Western Hist. co., pp. 377, 453.  
 Register, 1902, Sons of Am. Revolution, p. 1018.  
 Roberts' Artillery company, vol. 1, pp. 181, 184, 186, 202, 203.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, pp. 572, 573.  
 Solomon Lincoln's Hingham, pp. 52, 53, 54, 73, 74, 75, 76.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 1, pp. 89, 97, 106, 107, 127, 131; vol. 2, pp. 77, 83, 85; vol. 7, pp. 1, 146, 320, 328.



Thompson's War of 1812, pp. 149, 150, 151.  
 Turner's Holland Purchase, pp. 188, 191.  
 Winthrop's New England, vol. 2, p. 294, and note.

### 3 CHOATE

Aldrich's Windsor county, pp. 280, 312, 866, 917.  
 Am. State Papers, class 2, Indian affairs, vol. 1, p. 121.  
 Drake's Am. Biography, p. 184.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 3 (1861), p. 10, John Choate.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 15 (1861), p. 293, minutes on Choate family.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 50.  
 Jameson's Choates in America, pp. 1, 9, 37, 64, 130, 232.  
 Letters from Mr. E. O. Jameson.  
 Perkins' Annals of the west, p. 345.  
 Perkins genealogy, p. 64.  
 Perley's Ipswich, p. 57.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 99.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, p. 77.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 441.  
 Register, 1902, Sons of Am. Revolution, p. 1018.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 382.  
 Smith's Founders of Mass. Bay colony, p. 180.  
 Washburn's Leicester, pp. 133, 351.  
 Williams' American Pioneers, vol. 2, no. 3 (March, 1843), pp. 101, 103, 109, 110, the first mill in Ohio—the massacre at Big Bottom, by S. P. Hildreth.

### 4 JEWETT

Carrington's Battles of the Revolution, p. 333.  
 Dorchester, by the Antiquarian Society, p. 145.  
 Drake's Am. Biography, p. 487.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 22 (1885), pp. 1, 14, 18, 24; the Jewetts of Rowley.  
 Evening Wisconsin, Dec. 12, 1902, p. 16; Dec. 15, 1902, p. 10.  
 Gage's Rowley, p. 444.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 32 (1878), p. 75, estate of John Solart.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 38 (1884), p. 26, Thatcher's Milton marriages.  
 Hall's East Vermont, vol. 1, pp. 96, 230, 334; vol. 2, pp. 695, 772.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 173.  
 Headley's Second War, vol. 1, pp. 144, 145, 146, 147, 148, 149, 150, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165.  
 Hemenway's Vermont Gazetteer, vol. 5, pp. 225, 226.  
 Hibbard genealogy, by A. G. Hibbard, p. 66.  
 Jewett Memorial.  
 Larned's Windham county, vol. 2, pp. 12, 42.  
 Letters from Mr. Charles W. Bamford, Mr. George Rogers Howell, Mr. Alfred S. Jewett, Dr. Fred C. Jewett, Rev. Henry E. Jewett, Mr. H. L. Jewett, Dr. H. S. Jewett, Gen. T. S. Peck, Rev. Anson Titus, Mr. Frank Ward.  
 Lewis' Lynn, pp. 211, 236.  
 Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, pp. 8, 384.  
 Lossing's Field-book of 1812, p. 443, 460.  
 Manchester Early Records, vol. 2, pp. 40, 44, 55, 58.  
 Milwaukee Republican-Sentinel, June 19, 1882.  
 Milwaukee Sentinel, Dec. 13, 1902, part 2, pp. 1, 6; Dec. 15, 1902, part 2, p. 1.

- N. Y. Archives, vol. 1, p. 277, roll of first or lower regiment of Cumberland county.  
 N. Y. manuscript military returns, vol. 27, p. 192.  
 Perley's Ipswich, p. 51.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 259.  
 Records of Adjutant and Inspector General of Vermont.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, supplement, 1898-9, p. 36.  
 Register, 1902, Sons of Am. Revolution, p. 1018.  
 Register, 1896, Wis. Sons of Am. Revolution, p. 78.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 548.  
 Stocking's Knowlton genealogy, p. 32.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 2, p. 271.  
 Thompson's War of 1812, pp. 43, 46, 47, 48, 49, 118, 121, 122.  
 U. S. Biog. Dictionary, Wis. volume, p. 129, account of Milo P. Jewett.  
 Vermont Hist. Society's collections, vol. 1 (1870), p. 36, the Westminster convention of Oct. 30, 1776.

## 5 WHITE

- Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), p. 91, Milton burial inscriptions.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 23 (1869), pp. 260, 445, Milton church records.  
 Letters from Mr. Thomas J. Lothrop, Rev. Charles H. Pope, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Mather's Magnalia, vol. 1, p. 167.  
 Mather's Sir William Phips.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, pp. 509, 514.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 2, pp. 68, 69.  
 Teele's Milton, pp. 157, 203.  
 Thayer's Memorial, part 1, p. 172.  
 York deeds, vol. 1, p. 8; vol. 11, p. 15.

## 6 WHITMARSH

- Gen. Register, vol. 42 (1888), pp. 97, 98, soldiers in King Philip's war.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 46 (1892), p. 188, Porter's Corrections and Additions to Savage.  
 Letters from Capt. Calvin T. Crane, Mr. Q. S. Reed, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 495.  
 Reed genealogy, by John L. Reed, p. 393.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 525.

## 7 RICHMOND

- Emery's Ministry of Taunton, vol. 1, p. 60.  
 Peirce's Gen. Contributions, p. 233.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 5, pp. 88, 91, 111, 145, 156, 186, 222, 251, 253.  
 Richmond genealogy, by Joshua B. Richmond, pp. 1, 7.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 539.

## 8 PARMELEE

- Atwater's New Haven, pp. 161, 166.  
 Fowler's Durham, *passim*.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 53 (1899), p. 405, descendants of John Parmelee.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 57 (1903), p. 134, Bradleys of New Haven and Guilford.  
 Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, p. 270.

- Hall's East Vermont, vol. 1, p. 230.  
 Lambert's New Haven, p. 161.  
 Letters from Mrs. Sarah A. Shurtleff, Mr. George M. Stone.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 1, part 1, p. 219.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, pp. 343, 359.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 55, 61, 124, 128, 142, 143, 273, 419.  
 Thayer genealogy, by Bezaleel Thayer, p. 182.

## 9 HORTON of Milton

- Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth, pp. 182, 183, 638.  
 Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, vol. 6, part 2, Warren, pp. 25, 32.  
 Bliss' Rehoboth, *passim*.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 22 (1868), pp. 259, 440; vol. 23 (1869), pp. 13, 254, 445, Milton church records.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 33 (1879), p. 310, Robert Ashley.  
 Letters from Capt. Calvin T. Crane, Mr. William C. Horton. Mr. William S. Newton, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Lossing's Field-book of 1812, pp. 1044, 1061, 1063, 1064.  
 Pierce's Field genealogy, vol. 1, p. 289.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 240.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 465.

## 10 ALLEN

- Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth, pp. 5, 519.  
 Bent's Walter Allen of Newbury, p. 51.  
 Bliss' Rehoboth, *passim*.  
 Bodge's King Philip's war, p. 428.  
 Chase's Haverhill, p. 615.  
 Cushing's Wells and allied families, p. 61.  
 Dow's Hampton, p. 1047.  
 Essex Antiquarian, vol. 3, no. 2 (Feb., 1899), p. 17, Allen of Salisbury.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), p. 311, early settlers of Salisbury.  
 Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, p. 31; slip attached to p. 33; additions at p. 83; p. 355; addenda at pp. 390, 395.  
 Letters from Capt. Calvin T. Crane.  
 Narragansett Register, vol. 2, no. 4 (April, 1884), p. 279, Zachariah Allen's ancestry.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 16.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, pp. 34, 37; vol. 4, pp. 158, 497.

## 11 FORD

- Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, part 2, pp. 111, 112; appendix, p. 327.  
 Deane's Scituate, pp. 269, 270.  
 Drake's Boston, p. 36.  
 Duxbury town records, p. 7.  
 Ford genealogy, by C. L. Ford, vol. 1.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 6 (1852), p. 347, Marshfield marriages.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), p. 236, abstracts of earliest wills.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 8 (1854), pp. 192, 228, 230; Marshfield deaths and burials.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 53 (1899), p. 429, Barker pedigree.  
 Haxtun's Mayflower compact, part 2, p. 27.  
 Joy genealogy, by James R. Joy, p. 70.

Letters from Capt. Calvin T. Crane, Miss Sara E. Cushman.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 2, p. 42, account of Wallace C. Ford.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 12, pp. 5, 11.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 172.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 184.  
 Thomas' Marshfield, pp. 55, 73.  
 Winsor's Duxbury, p. 259.

## 12 ANDREWS of Hingham

Bent's Who begot thee? p. 44.  
 Joy genealogy, by James R. Joy, p. 68.  
 Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, p. 10.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 18.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 52.  
 Solomon Lincoln's Hingham, p. 42.

## 13 PRINCE

Bond's Watertown, p. 911.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 5 (1851), p. 383, Prince pedigree.  
 Joy genealogy, by James R. Joy, p. 66.  
 Letters from Mr. Frederick W. Prince, Mr. Howard L. Prince.  
 Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, p. 397; vol. 3, p. 120.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 487.

## 14 GALLOP

Bodge's King Philip's war, pp. 7, 157.  
 Bond's Watertown, pp. 382, 861.  
 Drake's Boston, pp. 198, 199.  
 Dwight's Connecticut, p. 52.  
 Fowler's Wives of the Chaunceys, p. 32.  
 Gallop family, by John D. Gallup, pp. 17, 24; appendix, pp. 245, 264, 265.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), p. 211, narratives of New England's deliverances.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 10 (1856), p. 219, Boston deaths.  
 Johnston's Connecticut, p. 31.  
 Joy genealogy, by James R. Joy, pp. 11, 184 note B.  
 Livermore's Block Island, p. 50.  
 Mass. Hist. Society's collections, vol. 8, second series (1826), p. 120, Mason's brief history, etc.  
 Mass. Hist. Society's collections, vol. 6, third series (1837), p. 1, Underhill's News from America, etc.  
 Orr's Pequot war, p. 17, Mason's brief history, etc.  
 Orr's Pequot war, p. 50, Underhill's News from America, etc.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 180.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 222.  
 Wheeler's Stonington, p. 381.  
 Trumbull's Connecticut, vol. 1, p. 71.  
 Winthrop's New England, vol. 1, pp. 97, 108, 154, 189 and appendix A 60.

## 15 LOW

Babson's Gloucester, part 1, p. 42.  
 Bodge's King Philip's war, p. 415.  
 Essex Antiquarian, vol. 2 (1898), pp. 133, 134, answers.

- Essex county history, vol. 2, p. 1199.  
 Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, p. 120.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, pp. 30, 215.  
 Jameson's Choates in America, p. 65.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Lunenburg town records, pp. 146, 196, 198.  
 Palfrey's New England, vol. 1, p. 458.  
 Perkins genealogy, by George A. Perkins, pp. 61, 62.  
 Perley's Ipswich, *passim*.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 293.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 125.  
 Smith's Founders of Mass. Bay colony, pp. 171, 180.  
 Stearn's Ashburnham, p. 801.  
 Swain and allied families, pp. 26, 27.  
 Winthrop's New England, vol. 1, p. 3.

## 16 PERKINS

- Bodge's King Philip's war, pp. 118, 357.  
 Drake's Boston, p. 130.  
     vol. 13 (1876), p. 90; vol. 19 (1882), pp. 217, 223; vol. 20 (1883),  
 Essex Institute collections, Perkins family, vol. 11 (1871-2), pp. 222, 249;  
     pp. 21, 93, 111; vol. 21 (1884), p. 49; vol. 22 (1885), pp. 103, 193;  
     vol. 23 (1886), pp. 46, 97, 185, 281.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 15 (1878), p. 1, Perkins Arms.  
 Felt's Ipswich, *passim*.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), p. 210, narratives of New England's De-  
     liverances.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), p. 210, narratives of New England's de-  
     liverances.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 244.  
 Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, p. 281.  
 Perkins genealogy, by George A. Perkins, pp. 1, 7, 12, 44, 61, 64.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 354.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 525.  
 Register, 1898, Wis. Society of Colonial Wars, p. 82.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 396.  
 Smith's Founders of Mass. Bay colony, pp. 180, 265.  
 Winthrop's New England, vol. 1, pp. 41, 42.

## 17 VARNEY

- Babson's Gloucester, part 1, p. 83.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 9 (1855), p. 55, Dover items.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 377.  
 Jameson's Choates in America, p. 10.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 383; vol. 4, p. 366.  
 Smith's Founders of Mass. Bay colony, p. 180.

## 18 HIBBARD

- Conn. colony records, 1689-1706, p. 417.  
 Crane genealogy, by Ellery B. Crane, vol. 2, p. 31.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 51 (1897), p. 316, descendants of Robert Herbert.  
 Hibbard genealogy, by A. G. Hibbard, pp. 11, 19, 25, 36, 66.  
 Larned's Windham county, vol. 1, pp. 89, 95, 459, 460; vol. 2, pp. 52, 57,  
     218.

Letters from Mr. Homer N. Hibbard.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 4, p. 35, account of Homer N. Hibbard.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 226.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, supplement, 1898-9, p. 36.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 408.  
 Sigma Phi catalogue, p. 388.

## 19 TRESCOTT

Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), pp. 90, 91, Milton burial inscriptions.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 461.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 329.  
 Stocking's Knowlton genealogy, p. 32.

## 20 PIERCE

Dorchester, by the Antiquarian Society, p. 71.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 10 (1856), p. 350, Suffolk county wills.  
 Pierce family of Charlestown, p. xiii.  
 Pierce family of Watertown, p. xi.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 427.

## 21 HATHAWAY

Bodge's King Philip's war, p. 427.  
 Boston Commissioners' reports, vol. 2, city document no. 46, p. 50, records for 1640.  
 Letters from Mr. Arthur B. Paine.  
 Old Colony Hist. Society's collections, vol. 6 (1899), p. 76, early Hathaways of Taunton.  
 Pattee's Braintree and Quincy, p. 29.  
 Peirce's Gen. Contributions, p. 236.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 4, pp. 92, 93.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 219.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 376.

## 22 FOWLER

Ambrose Fowler Memoir.  
 Atwater's New Haven, pp. 76, 109, 137.  
 Baldwin genealogy, by C. C. Baldwin, pp. 83, 483.  
 Chauncey Memorials, pp. 185, 187, 190.  
 Conn. colony records, 1655-1677, pp. 14, 22, 116, 140, 200, 233, 525.  
 Day's Hubbard genealogy, p. 204.  
 Fowler's Durham, passim.  
 Fowler's William Fowler, the Magistrate, passim.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 11 (1857), p. 247, descendants of Ambrose Fowler.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 53 (1899), p. 310, John Fowler of Guilford.  
 Lambert's New Haven, pp. 54, 85, 89, 91, 92, 93, 101, 118, 131.  
 Memoir of Capt. William Fowler, passim.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 7, p. 280, account of Noah Fowler.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 159.  
 New Haven colony records, 1653-1665, pp. 236, 300.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, p. 77.  
 Register, 1902, Sons of Am. Revolution, p. 1018.

- Rockey's New Haven, vol. 2, pp. 116, 218, 248, 263.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 193.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 61, 79, 92, 94, 124, 126, 128, 141, 150, 164, 171, 172, 185, 263, 292, 396, 420, 448, 511, 512, etc.  
 Story of the Milford Memorial, p. 6.

## 23 WARBURTON—PUREFOY—DAVIS

- Davis family record, by Charles H. S. Davis, vol. 1, no. 8 (June, 1868), p. 58.  
 Dudley Supplement, pp. 42, 45.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 49 (1895), p. 507, gleanings in England.  
 Letters as follows: from Mr. Alfred Cook, dated Feb. 3, 1866; A. C. Delano, dated Jan. 22, 1844, and Oct. 20, 1844; Mrs. H. P. Keegan, dated Aug. 21, 1874; Dr. V. E. Keegan, dated Aug. 15, 1874; M. A. C., dated May 26, 1861; Mrs. Mary E. Schieffelin, dated Mar., 1888; Mrs. Sarah A. Shurtleff, dated June, 1901; Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr; Mr. James M. Stryker, dated June 28, 1861.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 349, par. 86.  
 Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul, vol. 4, note C-7331.  
 Pepys' Diary, vol. 2, p. 87 (Nov. 23, 1662), pp. 503, 504; vol. 5, p. 69 (Oct. 23, 1667).  
 Stephens' Dictionary of Biography, vol. 14, p. 158, account of Sir Thomas Davies or Davis, lord mayor of London.

## 24 BOARDMAN

- Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, pp. 73, 81, 82, 93, 101, 129, 158, 198, 222, 270.  
 Hammett's Ipswich families, p. 30.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 265.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 7, p. 15, account of William F. J. Boardman.  
 Orcutt's New Milford, p. 655.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 426.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 1, part 1, p. 235.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, pp. 207, 214.

## 25 ANDREWS of New Haven

- Andrews Family, by Alfred Andrews, p. 15.  
 Davis' Wallingford, p. 614.  
 Dodd's East Haven, pp. 13, 14, 15, 19, 26, 117, 162.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 53 (1899), p. 405, descendants of John Parmelee.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 6, p. 40, account of Judson B. Andrews.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 7, p. 123, account of William W. Andrews.  
 New Haven colony records, 1638-1649, pp. 16, 76, 382.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 1, part 1, p. 225.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 56; vol. 4, p. 253.

## 26 ROSE

- Bond's Watertown, pp. 913, 1013, 1022.  
 Chapin's Glastonbury, p. 173.  
 Conn. colony records, 1636-1665, pp. 42, 43, 60, 97, 109.  
 Dudley genealogy, by Dean Dudley, part 1, p. 350.  
 Fowler's William Fowler, the Magistrate, p. 9.

Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, pp. 15, 18.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 13 (1859), p. 301, gleanings.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 20 (1866), pp. 18, 19, Wethersfield records.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 58 (1904), p. 72, William Ludington of Malden.  
 Goodwin's Foote family, p. 176.  
 Hinman's manuscripts.  
 Letters from Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr.  
 New Haven colony records, 1638-1649, p. 401.  
 New Haven Hist. Society's papers, vol. 3 (1882), pp. 253, 255, 259; vol. 4 (1888), pp. 299, 303; Branford Annals.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 181; vol. 3, pp. 575, 576.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Wood's Sermon on North Branford.

## 27 BALDWIN

Atwater's New Haven, p. 155.  
 Baldwin genealogy, by C. C. Baldwin, pp. 20, 23, 24, 403, 406, 479, 483.  
 Baldwins Supplement, pp. 988, 990, 991, 1081, 1082, 1099.  
 Boltwood's Hadley families, p. 449.  
 Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, p. 14.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 25 (1871), p. 153, Nathaniel Baldwin.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 26 (1872), p. 294, Baldwin pedigree.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 27 (1873), p. 148, John Baldwin of Stonington.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 38 (1884), pp. 160, 289, 372, the Baldwins of Aston Clinton, County Bucks.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 113.  
 Lambert's New Haven, pp. 89, 93.  
 New Haven colony records, 1653-1665, pp. 148, 178, 200, 211, 214, 221.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 103.  
 Story of the Milford Memorial, p. 14.

## 28 BARTLETT

Atwater's New Haven, pp. 166, 311.  
 Bartlett family, by Levi Bartlett, p. 79.  
 Bodge's King Philip's war, p. 468.  
 Conn. colony records, 1665-1677, pp. 14, 22.  
 Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, p. 13.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 151.  
 Lambert's New Haven, p. 161.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 148.  
 New Haven colony records, 1653-1665, p. 108.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 130.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 46, 55, 61, 70, 124, 126, 128, 141, 199, 216, 238, 240, 292, 300, 419, 420, 511, 512, etc.

## 29 HUBBARD

Atwater's New Haven, pp. 166, 167.  
 Bond's Watertown, p. 795.  
 Chapin's Glastonbury, pp. 171, 172.  
 Day's Hubbard genealogy, pp. 109, 255.  
 Dudley genealogy, by Dean Dudley, part 1, pp. 96, 349.  
 Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, p. 13.  
 Lambert's New Haven, pp. 89, 91, 94.



- Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 4, p. 232; account of William H. Hubbard.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 166.  
 Putnam's Quarterly, vol. 5, O. S. 7 (1897), p. 237; vol. 6, O. S. 8 (1898),  
 p. 49, George Hubbard of Guilford.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, p. 119.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 489.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 483.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 43, 62, 78, 79, 97, 106, 116, 124, 125, 128, 131, 141,  
 142, 171, 216, 511, 512, etc.  
 Stuart's Hartford, p. 205.  
 Talcott's manuscripts.  
 Trumbull's Hartford, vol. 1, p. 247.

### 30 CRUTTENDEN

- Atwater's New Haven, pp. 161, 166.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 755.  
 Lambert's New Haven, p. 161.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 150.  
 New Haven colony records, 1653-1665, pp. 418, 449, 539.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 449.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 481.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 25, 48, 61, 79, 80, 90, 92, 95, 124, 128, 141, 228, 242.

### 31 ABBOT

- Abbot Register, by Abiel and Ephraim Abbot, p. 173.  
 Bond's Watertown, p. 1.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 16.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 9.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 1; vol. 3, p. 545.

### 32 CAMP

- Atwater's New Haven, pp. 322, 546.  
 Baldwin genealogy, by C. C. Baldwin, p. 405.  
 Gates' Camp Monograph, No. 1, p. 11.  
 Gates' Camp Monograph, No. 2, p. 11.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 45 (1891), p. 222, John Smith of Milford.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 48 (1894), p. 399, gleanings in England.  
 Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, p. 222.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 470.  
 Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley.  
 New Haven colony records, 1638-1649, pp. 109, 139, 278, 453.  
 Orcutt's New Milford, pp. 8, 15, 66.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 1, part 1, p. 245.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 331; vol. 4, p. 120.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Vance's Records, pp. 30, 32.  
 Vance's Supplement, p. 6.

### 33 WRIGHT

- Gen. Register, vol. 4 (1850), p. 355, Samuel Wright of Springfield.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 20 (1866), p. 208, Wethersfield records.

Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, p. 198.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 1, part 1, p. 245.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, pp. 659, 660.  
 Talcott's Gen. Notes, p. 729.

### 34 BETTS

Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, pp. 129, 138.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 205.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 172.  
 Stuart's Hartford, p. 169.  
 Trumbull's Hartford, vol. 1, p. 230.

### 35 CARTER

Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, pp. 93, 101, 131.

### 36 BISHOP

Atwater's New Haven, pp. 161, 164, 167, 168, 500.  
 Day's Hubbard genealogy, p. 199.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 233.  
 Lambert's New Haven, p. 161.  
 Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 170.  
 New Haven colony records, 1653-1665, pp. 159, 165, 244, 246, 303, 449.  
 Putnam's Quarterly, vol. 3, O. S. 5 (1895), pp. 241, 288, 311; vol. 4, O. S. 6 (1896), pp. 15, 53, 114, 160, 199, 239, 271, John Bishop of Guilford.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 185.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 25, 29, 34, 44, 45, 48, 53, 61, 88, 89, 109, 125, 128, 133, 141, 155, 195, 242, 247.  
 Stiles' Regicides, p. 53.  
 Talcott's manuscripts.

### 37 STRONG

Baldwin genealogy, by C. C. Baldwin, p. 483.  
 Dorchester, by the Antiquarian Society, p. 98.  
 Dwight's Strong genealogy, vol. 1, p. 14.  
 Fowler's Wives of the Chaunceys, p. 25.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 8 (1854), p. 180, researches in funeral sermons.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 439.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, p. 142.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 225.  
 Stiles' Windsor, vol. 2, pp. 270, 743.  
 Taunton's Quarter Millennial, pp. 274, 277.  
 Trumbull's Northampton, vol. 1, pp. 114, 115, 116.

### 38 FORD

Dorchester, by the Antiquarian Society, p. 51.  
 Dwight's Strong genealogy, vol. 1, p. 17.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 172.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 183.  
 Stiles' Windsor, vol. 1, pp. 156, 549; vol. 2, pp. 270, 743.  
 Trumbull's Northampton, vol. 1, pp. 117, 416, 418.

## 39 DODGE

- Dodge genealogy, by Joseph T. Dodge, pp. 7, 9, 16, 27, 49.  
 Eaton's Reading, p. 63.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 44 (1890), p. 297, gleanings in England.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 46 (1892), p. 383, Dodge family.  
 Perkins genealogy, by George A. Perkins, p. 43.  
 Perley's Ipswich, p. 47.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 141.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 57.

## 40 KNIGHT

- Essex Institute collections, vol. 1 (1859), p. 186, Walter Knight.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 20 (1883), p. 21, Perkins family.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 33 (1897), p. 51, early homes of Puritans.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 15 (1861), p. 269, extracts from old records.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 48 (1894), pp. 142, 143, gleanings in England.  
 Hammett's Ipswich families, pp. 191, 192.  
 Mass. Hist. Society's collections, vol. 6, third series (1837), p. 33, Vincent's True Relation, etc.  
 Orr's Pequot war, p. 108, Vincent's True Relation, etc.  
 Perkins genealogy, by George A. Perkins, p. 27.  
 Pope Additions and Corrections, p. 7.  
 Pope's Additions and Corrections, p. 7.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 35.  
 Waters' Gleanings in England, vol. 1, pp. 842, 843.

## 41 EATON

- Barry's Framingham, p. 233.  
 Eaton's Reading, pp. 63, 281.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 27 (1873), p. 195, necrology.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 150.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 96.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 1, p. 81.

## 42 BASS

- Bates' Braintree records, p. 721.  
 Hibbard genealogy, by A. G. Hibbard, p. 36.  
 Larned's Windham county, vol. 1, pp. 275, 276, 277.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 110.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 4, p. 35, account of Homer N. Hibbard.  
 Pattee's Braintree and Quincy, pp. 14, 32, 33, 35, 45, 46, 47, 60, 244.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 37.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 420.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, p. 93.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 135.  
 Thayer's Memorial, part 1, p. 53.

## 43 CRANE

- Caulkins' Norwich, second edition, 1866, pp. 136, 226.  
 Conn. colony records, 1689-1706, pp. 181, 366, 367, 385, 417.  
 Crane genealogy, by Ellery B. Crane, vol. 1, pp. 30, 47, 49, 50; vol. 2, pp. 11, 21, 31.

- Gen. Register, vol. 27 (1873), p. 76, Crane family.  
 Hibbard genealogy, by A. G. Hibbard, p. 26.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 748.  
 Larned's Windham county, vol. 1, pp. 67, 72, 74, 77, 82, 85, 95.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 93.  
 Perkins' Old House of Norwich, pp. 188, 189, 414.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, supplement, 1898-9, p. 34.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 448.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 471.  
 Vance's Records, p. 10.  
 Vance's Supplement, p. 17.

## 44 WALDEN

- Allen's Wenham, pp. 28, 137.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 3 (1861), p. 48, abstracts from wills.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 19 (1882), p. 112, Wenham town records.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 35 (1899), p. 266, John Woodbury and his descendants.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 36 (1900), pp. 326, 333, Rev. Joseph Green's diary.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 5 (1851), p. 182; vol. 8 (1854), p. 78; Waldron pedigree.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 9 (1855), p. 55, Dover items.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 19 (1865), p. 223, Pepperell manuscripts.  
 Hibbard genealogy, by A. G. Hibbard, p. 19.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 New Hampshire Hist. collections, vol. 2 (1827), p. 40, Waldron biography.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, pp. 388, 389.

## 45 NEALE

- Bates' Braintree records, pp. 641, 716.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Neal Record, by Theodore A. Neal, p. 8.  
 Pattee's Braintree and Quincy, pp. 29, 45, 67, 117, 559.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 325.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 264.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 1, p. 93.

## 46 WOOD of Roxbury

- Boston Commissioners' reports, vol. 6, city document no. 114, p. 114, Roxbury church records.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 3 (1849), p. 78, abstracts of earliest wills.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 34 (1880), p. 69, Williams genealogy.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 48 (1894), p. 457, abstracts of early Suffolk wills.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Magazine of New England History, vol. 1, no. 2 (April, 1891), p. 65, Williams of Roxbury.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 511.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, pp. 566, 628.  
 Wight's Eleazer Williams.  
 Williams of Roxbury, by Edward H. Williams, Jr.

## 47 GRISWOLD

- Backus Memoir, by William W. Backus, p. 137.  
 Bent's Who begot thee? p. 42.  
 Browning's Americans of Royal Descent, pp. 110, 218, 422, 424, 203, 338, 698.

- Browning's Magna Charta Barons, p. 74.  
 Caulkins' Norwich, first edition, 1845, pp. 104, 112; second edition, 1866, pp. 176, 177.  
 Conn. colony records, 1636-1665, pp. 196, 378, 379; 1665-1667, pp. 14, 49, 91, 113, 523; 1678-1689, pp. 3, 230, 254, 255.  
 Crane genealogy, by Ellery B. Crane, vol. 2, p. 21.  
 Farmer's Register, p. 130.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 1 (1847), pp. 315, 316, settlers of Norwich.  
 Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley, Mr. Dwight Tracy.  
 Magazine of Am. History, vol. 11 (1884), pp. 120, 121, 122, 127, 218, 310, Griswold family of Conn.  
 Mason's Tracy Lineage, p. 9.  
 Nash's Ancestors, pp. 102, 104, 106, 109.  
 Perkins' Old Houses of Norwich, pp. 5, 229.  
 Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, p. 115.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 476.  
 Ripley's Ancestors of Lient. Thomas Tracy, p. 13.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 2, p. 1.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, pp. 316, 317; vol. 4, p. 321.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Stiles' Windsor, vol. 1, p. 80; vol. 2, pp. 348, 349 note, 351.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 1, p. 139.  
 Talcott's manuscripts.  
 Tracy genealogy, by Evert E. Tracy, p. 27.  
 Trumbull's Hartford, vol. 2, p. 552.  
 Vance's Records, pp. 5, 6, 7, 8, 9.  
 Walworth's Hyde genealogy, vol. 2, p. 1178.  
 Welles' Buell record, p. 27.  
 Wight genealogy, by William W. Wight, p. 291, note 8.  
 Wyman's Charlestown, vol. 1, pp. 149, 447.

## 48 PRAY

- Bates' Braintree records, p. 716.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Lewis' Lynn, pp. 190, 207, 225, 577.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 371.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 476.

## 49 PIDGE

- Boston Commissioners' Reports, vol. 6, city document no. 114, p. 114, Rowley church records.  
 Cooke's Driver family, p. 395.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 2 (1848), p. 53, Roxbury early records.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 3 (1849), p. 78, earliest wills.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 6 (1852), p. 171, Metcalf genealogy.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 360.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, pp. 203, 435.

## 50 BACKUS

- Backus Memoir, by William W. Backus, p. 7.  
 Caulkins' Norwich, second edition, 1866, p. 158.  
 Crane genealogy, by Ellery B. Crane, vol. 2, p. 11.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 1 (1847), p. 315, settlers of Norwich.

- Gen. Register, vol. 27 (1873), p. 76, Crane family.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 95.  
 Nash's Ancestors, pp. 93, 110.  
 Perkins' Old Houses of Norwich, pp. 67, 414.  
 Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 417.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 89.  
 Vance's Supplement, p. 15.

## 51 CHARLES

- Atwater's New Haven, pp. 110, 149.  
 Caulkins' Norwich, second edition, 1866, p. 157.  
 Davis' Wallingford, pp. 857, 858.  
 Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, p. 17.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 549.  
 Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 111.  
 New Haven colony records, 1638-1649, pp. 281, 298, 422.  
 Rockey's New Haven, vol. 2, p. 9.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 364.  
 Wyman's Charlestown, vol. 1, p. 202.

## 52 BUTLER of Hartford

- Conn. colony records, 1636-1665, pp. 88, 192, 226, 332, 349, 482.  
 Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, p. 198.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 454.  
 Howe's Bigelow genealogy, p. 18.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 10, p. 41, account of Henry E. Butler.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 12, p. 11, account of Fred A. Butler.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 84.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 321.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 1, part 1, p. 245.  
 Trumbull's Hartford, vol. 1, p. 233.

## 53 HORTON of Boston and Ipswich

- Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 132.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Perkins genealogy, by George A. Perkins, p. 44.

## 54 WASHBURN

- Aldrich's Windsor county, pp. 817, 928.  
 Cary's North Bridgewater, passim.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 25 (1871), p. 391, necrology.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 27 (1873), p. 195, notes and queries.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 28 (1874), p. 331, notes and queries.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 29 (1875), p. 110, notes and queries.  
 Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, p. 314.  
 Greenleaf on Evidence, vol. 1, sec. 103, p. 152, et seq.  
 Jones on Evidence, vol. 2, sec. 316, p. 707, et seq.  
 Letters from Miss Sara E. Cushman, Mr. Lyman P. Goodell, Miss Ella P. Newton, Mrs. Mary E. Schieffelin, Mrs. Sarah A. Shurtleff, Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr, Mrs. Julia A. Wells.

- Lewis' Lynn, p. 372.  
 Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, p. 385.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 5, p. 38, account of Thomas D. Washburn.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, pp. 338, 341 and 349, par. 86.  
 Paige's Hardwick, pp. 527, 538.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 4, p. 125; vol. 12, p. 155.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 480.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 429.  
 Sharpe's Washburn family, *passim*.  
 Underhill on Evidence, sec. 53, p. 71.  
 Washburn genealogy, by Julia Chase Washburn, p. 27.  
 Washburn's Leicester, pp. 248, 413.  
 Winsor's Duxbury, p. 333.  
 Young's Chronicles, pp. 39, 51, 55, 71, 72, 90, 94, 128.

## 55 GOODALE

- Coffin's Newbury, p. 303.  
 Cushing's Wells and allied families, p. 84.  
 Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, p. 176.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 191.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 270.

## 56 BARKER of Branford

- Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, p. 17.  
 Goodwin's Foote family, pp. 176, 181, 182.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 130.  
 Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley, Mr. Frank Farnsworth Starr.  
 New Haven Hist. Society's papers, vol. 3, p. 270, Baldwin's Branford Annals.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 115; vol. 2, p. 181.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.

## 57 DUDLEY

- Atwater's New Haven, pp. 161, 166.  
 Day's Hubbard genealogy, p. 255.  
 Dudley genealogy, by Dean Dudley, part 1, pp. 96, 341, 344, 349, 350.  
 Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, p. 18.  
 Lambert's New Haven, p. 161.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 78.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 25, 52, 61, 69, 93, 95, 124, 128, 199, 300.

## 58 BUTLER of Ipswich

- Agnes Surriage, *passim*.  
 Andrews genealogy, by H. Franklin Andrews, pp. 74, 76 and 183, note 3.  
 Batchelder genealogy, pp. 130, 139.  
 Brown's Hampton Falls, pp. 582, 602.  
 Cooke's Driver family, pp. 400, 404.  
 Dow's Hampton, vol. 2, pp. 595, 791, 930, 936.  
 Essex Antiquarian, vol. 3, no. 7 (July, 1899), pp. 97, 99, 113, 136, 155.  
     John Andrews of Ipswich.  
 Essex Antiquarian, vol. 7, no. 2 (April, 1903), p. 50, Essex inscriptions.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 20 (1883), p. 111, Perkins family.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, pp. 11, 40, 66.

- Jameson's Coggswell genealogy, p. 37.  
 Letters from Mr. Frank O. Butler, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Morse's Sherborn, p. 58.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 12, p. 22, account of Frank O. Butler.  
 Nason's Frankland, pp. 3, 4, 23, 24, 25, 26, 28, 38, 42.  
 Perkins genealogy, by George A. Perkins, pp. 45, 61.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 84.  
 Register, 1899-1902, Society of Colonial Wars, p. 585.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, pp. 321, 322.  
 Stiles' Windsor, vol. 2, p. 135.  
 Stowe's Oldtown Folks, *passim*.  
 Transcript of inscriptions on gravestones in the East cemetery of Hopkinton, Mass.  
 Trumbull's Hartford, vol. 1, p. 233.  
 Whittemore's Heroes of Am. Revolution, pp. 181, 182, accounts of Col. Zebulon Butler and Francis Butler Griffin.

## 59 JORDAN

- Atwater's New Haven, pp. 161, 167.  
 Lambert's New Haven, p. 161.  
 Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley.  
 Nash's Ancestors, p. 169.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 569.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 18, 25, 31, 33, 45, 54, 60, 62, 129, 394.

## 60 ROBINSON

- Atwater's New Haven, p. 211.  
 Dodd's East Haven, p. 11.  
 Dudley genealogy, by Dean Dudley, part 1, p. 345.  
 Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 554.  
 Smyth's manuscripts.  
 Steiner's Guilford, pp. 112, 114, 131, 136, 324.  
 Talcott's manuscripts.

## 61 STETSON

- Barry's Stetson family, pp. 5, 15.  
 Deane's Scituate, pp. 3, 12, 25, 103, 120, 340.  
 Letters from Miss Sara E. Cushman.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 2, p. 42, account of Wallace C. Ford.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 4, pp. 21, 23, 24, 27, 30, 31, 38, 39.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 434.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 183.

## 62 DINGLEY

- Gen. Register, vol. 8 (1854), p. 192, Marshfield deaths and burials.  
 Letters from Miss Sara E. Cushman.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 4, pp. 37, 91, 124, 125, 148.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 140.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 52.  
 Thomas' Marshfield, p. 52.



## 63 THOMPSON

Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.

## 64 DYER of Dorchester

Pope's Pioneers, p. 148.

Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 88.

## 65 PROCTOR

Essex Institute collections, vol. 2 (1860), pp. 186, 190, 191, 192, Philip English.

Felt's Annals of Salem, vol. 2, pp. 476, 477, 479, 481, 484.

Felton family, by Cyrus Felton, p. 246, appendix D.

Gen. Register, vol. 51 (1897), p. 409, notes on Proctor family.

Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 65.

Lewis' Lynn, p. 184.

Pope's Pioneers, p. 375.

Proctor genealogy, p. 2.

Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 489.

Smith's Founders of Mass. Bay colony, p. 177.

## 66 HAGGETT

Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, p. 190.

Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.

Pope's Pioneers, p. 206.

Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 329.

## 67 SQUIRE

Bodge's King Philip's war, pp. 239, 248.

Drake's Boston, pp. 379, 418, 432.

Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, pp. 31, 355, and addenda, pp. 390, 395.

Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.

Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 158.

## 68 MILLER or MILLARD

Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth, p. 684.

Bliss' Rehoboth, *passim*.

Bodge's King Philip's war, p. 239.

Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, slip attached to p. 33; also p. 395.

Letters from Capt. Calvin T. Crane, Rev. Anson Titus.

Plymouth colony records, vol. 5, pp. 6, 91, 115.

Pope's Pioneers, p. 314.

Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, pp. 209, 211, 212.

## 69 READE

Letters from Mr. Q. S. Reed.

Reed family, by Jacob W. Reed, pp. 28, 30, 36, 37, 186, 310.

Reed genealogy, by John L. Reed, pp. 1, 393.

Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 519.

## 70 RUGGLES

Gen. Register, vol. 31 (1877), p. 321, Suffolk wills.  
 Letters from Mr. Henry S. Ruggles, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 394.  
 Ruggles family, by Henry S. Ruggles.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 586.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 7, pp. 78, 79, 80.

## 71 SABIN

Bliss' Rehoboth, p. 168, et passim.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 36 (1882), pp. 52, 324, Sabin family.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 396.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 1.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 5, pp. 18, 62, 141, 166.

## 72 THURBER

Arnold Vital Records of Rehoboth, passim.  
 Dexter Thurber and His Descent.  
 Letters from Capt. Calvin T. Crane, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 295.  
 Vital Records of Swansea, passim.

## 73 BARKER of Boston

Bodge's King Philip's war, pp. 100, 273.  
 Pope's Pioneers, pp. 27, 32.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 115.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 2, pp. 265, 266.

## 74 MARSH

Benedict and Tracy's Sutton, p. 779.  
 Chase's Haverhill, p. 217.  
 Dedham Hist. Reg., vol. 7 (1896), p. 10, Skelton family.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 1 (1859), p. 116, Very family.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 2 (1860), pp. 87, 89, 91, records of Salem Overseers.  
 Felt's Annals of Salem, vol. 2, p. 204.  
 Felton family, by Cyrus Felton, p. 6.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 49 (1895), pp. 370, 371, gleanings in England.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 52 (1898), pp. 349, 353; vol. 53 (1899), p. 64; Samuel Skelton, M.A.  
 Hall's East Vermont, vol. 2, p. 425.  
 Letters from Mrs. W. W. Barney, Mr. William C. Horton, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Marsh family of Salem, by Lucius B. Marsh, pp. 7, 8, 25, 36, 75.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 3, p. 138, account of James R. Marsh.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 3, p. 148, account of Lucius B. Marsh.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 10, p. 64, account of George S. Marsh.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 301.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 154.  
 Waters' Gleanings in England, vol. 2, pp. 1026, 1027.

## 75 ORMSBY

- Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, vol. 6, part 2, Warren, pp. 25, 32.  
 Chase's Haverhill, pp. 72, 77.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 55 (1901), pp. 288, 400, descendants of Zachary Fitch.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 58 (1904), p. 110, notice of the death of Asenath W. Cole, of Warren, R. I.  
 Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, pp. 267, 268.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 336.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 316.

## 76 GLADDING

- Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, vol. 6, Bristol, pp. 23, 24, 134, 135.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 34 (1880), pp. 132, 259, Bristol church records.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 34 (1880), p. 405, Bristol census.  
 Hayes' Wells genealogy, p. 164.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 259.

## 77 BABCOCK

- Appleton's Mass. Babcock family, p. 1.  
 Dorchester church records, *passim*.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 19 (1865), p. 215, Babcock family of Milton.  
 Hinman's Puritan Settlers, p. 107.  
 Letters from Mr. A. Emerson Babcock.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 27.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 86.  
 Teele's Milton, pp. 22, 117.  
 Wheeler's Stonington, p. 211.

## 78 MITCHELL

- Corliss' Old Times in North Yarmouth, vol. 2, no. 4 (Oct., 1878), p. 247, Mitchell family.  
 Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, part 1 p. 52; part 2, p. 186.  
 Drake's Boston, p. 36.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 6 (1852), p. 95, abstracts of earliest wills.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 251.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 12, p. 34, account of Samuel P. Mitchell.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 8, pp. 96, 97, 189, 198; vol. 12, pp. 6, 9, 163.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 313.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 219.  
 Winsor's Duxbury, p. 282.

## 79 LATHAM

- Mitchell's Bridgewater, pp. 38, 230.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 8, pp. 152, 153.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 279.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 58.

## 80 JOHNSON

- Bodge's King Philip's war, p. 159.  
 Deane's Scituate, pp. 296, 297, 402.

Gen. Register, vol. 9 (1855), p. 224, ancient wills.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 33 (1879), p. 81, William Johnson and descendants.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, pp. 384, 424.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, pp. 35, 210.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 12, pp. 200, 202.  
 Pope's Cheney genealogy, p. 32.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 260.  
 Roberts' Artillery company, vol. 1, pp. 67, 68, 84, 98, 151.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, pp. 552, 554.  
 Smith's Founders of Mass. Bay colony, p. 140.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 1, pp. 44, 91.  
 Washburn's Leicester, pp. 412, 413.  
 Winthrop's New England, vol. 2, p. 211.

## 81 COOKE

Bowman's Mayflower Descendant, vol. 3, no. 2 (April, 1901), p. 95, Francis Cooke and descendants.  
 Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, part 1, p. 50.  
 Drake's Boston, p. 36.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 6 (1852), p. 95, abstracts of earliest wills.  
 Haxtun's Mayflower compact, part 2, p. 3.  
 Hobart's Abington, p. 363.  
 John Thompson's descendants, by Charles H. Thompson, appendix, p. 235.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 143.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 8, p. 23; vol. 12, pp. 5, 9, 14, 44.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 114.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 445.  
 The Mayflower's log, pp. 21, 31, 169, 184, 216, 293, 302.

## 82 WINSLOW

Bowman's Mayflower Descendant, vol. 3, no. 3 (July, 1901), p. 129, John Winslow's will.  
 Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, part 1, p. 51; part 2, p. 290.  
 Deane's Scituate, p. 389.  
 Drake's Boston, p. 36.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 4 (1850), p. 297, descendants of Gov. Edward Winslow.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 17 (1863), p. 159, Winslow genealogy.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 21 (1867), p. 209, English ancestry of Winslow.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 25 (1871), p. 355; vol. 26 (1872), p. 69; Winslow family.  
 Haxtun's Mayflower compact, part 2, p. 24; part 3, p. 37.  
 Holton's Winslow Memorial, vol. 1, pp. 16, 60.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 409.  
 Palfrey's New England, vol. 3, pp. 574, 575, 576, 577, 578.  
 Plymouth Colony records, vol. 12, pp. 10, 11, 16, 34.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 507.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 601.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 7, pp. 228, 229, 230.

## 83 CHENEY

Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, p. 384.  
 Pope's Cheney genealogy, pp. 1, 32.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 97.

- Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 372.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 1, p. 91.  
 Wight genealogy, by William W. Wight, p. 8.

## 84 LEAVITT

- Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, pp. 424, 428.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 210.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 282.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 3, p. 70.  
 Solomor. Lincoln's Hingham, p. 44.

## 85 CHILTON

- Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, part 2, p. 54.  
 Drake's Boston, p. 36.  
 Haxtun's Mayflower compact, part 2, p. 24; part 3, pp. 37, 39.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 12, p. 4.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 98.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 379.  
 The Mayflower's log, pp. 145, 154, 165, 169, 184, 202, 271, 278.

## 86 GILMAN

- Gen. Register, vol. 5 (1851), p. 345, gleanings in Mc. and N. H. history.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 6 (1852), p. 376; vol. 18 (1864), p. 258; Prince Subscribers.  
 Gilman genealogy, by Arthur Gilman, pp. 13, 31, 35, 38.  
 Gilman's Searches, chap. 9, p. 141.  
 Lincoln's Hingham, vol. 2, p. 275.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 3, p. 20, account of Allen Gilman.  
 New Hampshire Hist. collections, vol. 6, p. 189, Smith's Centennial Address.  
 Pope's Pioneers, pp. 187, 282, 423.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 257.  
 Solomon Lincoln's Hingham, pp. 84, 85.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 1, p. 243.

## 87 SILSBEE

- Cooke's Driver family, p. 469.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 9 (1868), p. 89, Salem town records.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 17 (1880), pp. 257, 265, Henry Silsbee and descendants.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 87.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Lewis' Lynn, pp. 228, 229.  
 Marsh family of Salem, by Lucius B. Marsh, p. 20.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 415.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 98.

## 88 VERY

- Bodge's King Philip's war, pp. 154, 156, 416, 421.  
 Cooke's Driver family, pp. 221, 469.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 1 (1859), p. 116; vol. 2 (1860), p. 33; Very family.

Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 372.  
 Vinton's Giles Memorial, pp. 5, 6; appendix A, pp. 533, 535.

## 89 OSBORNE

Cooke's Driver family, p. 283.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 3 (1861), p. 156, Derby family.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Marsh family of Salem, by Lucius B. Marsh, p. 36.

## 90 COATES

Ammidown's Hist. Sketches, vol. 1, p. 444.  
 Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, vol. 3, part 1, Gloucester, p. 12.  
 Bodge's King Philip's war, pp. 240, 261, 361, 371.  
 Dudley town records, vol. 1, pp. 143, 144; vol. 2, pp. 9, 10.  
 Larned's Windham county, vol. 1, pp. 180, 465; vol. 2, p. 85.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Marsh family of Salem, by Lucius B. Marsh, pp. 39, 76, 77, 79.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 106.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 412; vol. 3, p. 527.  
 Wheeler's Stonington, p. 313.  
 Wight genealogy, by William W. Wight, p. 40.

## 91 WOOD, WOODIS or WOODHOUSE

Essex Institute collections, vol. 1 (1859), p. 92, abstracts of wills.  
 Essex Institute collections, vol. 1 (1859), p. 116; vol. 2 (1860), p. 33;  
     Very family.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 8 (1854), p. 168, early settlers in Essex and Norfolk.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 512.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 639.  
 Vinton's Giles Memorial, p. 533.

## 92 BURTON

Felt's Annals of Salem, vol. 2, pp. 183, 581, 583, 584.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 83.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 315.

## 93 SOUTHWICK

Bishop's Persecutions, pp. 52, 58, 107, et passim.  
 Essex Antiquarian, vol. 1, no. 9 (Sep., 1897), p. 135, Perley's Persecution  
     of Quakers.  
 Felt's Annals of Salem, vol. 1, pp. 173, 186; vol. 2, pp. 580, 581, 584, 589.  
 Gough's Quakers, vol. 1, pp. 353, 365, 385.  
 Hallowell's Quaker Invasion, pp. 50, 127, 173, 175, 220.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Lossing's Cyclopaedia, pp. 1300, 1301.  
 Mass. colony records, vol. 4, part 1, 1650-1660, pp. 349, 366, 410.

Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 1, p. 73, account of Henry C. Southwick.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 3, p. 101, account of Albert P. Southwick.  
 Pope's Pioneer's, p. 426.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 142.  
 Sewel's history, vol. 1, pp. 225, 286, 419.  
 Southwick genealogy, by Caller and Ober, pp. 65, 76.  
 Whittier's Poems, vol. 1, p. 77.

## 94 BOYES

Felt's Annals of Salem, vol. 1, p. 305; vol. 2, pp. 166, 185.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 62.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 225.  
 Southwick genealogy, p. 94.

## 95 TUTTY

Gen. Register, vol. 48 (1894), pp. 142, 143, gleanings in England.  
 Pope's Additions and Corrections, p. 7.  
 Pope's Pioneers, pp. 273, 495.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 524.  
 Swan's Girls' Names, p. 35.  
 Waters' Gleanings in England, vol. 1, pp. 842, 843.

## 96 GARNSEY

Boston Commissioners' reports, vol. 21, city document no. 59, pp. 15, 17,  
 19, 31, 120, 122, Dorchester town records.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 1 (1847), p. 132, the Speedwell's passengers.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 7 (1853), p. 273, letters from Old England.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 8 (1854), pp. 75, 354, Danvers inscriptions.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 10 (1856), pp. 176, 177, early wills.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 14 (1860), p. 316, founders of New England.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 37 (1883), p. 378, gleanings in England.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, vol. 12 (1880-1), p. 92, Titus family.  
 Pope's Pioneers, pp. 18, 323.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 233; vol. 3, p. 255.  
 Suffolk deeds, vol. 7, p. 231.  
 Waters' Gleanings in England, vol. 1, p. 10.

## 97 SMITH

Gen. Register, vol. 45 (1891), p. 222, John Smith of Milford.  
 Salisbury's family histories, vol. 1, part 1, p. 245.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 120.  
 Story of the Milford Memorial, p. 19.  
 Vance's Records, p. 32.  
 Vance's Supplement, p. 6.

## 98 HINE

Baldwin genealogy, by C. C. Baldwin, p. 117.  
 Lambert's New Haven, pp. 91, 129.

Letters from Mrs. William Hamilton Moseley.  
 Orcutt's New Milford, pp. 711, 712.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 2, p. 426.

## 99 CROSS

Andrews genealogy, by H. Franklin Andrews, appendix, p. 183.  
 Essex county history, vol. 1, p. 613.  
 Hammatt's Ipswich families, p. 66.  
 Letters from Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Pope's Pioneers, p. 124.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 1, p. 478.

## 100 SHEPHERD, WITH HATHAWAY, DYER, TALBOT AND PAUL CONNECTIONS.

Appleton's Biography, vol. 6, p. 22.  
 Bolles genealogy, by John A. Bolles, chap. 1, pp. 1, 4; chap. 2, p. 48.  
 Boston Commissioners' reports, vol. 29, city document no. 100, p. 173, miscellaneous papers.  
 Caulkins' New London, p. 368.  
 Cushman's Ancient Sheepscot, pp. 27, 28, 29, 53, 54, 58, 62, 66, 83, 88.  
 Deane's Scituate, p. 402.  
 Drake's Am. Biography, pp. 889, 890.  
 Gen. Register, vol. 58 (1904), p. 73, William Ludington of Malden.  
 Hobart's Abington, p. 373.  
 Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, pp. 74, 316.  
 Letters from Miss Sara E. Cushman, Mr. Justin M. Leavitt, Capt. James E. Seaver, Mr. Aronld G. Talbot, Rev. Anson Titus.  
 Lossing's Cyclopaedia, p. 1369.  
 Maclay's Navy, vol. 1, pp. 160, 173, 198.  
 Maclay's Privateers, pp. 91, 112.  
 Maine Hist. Society's collections, vol. 2 (1847), p. 229, ancient settlement on Sheepscot river.  
 Maine Hist. Society's collections, vol. 2 (1847), p. 232, additional remarks.  
 Maine Hist. Society's collections, vol. 9 (1887), pp. 135, 136, 150, 151, Sheepscot farms.  
 Mass. Hist. Society's collections, vol. 6, fifth series, and vol. 2, Sewall papers (1879), p. 15, Sewall's diary.  
 Mather's Magnalia, vol. 2, p. 142.  
 Mitchell's Bridgewater, p. 153.  
 Old Colony Hist. Society's collections, no. 6 (1899), p. 80, early Hathaways of Taunton.  
 Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul, vol. 1, person 2008.  
 Plymouth colony records, vol. 8, p. 187.  
 Pope's Pioneers, pp. 411, 412.  
 Portland Press, Aug. 13, 1881; Sep. 17, 1881.  
 Records of Court of Assistants in Mass. Bay, vol. 1, p. 188.  
 Rhode Island List, pp. 338, 343, 370, 381, 411, 416.  
 Savage's Dictionary, vol. 4, p. 249.  
 Schuyler's New York Cincinnati, p. 306.  
 Tuckerman's Life of Silas Talbot, p. 12, et passim.  
 Weymouth Gazette, Apr. 25, 1879; Dec. 10, 1880.  
 Whitman genealogy, p. 23.  
 William Shepard of Fossecut, etc., by George L. Shepard, p. 9, note.  
 Young's Chronicles, pp. 497, 558.



## NOTE A

- Boston Olive Branch, 1845.  
 Bryant's library, pp. 229, 440.  
 Burlington Sentinel, Jan. 2, 1850.  
 Caledonian, Nov. 1, 1842.  
 Cosmopolitan Magazine, vol. 24 (March, 1898), p. 540, the flight of an empress.  
 Drake's Am. Biography, pp. 293, 599, 801.  
 Eastman's Poems.  
 Evening Mirror, Jan. 25, 1846; Aug., 1846.  
 Griswold's poets, etc., p. 529.  
 Liberator, Dec., 1845.  
 Mass. Cataract, Jan. 6, 1845; Oct., 1845.  
 Munsell's Am. Ancestry, vol. 4, p. 35, account of Homer N. Hibbard.  
 Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul, vol. 4, note C-7331.  
 Rann's Chittenden county, pp. 235, 270, 429.  
 Saxe's Poems, passim.  
 Stedman's library, vol. 7, pp. 297, 298.  
 The Bee, 1842.

## NOTE B

- Callahan's Navy register, p. 457.  
 Evening Wisconsin, June 6, 1900.

## NOTE C

- Colden's Memoir, pp. 164, 168, 295, 296.  
 Drake's Am. Biography, pp. 197, 786.  
 Letters from Mr. Fred Joy.  
 Ruggles family, by Henry S. Ruggles, p. 78.  
 Sabine's American Loyalists, p. 583.

## NOTE D

- Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul, vol. 4, note B-7331.

## NOTE E

- Bartlett's Familiar Quotations, p. 258.  
 Croker's Boswell, vol. 2, p. 174.  
 Doyle's Hound of the Baskervilles, chap. 2, p. 11.  
 Grocott's Quotations, p. 494.  
 Hill's Boswell, vol. 3, p. 304.  
 Turner's Holland Purchase, p. 401.

## NOTE G

- Gen. Register, vol. 57 (1903), p. 368, descendants of John Moore.  
 Hall's East Vermont, vol. 2, p. 772.  
 Letters from Laurilla Moore Hathaway.  
 N. Y. Archives, vol. 1, p. 277, roll of First or Lower regiment of Cumberland county.

## NOTE H

Hall's East Vermont, vol. 1, p. 230.  
 Wilbur's Early Vermont, vol. 1, pp. 118, 126.

## NOTE I

Essex Echo.  
 Manchester Cricket, Jan. 17, 1903, vol. 15, no. 36, p. 5.

## NOTE J

Parkman's France and England, seventh part, Montcalm and Wolfe, vol. 2, pp. 49, 75, 192, 193, 239, 240, 297, 298.  
 Peirce's Gen. Contributions, p. 168.

## NOTE K

Allen's Am. Biography, pp. 55, 68, 77, 117, 149.  
 Chipman's Young Minute Man, pp. 7, 292, et passim.  
 Cowell's Spirit of '76, pp. 55, 64 to 117, 68, 77, 149.  
 Drake's Am. Biography, pp. 69, 739.  
 Foster's Miscellaneous papers, vol. 1, p. 16.  
 Letters from Mr. John R. Bartlett, Mr. William Barton, Hon. John C. Black, Mr. Benson J. Lossing, Rev. James Pierce Root.  
 Lossing's Field-book of the Revolution, vol. 1, p. 644, note 1, and sub-note.  
 Magazine of New England History, vol. 1, no. 2 (April, 1891), p. 98; also vol. 1, no. 4 (Oct., 1891), p. 216, part borne by John White Paul in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott, by Edward J. Paul.  
 Manufacturers and Farmers Journal, June 25, 1835.  
 Moore's Diary of Am. Revolution, vol. 1, p. 470, note 1.  
 Part borne by Sergt. John White Paul in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott, by Edward J. Paul.  
 Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul, vol. 2, note A-5036.  
 Providence Gazette, July 12, 1777.  
 Raymond's Ballads of the Revolution, p. 88, how Barton took the General.  
 Rhode Island Hist. Tract. No. 1, p. 15, note; pp. 16, 35, 42, 45, 52.  
 Wheeler's Stonington, p. 422.  
 Wilbur's Early Vermont, vol. 3, p. 58.  
 Williams' Biography of Barton, pp. 40, 42, 44, 45, 47, 48, 56, 62, 110, 126 note D, 127, 128, 130.

## Part V.

### B I B L I O G R A P H Y

"Shall we not believe books in print?"

—*Beaumont and Fletcher.*



## BIBLIOGRAPHY

The following compilation of references to the sources of information, arranged alphabetically, according to the brief phrases used in citation, shows the number of every line or family in connection wherewith each authority is referred to, and also shows the substance of the title page, or other description, of such authority, for the purpose of identification. The authorities are printed matter unless otherwise noted. See References to the Sources of Information.

Abbot Register, by Abiel and Ephraim Abbot, cited at 31: A Genealogical Register of the descendants of George Abbot of Andover, George Abbot of Rowley, Thomas Abbot of Andover, Arthur Abbot of Ipswich, Robert Abbot of Branford, Conn., and George Abbot of Norwalk, Conn., compiled by Abiel Abbot and Ephraim Abbot. Boston. James Munroe and co. 1847.

Agnes Surriage, cited at 58: Agnes Surriage, a novel, by Edwin Lasseter Bynner. Boston. Ticknor and co. 1887.

Aldrich's Annals of Iowa, cited at 1: The Annals of Iowa, a historical quarterly, edited by Charles Aldrich, curator and secretary of the historical department of Iowa. Published by the department. Des Moines.

Aldrich's Windsor county, cited at 3, 54: History of Windsor County, Vermont, with illustrations and biographical sketches, edited by Lewis Cass Aldrich and Frank R. Holmes. Syracuse, N. Y. D. Mason and co. 1891.

Allen's Am. Biography, cited at K: American Biographical Dictionary, containing an account of the lives, characters, and writings of the most eminent persons, etc., by William Allen. Third edition. Boston. John P. Jewett and co. 1857.

Allen's Wenham, cited at 44: The History of Wenham, civil and ecclesiastical, from its settlement in 1639 to 1860, by Myron O. Allen. Boston. Bazin and Chandler. 1860.

Ambrose Fowler Memoir, cited at 22: A Genealogical Memoir of the Descendants of Ambrose Fowler of Windsor, and Capt. William Fowler of New Haven, Conn. Reprinted, with additions, from New England Hist. and Gen. Register for July, 1857. Boston. H. W. Dutton and son. 1857.

Am. State Papers, cited at 3: American State Papers, documents, legislative and executive, of the Congress of the United States, from the first session of the first to the third session of the thirteenth congress

inclusive, commencing Mar. 3, 1789, and ending Mar. 3, 1815, selected and edited under the authority of congress, by Walter Lowrie, secretary of the senate, and Matthew St. Clair Clark, clerk of the house of representatives. Washington. Published by Gales and Seaton. 1832.

Ammidown's Hist. Sketches, cited at 90: Historical Sketches, by Holmes Ammidown, merchant, in two volumes. New York. Published by the author. 1874.

Andrews Family, by Alfred Andrews, cited at 25: Genealogical History of John and Mary Andrews, who settled in Farmington, Conn., 1640, embracing their descendants to 1872, with an introduction of miscellaneous names of Andrews, with their progenitors as far as known, etc., by Alfred Andrews, New Britain, Conn. Published by A. H. Andrews and co., Chicago, Ill. Printed by Case, Lockwood and Brainard, Hartford, Conn. 1872.

Andrews genealogy, by H. Franklin Andrews, cited at 58, 99: History of the Andrews Family, a genealogy of Robert Andrews and his descendants, 1635 to 1690, by H. Franklin Andrews. Audubon, Iowa. William E. Brinkerhoff. 1890.

Appleton's Biography, cited at 100: Appleton's Cyclopaedia of American Biography, edited by James Grant Wilson and John Fiske. New York. D. Appleton and co. 1889.

Appleton's Mass. Babcock family, cited at 77: The Family of Babcock of Massachusetts, by W. S. Appleton. Boston. David Clapp and son. 1881.

Arnold's Vital Records of Rehoboth, cited at 2, 9, 10, 68, 72: Vital Records of Rehoboth, 1642 to 1896, marriages, intentions, births and deaths, with supplement containing the record of 1896, colonial returns, lists of early settlers, purchasers, freemen, inhabitants and soldiers serving in King Philip's war and the Revolution, by James N. Arnold. Providence, R. I. Narragansett Historical Publishing co. 1897.

Arnold's Vital Records of Rhode Island, cited at 9, 75, 76, 90: Vital Records of Rhode Island, 1636 to 1850, first series, births, marriages and deaths, a family register for the people, by James N. Arnold, editor of the Narragansett Historical Register. Published under the auspices of the general assembly. Providence, R. I. Narragansett Historical Publishing co.

Atwater's New Haven, cited at 8, 22, 27, 28, 29, 30, 32, 36, 51, 57, 59, 60: History of the Colony of New Haven, to its absorption into Connecticut, by Edward E. Atwater. New Haven. 1881.

Babson's Gloucester, cited at 15, 17: Notes and Additions to the History of Gloucester, by John J. Babson. Part first: Early Settlers. Gloucester, Mass. M. V. B. Perley. Telegraph office. 1876. And part second: Salem Press and Publishing co. 1891.

Backus Memoir, by William W. Backus, cited at 47, 50: A Genealogical Memoir of the Backus Family, with the private journal of James Backus, etc., in two parts; part 1, genealogical, and part 2, historical, containing sketches of the first settlements of Connecticut and Ohio, etc., by William W. Backus. 1889.

Baldwin genealogy, by C. C. Baldwin, cited at 22, 27, 32, 37, 98: The Baldwin Genealogy, from 1500 to 1881, by Charles Candee Baldwin. Cleveland, Ohio. 1881.

Baldwin Supplement, cited at 27: The Baldwin Genealogy Supplement, by C. C. Baldwin. Cleveland, Ohio. 1889.

Barry's Framingham, cited at 41: *A History of Framingham, Mass., from 1640 to the present time, with appendix, including a notice of Sudbury, also a register with genealogical sketches*, by William Barry. Boston. James Munroe and co. 1847.

Barry's Stetson family, cited at 61: *A Genealogical and Biographical Sketch of the Name and Family of Stetson, from the year 1634 to the year 1847*, by John Stetson Barry. Boston. William A. Hall and co. 1847.

Bartlett's Familiar Quotations, cited at E: *Familiar Quotations*, a collection of passages, phrases and proverbs, traced to their sources in ancient and modern literature, by John Bartlett. Ninth edition. Boston. Little, Brown and co. 1891.

Bartlett family, by Levi Bartlett, cited at 28: *Genealogical and Biographical Sketches of the Bartlett Family in England and America*, by Levi Bartlett of Warner, N. H., 1875-6. Lawrence. Geo. S. Merrill and Crocker. 1876.

Batchelder genealogy, cited at 58: *Batchelder-Batcheller Genealogy*, descendants of Rev. Stephen Bachiler of England, who settled in the town of New Hampton, N. H., and Joseph, Henry, Joshua and John Batcheller, of Essex County, Mass., by Frederick Clifton Pierce. Published by the author. W. B. Conkey and co. Chicago, Ill. 1898.

Bates' Braintree records, cited at 42, 45, 48: *Records of the Town of Braintree, Mass., 1640 to 1793*, edited by Samuel A. Bates. Randolph, Mass. Daniel H. Huxford, printer. 1886.

Benedict and Tracy's Sutton, cited at 74: *History of the Town of Sutton, Mass., from 1704 to 1876, including Grafton until 1735, Milbury until 1813, and parts of Northbridge, Upton, and Auburn*, by William A. Benedict and Hiram A. Tracy. Worcester. Published for the town by Sanford and co. 1878.

Bent's Walter Allen of Newbury, cited at 10: *Walter Allen of Newbury, Mass., 1640*, and some of his descendants, with a few notes on the Allen family in general, by Allen H. Bent of Boston. Boston. David Clapp and son. 1896.

Bent's Who begot thee? cited at 12, 47: *Who Begot Thee? Some genealogical and historical notes made in an effort to trace the American progenitors of one individual living in America in 1903*, by Gilbert O. Bent. Boston. 1903. David Clapp and son.

Bishop's Persecutions, cited at 93: *New England Judged*, not by man, but the Spirit of the Lord, and the sum sealed up of New England's persecutions, being a brief relation of the sufferings of the people called Quakers, etc., by George Bishop. London. Printed in the year 1661, and now reprinted. 1702-3.

Bliss' Rehoboth, cited at 9, 10, 68, 71: *The History of Rehoboth, Bristol county, Mass., comprising a history of the present towns of Rehoboth, Seekonk and Pawtucket, from their settlement to the present time, together with sketches of Attleborough, Cumberland, and a part of Swanzy and Barrington, to the time that they were severally separated from the original town*; by Leonard Bliss, Jr. Boston. Otis, Broaders and co. 1836.

Bodge's King Philip's war, cited at 2, 10, 14, 15, 16, 21, 28, 67, 68, 73, 80, 88, 90: *Soldiers in King Philip's War*, being a critical account of that war, with a concise history of the Indian wars of New England from 1620 to 1677, official lists of soldiers, etc., by George Madison Bodge. Leominster, Mass. 1896.

Bolles genealogy, by John A. Bolles, cited at 100: Genealogy of the Bolles Family in America, by John A. Bolles. Boston. Henry W. Dutton and son. 1865.

Boltwood's Hadley families, cited at 27: History of Hadley, including the early history of Hatfield, South Hadley, Amherst, and Granby, Mass., by Sylvester Judd, with family genealogies by Lucius M. Boltwood. Northampton. Metcalf and co. 1863.

Bond's Watertown, cited at 13, 14, 26, 29, 31: Genealogies of the families and descendants of the early settlers of Watertown, Mass., including Waltham and Weston, etc., by Henry Bond. Second edition. Boston. New England Hist. Gen. Society. 1860.

Boston Commissioners' reports, cited at 21, 46, 49, 96, 100: Reports of the Record Commissioners of the city of Boston. Published by the city, 1876, et seq. Boston.

Boston Olive Branch, cited at A: A newspaper published at Boston, Mass.

Bowman's Mayflower Descendant, cited at 81, 82: The Mayflower Descendant, a quarterly magazine of Pilgrim genealogy and history. Published by the Massachusetts Society of Mayflower Descendants. Boston.

Brédif's Demosthenes, cited at 1: Political Eloquence in Greece, Demosthenes, with extracts from his orations, and a critical discussion on the "Trial on the Crown," by L. Brédif; translated by M. J. McMahon. Chicago. S. C. Griggs and co. 1881.

Brown's Hampton Falls, cited at 58: History of the Town of Hampton Falls, N. H., from the time of the first settlement within its borders, 1640, until 1900, by Warren Brown. Manchester, N. H. John B. Clarke co. 1900.

Browning's Americans of Royal Descent, cited at 47: Americans of Royal Descent, a collection of genealogies, etc., by Charles H. Browning. Second edition. Philadelphia. Porter and Coates. 1891.

Browning's Magna Charta Barons, cited at 47: The Magna Charta Barons, and their descendants, etc., by Charles H. Browning. Philadelphia. 1898.

Bryant's library, cited at A: A New Library of Poetry and Song, edited by William Cullen Bryant, with his review of poets and poetry from the time of Chaucer. Revised and enlarged. New York. Fords, Howard and Hulbert. Copyrighted 1870, 1877, 1880, 1886 and 1895.

Buck's Milwaukee, cited at 1: Volume 1, viz.: Pioneer History of Milwaukee, from its first American settlement in 1833 to 1841, by James S. Buck. Milwaukee. Milwaukee News co. 1876. And volume 4, viz.: Milwaukee Under the Charter, from 1854 to 1860, by James S. Buck. Milwaukee. Swain and Tate. 1886.

Burlington Sentinel, cited at A: A newspaper published at Burlington, Vt.; files in library of Wisconsin State Historical Society, at Madison, Wis.

Butterfield's University history, cited at 1: History of the University of Wisconsin, from its first organization to 1879, with biographical sketches, etc., by C. W. Butterfield. Madison, Wis. University Press. 1879.

Caledonia, cited at A: A newspaper published at St. Johnsbury, Vt.; files in library of congress, at Washington, D. C.



Callahan's Navy Register, cited at 1, B: List of Officers of the Navy of the United States, and of the marine corps, from 1775 to 1900, comprising a complete register of all present and former commissioned, warranted and appointed officers of the United States navy, and of the marine corps, regular and volunteer, compiled from the official records of the navy department; edited by Edward W. Callahan, register of the bureau of navigation. New York. L. R. Hamersley and co. 1901.

Carrington's Battles of the Revolution, cited at 4: Battles of the American Revolution, 1775 to 1781, historical and military criticism, with topographical illustration, by Henry B. Carrington. A. S. Barnes and co. New York, Chicago and New Orleans.

Cary's North Bridgewater, cited at 54: A Genealogy of the Families who have settled in the north parish of Bridgewater, to which is added an historical sketch of North Bridgewater, by Moses Cary. Boston. Bannister and Marvin. 1824.

Caulkins' New London, cited at 100: History of New London, Conn., from the first survey of the coast in 1612 to 1860, by Frances Manwaring Caulkins. New London. Published by H. D. Utley. 1895.

Caulkins' Norwich, cited at 43, 47, 50, 51: First edition, viz.: History of Norwich, Conn., from its settlement in 1600 to January, 1845, by Miss F. M. Caulkins. Norwich. Published by Thomas Robinson. 1845. Second edition, viz.: History of Norwich, Conn., from its possession by the Indians to the year 1866, by Frances Manwaring Caulkins. Published by the author. 1866.

Chapin's Glastonbury, cited at 26, 29: Glastonbury, for two hundred years, a centennial discourse, May 18th, A.D. 1853, with an appendix containing historical and statistical papers of interest, by Alonzo B. Chapin. Hartford. Case, Tiffany and co. 1853.

Chase's Haverhill, cited at 10, 74, 75: The History of Haverhill, Mass., from its first settlement in 1640 to 1880, by George Wingate Chase. Haverhill. 1861.

Chauncey Memorials, cited at 22: Memorials of the Chaunceys, including President Chauncey, his ancestors and descendants, by William Chauncey Fowler. Boston. Henry W. Dutton and son. 1858.

Chipman's Young Minute Man, cited at K: The Young Minute Man, a story of the capture of General Prescott in 1777, by William P. Chipman. New York. A. L. Burt, publisher. 1899.

Chi Psi catalogue, cited at 1: The Sixth Decennial Catalogue of the Chi Psi Fraternity, 1902. Published by order of the fifty-eighth annual convention. Auburn N. Y. 1902.

Coffin's Newbury, cited at 55: A sketch of the History of Newbury, Newburyport, and West Newbury, from 1635 to 1845, by Joshua Coffin. Boston. Samuel G. Drake. 1845.

Colden's Memoir, cited at C: Memoir, prepared at the request of a committee of the common council of the city of New York and presented to the mayor of the city at the celebration of the completion of the New York canals, by Cadwallader D. Colden. Printed by order of the corporation of New York, by W. A. Davis. 1825.

Conard's Milwaukee, cited at 1: History of Milwaukee from its first settlement to 1895, by Louis Conard. Chicago and New York. American Biographical Publishing Co., H. C. Cooper, Jr., and co., proprietors.

Conn. colony records, cited at 18, 22, 26, 28, 43, 47, 52: The Public Records of the Colony of Connecticut, transcribed and edited in accordance with resolutions of the general assembly. Hartford.

Cooke's Driver family, cited at 49, 53, 87, 88, 89: The Driver Family, a genealogical memoir of the descendants of Robert and Phoebe Driver, of Lynn, Mass., with an appendix containing twenty-three allied families, 1592 to 1887, compiled by Harriet Ruth Waters Cooke. New York. John Wilson and son. 1889.

Corliss' Old Times in North Yarmouth, cited at 78: Old Times, a magazine devoted to the preservation and publication of documents relating to the early history of North Yarmouth, Maine, and genealogical records and biographical sketches, by Augustus W. Corliss. Yarmouth, Me.

Cosmopolitan Magazine, cited at A: The Cosmopolitan, a monthly illustrated magazine, edited by John Brisben Walker, and published by Cosmopolitan Magazine co.

Cowell's Spirit of '76, cited at 1, K: Spirit of '76 in Rhode Island, or sketches of the efforts of the government and people in the war of the Revolution, together with the names of those who belonged to Rhode Island regiments in the army, etc., by Benjamin Cowell. Boston. A. J. Wright. 1850.

Crane genealogy, by Ellery B. Crane, cited at 18, 43, 47, 50: Genealogy of the Crane Family, by Ellery Bicknell Crane. Volume 1, viz.: Descendants of Henry Crane of Wethersfield and Guilford, Conn., with sketch of the family in England. Worcester, Mass. Charles Hamilton. 1895. Volume 2, viz.: Descendants of Benjamin Crane of Wethersfield, Conn., John Crane of Coventry, Conn., Jasper Crane of New Haven, Conn., and Newark, N. J., and Stephen Crane of Elizabethtown, N. J., with families of the name in New Hampshire, Maryland and Virginia. Worcester, Mass. Charles Hamilton. 1900.

Croker's Boswell, cited at E: The Life of Samuel Johnson, LL.D., including a Journal of a Tour of the Hebrides, by James Boswell, Esq.; a new edition with numerous additions and notes, by John Wilson Croker. New York. Harper and brothers. 1860.

Cushing's Wells and allied families, cited at 10, 55: Genealogy of the Wells Family and families related, by Gertrude W. Wells-Cushing (Mrs. William Tileston Cushing). Milwaukee. S. E. Tate and co. 1903.

Cushman's Ancient Sheepscot, cited at 100: The History of Ancient Sheepscot and Newcastle, including early Pemaquid, Damariscotta, and other contiguous places, together with the genealogy of more than four hundred families, by David Quimby Cushman. Bath. E. Upton and son. 1882.

Davis family record, by Charles H. S. Davis, cited at 23: The Davis Family Record, a monthly journal devoted to the history and genealogy of the Davis family, edited by Charles H. S. Davis. Published at Meriden, Conn.

Davis' Landmarks of Plymouth, cited at 11, 78, 81, 82, 85: Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, by William T. Davis. Second edition. Boston. Damrell and Upham. Old Corner Bookstore. 1899.

Davis' Wallingford, cited at 25, 51: History of Wallingford, Conn., from its settlement in 1670 to the present time, including Meriden and Cheshire, by Charles and Henry Stanley Davis. Meriden, Conn. Published by the author. 1870.

Day's Hubbard genealogy, cited at 22, 29, 36, 57: *One Thousand Years of Hubbard History*, 866 to 1895, compiled by Edward Warren Day. Published by Harlan Page Hubbard. New York. 1895.

Deane's Scituate, cited at 11, 61, 80, 82, 100: *History of Scituate, Mass.*, from its first settlement to 1831, by Samuel Deane. Boston. James Loring. 1832.

Dedham Hist. Reg., cited at 74: *The Dedham Historical Register*. Published quarterly by the Dedham Historical Society. Dedham, Mass. 1896.

Dexter Thurber and His Descent, cited at 72: *Genealogical Sketch of the family of Dexter Thurber*, born in 1771, and his descent from John, of Rehoboth, Mass., in 1671. Providence, R. I. 1867.

Dodd's East Haven, cited at 25, 60: *The East Haven Register*, in three parts; part 1 containing a history of the town; part 2 containing an account of the names, marriages and births of the families of the first settlers; and part 3 containing an account of the death in said families; compiled by Stephen Dodd. New Haven. T. G. Woodward and co. 1824.

Dodge genealogy, by Joseph T. Dodge, cited at 39: *The Genealogy of the Dodge Family of Essex county, Mass., 1629 to 1894*, by Joseph Thompson Dodge. Madison, Wis. Democrat Printing co. 1894.

Dorchester, by the Antiquarian Society, cited at 4, 20, 37, 38: *History of the Town of Dorchester, Mass.*, by a committee of the Dorchester Antiquarian and Historical Society. Boston. Ebenezer Clapp, Jr. 1859.

Dorchester church records, cited at 77: *Records of the First Church at Dorchester*, in New England, 1636 to 1734, transcribed by Rev. Charles H. Pope. Boston. George H. Ellis. 1891.

Dow's Hampton, cited at 10, 58: *History of the Town of Hampton, N. H.*, from its settlement in 1638 to the autumn of 1892, by Joseph Dow. Edited and published by his daughter. Salem, Mass. Salem Press. 1893.

Doyle's Hound of the Baskervilles, cited at E: *The Hound of the Baskervilles*, another adventure of Sherlock Holmes, by A. Conan Doyle. New York. McClure, Phillips and co. 1902.

Drake's Am. Biography, cited at 3, 4, 100, A, C, K: *Dictionary of American Biography*, including men of the time, by Francis S. Drake. Boston. James R. Osgood and co. 1872.

Drake's Boston, cited at 2, 11, 14, 16, 67, 78, 81, 82, 85: *The History and Antiquities of Boston*, the capital of Massachusetts and metropolis of New England, from its settlement in 1630 to the year 1770, also an introductory history of the discovery and settlement of New England, by Samuel G. Drake. Boston. Published by Luther Stevens. 1856.

Dudley genealogy, by Dean Dudley, cited at 26, 29, 57, 60: *History of the Dudley Family*, by Dean Dudley of Wakefield, Mass. Published in parts, periodically, by the author, at Wakefield, Mass. 1886-1894.

Dudley Supplement, cited at 23: *Supplement to the History and Genealogy of the Dudley Family*, by Dean Dudley, of Wakefield, Mass. Published by the author. 1898.

Dudley town records, cited at 90: *Town Records of Dudley, Mass.*, 1732 to 1754. Pawtucket, R. I. The Adam Sutcliffe co. 1893.

Duxbury town records, cited at 11: *Copy of the Old Records of the Town of Duxbury, Mass.*, from 1642 to 1770, made in the year 1892. Plymouth. Avery and Doten. 1893.

Dwight's Connecticut, cited at 14: *The History of Connecticut, from the first settlement to the present time*, by Theodore Dwight, Jr. New York. Harper and brothers. 1845.

Dwight's Strong genealogy, cited at 1, 37, 38: *The History of the Descendants of Elder John Strong of Northampton, Mass.*, by Benjamin W. Dwight. Albany, N. Y. Joel Munsell. 1871.

Dyer's Racine county bar, cited at 2: *The Early Bench and Bar of Racine county, Wis.*, an address before the lawyers' club of Racine county, at Racine, May 7, 1901, by Charles E. Dyer. Burdick & Allen. Milwaukee. 1902.

Eastman's Poems, cited at A: *Poems*, by Charles G. Eastman. Montpelier. Eastman and Danforth. 1848.

Eaton's Reading, cited at 39, 41: *Genealogical History of the Town of Reading, Mass.*, including the present towns of Wakefield, Reading and North Reading, with chronological and historical sketches, from 1639 to 1874, by Lilley Eaton. Boston. Alfred Mudge and son. 1874.

Emery's Ministry of Taunton, cited at 1, 7: *The Ministry of Taunton*, with incidental notices of other professions, by Samuel Hopkins Emery, with an introductory notice by Francis Baylies. Boston. John P. Jewett and co. 1853.

Essex Antiquarian, cited at 10, 15, 58, 58, 93: *The Essex Antiquarian*, a monthly magazine devoted to the biography, genealogy, history and antiquities of Essex county, Mass. Salem, Mass. *The Essex Antiquarian*.

Essex county history, cited at 15, 99: *History of Essex county, Mass.*, with biographical sketches of many of its pioneers and prominent men, compiled under the supervision of D. Hamilton Hurd. Philadelphia. J. W. Lewis and co. 1888.

Essex Echo, cited at 1: A newspaper published at Essex, Mass.

Essex Institute collections, cited at 3, 4, 16, 16, 40, 40, 40, 44, 44, 44, 58, 65, 74, 74, 87, 87, 88, 89, 91, 91: *Essex Institute Historical Collections*. Published quarterly by the Essex Institute, and printed for it at Salem, Mass.

Evening Mirror, cited at A: A newspaper published at New York City: files in library of congress, Washington, D. C.

Evening Wisconsin, cited at 1, 4, B: A daily newspaper published at Milwaukee, Wis.: files in Milwaukee public library.

Farmer's Register, cited at 47: *A Genealogical Register of the First Settlers of New England, etc.*, by John Farmer. Lancaster, Mass. Carter, Andrews and co. 1829.

Felt's Annals of Salem, cited at 65, 74, 92, 93, 94: *Annals of Salem*, by Joseph B. Felt. Second edition. Published by W. and S. B. Ives. Boston. James Munroe and co. 1845.

Felt's Ecclesiastical New England, cited at 2: *The Ecclesiastical History of New England*, comprising not only religious, but also moral and other relations, by Joseph B. Felt. Boston. Published by the Congregational Library Association and Congregational Board of Publication. 1855.

Felt's Ipswich, cited at 16: *History of Ipswich, Essex and Hamilton*, by Joseph B. Felt. Cambridge. Charles Folsom. 1834.

Felton family, by Cyrus Felton, cited at 65, 74: *A Genealogical who came to Salem, Mass., in 1633, with supplements, appendices, etc.*, by Cyrus Felton. Marlborough. Pratt brothers. 1886.

Ford genealogy, by C. L. Ford, cited at 11: Manuscript records of History of the Felton Family, descendants of Lieut. Nathaniel Felton, the Ford family, being material gathered by Dr. C. L. Ford, arranged after his death by Mr. Charles H. Ford, principal of the Calhoun School at Chicago, Ill., who died in 1897, and deposited for safekeeping in the library of the New England Hist.-Gen. Society, 18 Somerset street, Boston, Mass.

Foster's Miscellaneous papers, cited at K: Manuscripts preserved in the library of the Historical Society of Rhode Island, at Providence, R. I.

Fowler's Durham, cited at 8, 22: History of Durham, Conn., from the first grant of land in 1662 to 1866, by William Chauncey Fowler. Published by the town. Hartford. Wiley, Waterman and Eaton. 1866.

Fowler's William Fowler, the Magistrate, cited at 22, 26: William Fowler, the Magistrate, and one line of his descendants, by William Chauncey Fowler. 1867.

Fowler's Wives of the Chaunceys, cited at 14, 37: The Genealogy of the Wives of the Chaunceys, in one line from President Charles Chauncey, by William Chauncey Fowler.

Fowler's Wives of the Fowlers, cited at 26, 27, 28, 29, 51, 56, 57: The Genealogy of the Wives of the Fowlers, in one line from William, the Magistrate, by William Chauncey Fowler.

Gage's Rowley, cited at 4: The History of Rowley, anciently including Bradford, Boxford and Georgetown, from 1639 to the present time, by Thomas Gage. Boston. Ferdinand Andrews. 1840.

Gallop family, by John D. Gallup, cited at 2, 14: The Genealogical History of the Gallop Family in the United States, also biographical sketches of members of the family, by John D. Gallup. Agawam, Mass. Hartford, Conn. Hartford Printing co. 1893.

Gates Camp Monograph No. 1, cited at 32: The Camp Monograph, book 1, John Campe of Nazing, Essex, England, 1630, to Hoel Hinman Camp, Milwaukee, Wis., by Horatio Gates. 1897. Swain and Tate co. Milwaukee.

Gates' Camp Monograph No. 1, cited at 32: The Camp Monograph, book 2, John Campe of Nazing, Essex, England, 1630, to Arthur Kellogg Camp, Milwaukee, Wis., by Horatio Gates. 1897. Swain and Tate co. Milwaukee.

Gen. Register, cited at 3, 4, 4, 5, 5, 6, 6, 8, 8, 9, 9, 10, 11, 11, 11, 11, 13, 14, 14, 16, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 22, 22, 23, 25, 26, 26, 26, 27, 27, 27, 32, 32, 33, 33, 37, 37, 39, 39, 40, 40, 41, 43, 44, 44, 44, 46, 46, 47, 49, 49, 49, 50, 50, 54, 54, 54, 54, 62, 65, 70, 71, 74, 74, 75, 75, 76, 76, 77, 78, 80, 80, 81, 82, 82, 82, 82, 86, 86, 91, 95, 96, 96, 96, 96, 96, 96, 97, 100, G: The New England Historical and Genealogical Register, a quarterly magazine published by the New England Hist.-Gen. Society. Boston, Mass.

Gilman genealogy, by Arthur Gilman, cited at 86: The Gilman Family, traced in the line of Hon. John Gilman of Exeter, N. H., with an account of many other Gilmans, by Arthur Gilman. Albany, N. Y. Joel Munsell. 1869.

Gilman's Searches, cited at 86: Searches into the History of the Gillman or Gilman Family, including the various branches in England, Ireland, America and Belgium, by Alexander W. Gilman. London. Eliot Stock, 62 Paternoster row. 1895.

Goldthwaite's Boardman genealogy, cited at 8, 15, 24, 32, 33, 34, 35, 52, 54: Boardman Genealogy, 1525 to 1895, the English home and an-

cestry of Samuel Boreman of Wethersfield, Conn., and Thomas Boreman of Ipswich, Mass., with some account of their descendants, compiled by Charlotte Goldthwaite. Published by William F. J. Boardman. Hartford, Conn. The Case Lockwood and Brainard co. 1895.

Goodwin's Foote family, cited at 26, 56: The Foote Family, or the descendants of Nathaniel Foote, one of the first settlers of Wethersfield, Conn., with genealogical notes of Pasco Foote who settled in Salem, Mass., and John Foote, and others of the name, who settled more recently in New York, by Nathaniel Goodwin. Hartford. Case, Tiffany and co. 1849.

Gough's Quakers, cited at 93: A History of the People called Quakers, from their first rise to the present time, compiled from authentic records and from the writings of that people, by John Gough. Dublin. Printed for Robert Jackson, Meath street. 1789.

Greenleaf on Evidence, cited at 54: A Treatise on the Law of Evidence, by Simon Greenleaf, in three volumes. Fifteenth edition. Revised with large additions, by Simon Greenleaf Croswell. Boston. Little, Brown and co. 1892.

Griswold's poets, etc., cited at A: Poets and Poetry of America, with an historical introduction, by Rufus Wilmot Griswold. Eighth edition. Revised and enlarged. Philadelphia. Carey and Hart. 1847.

Grocott's Quotations, cited at E: Familiar Quotations, with parallel passages from various writers, by J. C. Grocott; with an appendix containing quotations from American authors, by Anna L. Ward. George Routledge and sons. London and New York.

Hall's East Vermont, cited at 2, 4, 8, 74, G, H: History of Eastern Vermont, from its earliest settlement to the close of the eighteenth century, with a biographical chapter and appendices, by Benjamin H. Hall. New York. D. Appleton and co. 1858.

Hallowell's Quaker Invasion, cited at 93: The Quaker Invasion of Massachusetts, by Richard P. Hallowell. Second edition. Boston. Houghton, Mifflin and co. Riverside Press. 1883.

Hammatt's Ipswich families, cited at 3, 4, 15, 16, 17, 24, 40, 53, 58, 65, 87, 99: The Hammatt Papers, printed from manuscript in the public library; the early inhabitants of Ipswich, 1633 to 1700, by Abraham Hammatt, 1854. In seven numbers, 1880 to 1890. Augustus Caldwell and Arthur W. Dowe.

Haxtun's Mayflower compact, cited at 11, 81, 82, 85: Signers of the Mayflower Compact, by Annie Arnoux Haxtun. Reprinted from The Mail and Express. New York. 1807-1890.

Hayes' Wells genealogy, cited at 76: William Wells of Southold, and his descendants, 1638 to 1878, by Charles Wells Hayes. Buffalo, N. Y. Baker, Jones and co. 1878.

Headley's Second War, cited at 2, 4: The Second War with England, by J. T. Headley. New York. Charles Scribner. 1853.

Hemenway's Vermont Gazetteer, cited at 1, 4: Vermont Historical Gazetteer, a local history of all the towns in the state, by Abby Maria Hemenway. Montpelier, Vt. Vermont Watchman and State Journal. 1882.

Hibbard genealogy, by A. G. Hibbard, cited at 4, 18, 42, 43, 44: Genealogy of the Hibbard Family, who are descendants of Robert Hibbard of Salem, Mass., compiled and published by Augustine George Hibbard. Woodstock, Conn. 1901. Case, Lockwood and Brainard co. Hartford.

Hill's Boswell, cited at E: Boswell's life of Johnson, etc., edited by George Birkbeck Hill; in six volumes. Oxford, Clarendon Press. New York, Macmillan and co. 1887.

Hinman's manuscripts, cited at 26: Manuscript records of Royal R. Hinman, in the library of the New England Hist.-Gen. Society, 18 Somerset street, Boston, Mass.

Hinman's Puritan Settlers, cited at 24, 27, 28, 30, 31, 32, 34, 36, 43, 50, 51, 52, 56, 77: A Catalogue of the Names of the Early Puritan Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut, collected from records, by Royal R. Hinman, of Hartford. Case, Tiffany and co. Hartford. 1852.

Hobart's Abington, cited at 81, 100: History of the Town of Abington, Plymouth county, Mass., from its first settlement, by Benjamin Hobart. Boston. T. H. Carter and son. 1866.

Holton's Winslow Memorial, cited at 82: Winslow Memorial, family records of Winslows and their descendants in America, with the English ancestry, Kenelm Winslow, by David Parsons-Holton and his wife Frances K. (Forward) Holton. New York. D. P. Holton, publisher. 1877.

Hotten's Lists of Emigrants, cited at 1: The Original Lists of persons of quality, emigrants, religious exiles, political rebels, serving men sold for a term of years, apprentices, children stolen, maidens pressed, and others who went from Great Britain to the American plantations, 1600-1700; edited by John Camden Hotten. London. Chatto and Windus. 1874.

Howe's Bigelow genealogy, cited at 52: Genealogy of the Bigelow Family of America, from the marriage, in 1642, of John Biglo and Mary Warren, to the year 1890, by Gilman Bigelow Howe. Worcester, Mass. Charles Hamilton. 1890.

Hoyt's Salisbury and Amesbury, cited at 2, 10, 16, 55, 66, 67, 68, 75, 100: The Old Families of Salisbury and Amesbury, Mass., with some related families of Newbury, Haverhill, Ipswich and Hampton, by David W. Hoyt. Providence, R. I. 1897.

Jameson's Choates in America, cited at 1, 3, 15, 17: The Choates in America, 1643 to 1896, John Choate and his descendants, Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., by E. O. Jameson. Boston. Alfred Mudge and son. 1896.

Jameson's Coggs well genealogy, cited at 58: The Coggs wells in America, by E. O. Jameson. Copyrighted 1884. Alfred Mudge and son. Boston.

Jewett Memorial, cited at 4: Memorial of Milo Parker Jewett, LL.D. Printed for private distribution. Milwaukee. 1882. Sentinel co.

John Thompson's descendants, by Charles H. Thompson, cited at 81: A Genealogy of the Descendants of John Thompson, of Plymouth, Mass., also sketches of families of Allen, Cooke and Hutchinson, by Charles Hutchinson Thompson, of Lansing, Mich. Darius D. Thorp. 1890.

Johnston's Connecticut, cited at 14: American Commonwealths; Connecticut; a study of a commonwealth-democracy; by Alexander Johnston. Boston and New York. Houghton, Mifflin and co. Riverside Press. Cambridge. 1890.

Jones on Evidence, cited at 54: The Law of Evidence in Civil Cases, by Burr W. Jones, of the Wisconsin bar; in three volumes. San Francisco. Bancroft-Whitney co., law publishers. 1896.

Journal of the Philadelphia convention, cited at 1: Journal of the Proceedings of the Bishops, Clergy and Laity of the Protestant Episcopal Church in the United States of America, assembled in general convention, held in the city of Philadelphia from Oct. 3 to Oct. 26, inclusive, in the year of our Lord 1883, with an appendix. Printed for the convention. 1884. Franklin Press. Boston.

Joy genealogy, by James R. Joy, cited at 2, 11, 12, 13, 14: Thomas Joy and his Descendants, in the lines of his sons Samuel of Boston, Joseph of Hingham, and Ephraim of Berwick, by James Richard Joy. New York. 1900.

Lambert's New Haven, cited at 8, 22, 27, 28, 29, 30, 36, 57, 59, 98: History of the Colony of New Haven, before and after the union with Connecticut, containing a particular description of the towns which composed that government, viz.: New Haven, Milford, Guilford, Branford, Stamford, and Southold, L. I., by Edward R. Lambert. New Haven. Hitchcock and Stafford. 1838.

Larned's Windham county, cited at 4, 18, 42, 43, 90: History of Windham County, Conn., by Ellen D. Larned. Published by the author. 1874. Worcester, Mass. Charles Hamilton. 1874.

Letters from:

Babcock, Mr. A. Emerson, Brighton, N. Y., cited at 77.

Bamford, Mr. Charles W., Town clerk, Ipswich, Mass., cited at 4.

Barney, Mrs. W.W., Assistant town clerk, Guilford, Vt., cited at 74.

Bartlett, Mr. John R., 225 Benefit street, Providence, R. I., cited at K.

Barton, Mr. William, 230 Westminster street, Providence, R. I., cited at K.

Black, Hon. John C., Commissioner of Pensions, Washington, D. C., cited at K.

Butler, Mr. Frank O., 212 Monroe street, Chicago, Ill., cited at 58.

Cook, Mr. Alfred, Plymouth (Vt.?) cited at 23.

Crane, Capt. Calvin T., Berkley, Mass., cited at 6, 9, 10, 11, 68, 72.

Cushman, Miss Sara E., Newtonville, Mass., cited at 11, 54, 61, 62, 100.

Delano, Mr. A. C., Windsor, Vt., and Hanover, N. H., cited at 23.

Goodell, Mr. Lyman P., 1506 East Weatherford street, Ft. Worth, Texas, cited at 54.

Hathaway, Laurilla Moore (Mrs. Charles W. Hathaway), Sycamore Park, San Lorenzo, Cal., cited at G.

Hibbard, Mr. Homer Nash, Chicago, Ill., cited at 18.

Horton, Mr. William C., 13 Brook street, Brattleboro, Vt., cited at 9, 74.

Howell, Mr. George Rogers, Archivist of state library, Albany, N. Y., cited at 4.

Jameson, Mr. E. O., 49 Hancock street, Boston, Mass., cited at 3.

Jewett, Mr. Alfred S., Town clerk, Manchester, Mass., cited at 4.

Jewett, Dr. Fred C., 2206 Fulton avenue, Baltimore, Md., cited at 4.

Jewett, Rev. Henry E., 2511 Benvenue avenue, Berkley, Cal., cited at 4.

Jewett, Mr. H. L., Bethlehem, Pa., cited at 4.

Jewett, Dr. H. S., 21 South Ludlow street, Dayton, O., cited at 4.

Joy, Mr. Fred., 95 Milk street, Boston, Mass., cited at 2, C.



- Keegan, Mrs. H. P., Boston Highlands, Mass., cited at 23.
- Keegan, Dr. V. E., Boston Highlands, Mass., cited at 23.
- Leavitt, Mr. Justin M., Register of deeds, Alfred, York county, Me., cited at 100.
- Lossing, Mr. Benson J., The Ridge, Dover, Dutchess co., N. Y., cited at K.
- Lothrop, Mr. Thomas J., Hyannisport, Mass., cited at 5.
- M. A. C., cited at 23.
- Moseley, Mrs. William Hamilton, New Haven, Conn., cited at 29, 32, 36, 47, 51, 56, 59, 60, 98.
- Newton, Miss Ella P., 42 Coral street, Worcester, Mass., cited at 54.
- Newton, Mr. William S., Town clerk, Brattleboro, Vt., cited at 2, 9.
- Paine, Mr. Arthur B., 120 Pleasant street, Brookline, Mass., cited at 21.
- Peck, Gen. T. S., Adjutant and Inspector General, Montpelier, Vt., cited at 4.
- Pope, Rev. Charles H., 221 Columbus avenue, Boston, Mass., cited at 5.
- Prince, Mr. Frederick W., Secretary of Gatling Gun Co., Hartford, Conn., cited at 13.
- Prince, Mr. Howard L., U. S. Patent office, Washington, D. C., cited at 13.
- Reed, Mr. Q. S., South Weymouth, Mass., cited at 6, 60.
- Root, Rev. James Pierce, 11 Sackett street, Providence, R. I., cited at K.
- Ruggles, Mr. Henry Stoddard, Wakefield, Mass., cited at 70.
- Schieffelin, Mrs. Mary E., 9 West Cedar street, Boston, Mass., cited at 23, 54.
- Seaver, Capt. James E., Secretary of Old Colony Historical Society, Taunton, Mass., cited at 100.
- Shurtleff, Mrs. Sarah A., 9 West Cedar street, Boston, Mass., cited at 8, 23, 54.
- Starr, Mr. Frank Farnsworth, Middletown, Conn., cited at 23, 26, 54, 56.
- Stone, Mr. George M., Town clerk, Windsor, Vt., cited at 8.
- Stryker, Mr. James M., Chicago, Ill., cited at 23.
- Talbot, Mr. Arnold G., 79 South Main street, Providence, R. I., cited at 100.
- Titus, Rev. Anson, Tufts College, Mass., cited at 4, 5, 6, 9, 15, 17, 19, 42, 44, 45, 46, 48, 49, 53, 58, 63, 66, 67, 68, 70, 72, 73, 74, 75, 80, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 96, 99, 100.
- Tracy, Mr. Dwight, 207 West 85th street, New York, N. Y., cited at 47.
- Ward, Mr. Frank, Town clerk, Putney, Vt., cited at 4.
- Wells, Mrs. Julia A., Walpole, N. H., cited at 54.
- Lewis' Lynn, cited at 4, 48, 54, 65, 87: History of Lynn, Essex County, Mass., including Linfield, Saugus, Swampscot and Nahant, by Alonzo Lewis and James R. Newhall. Boston. John L. Shorey. 1865.
- Liberator, cited at A: The Boston Liberator, a newspaper published at Boston, Mass.; files in library of Wisconsin State Historical Society, at Madison, Wis.
- Lincoln's Hingham, cited at 2, 4, 12, 13, 54, 80, 83, 84, 86: History of the Town of Hingham, Mass., in three volumes, published by the town, 1893, with genealogies compiled by George Lincoln.

Livermore's Block Island, cited at 14: *A History of Block Island, from its discovery in 1514 to the present time, 1876*, by S. T. Livermore. Hartford, Conn. Case, Lockwood and Brainard co. 1877.

Lossing's Cyclopaedia, cited at 93, 100: *Harper's Popular Cyclopaedia of United States History, from the aboriginal period to 1876*, containing brief sketches of important events and conspicuous actors, by Benson J. Lossing. New York. Harper and brothers. 1881.

Lossing's Field-book of the Revolution, cited at K: *The Pictorial Field-Book of the Revolution, etc.*, by Benson J. Lossing. New York. Harper and brothers. 1860.

Lossing's Field-book of 1812, cited at 2, 4, 9: *The Pictorial Field-Book of the War of 1812, etc.*, by Benson J. Lossing. New York. Harper and brothers. 1869.

Lunenburg town records, cited at 15: *The Early Records of the Town of Lunenburg, Mass.*, including that part which is now Fitchburg, 1719 to 1764; a complete transcript of the town meetings and selectmen's records, and a copy of all vital statistics prior to 1764; compiled by Walter A. Davis, city clerk, Fitchburg. Published by authority of the city council. 1896.

Maclay's Navy, cited at 100: *A History of the United States Navy, from 1775 to 1893*, by Edgar Stanton Maclay. New York. D. Appleton and co. 1894.

Maclay's Privateers, cited at 100: *A History of American Privateers*, by Edgar Stanton Maclay. New York. D. Appleton and co. 1899.

Magazine of Am. History, cited at 47: *The Magazine of American History, with notes and queries*; edited by Mrs. Martha J. Lamb. Historical Publication co. New York.

Magazine of New England History, cited at 1, 46, K: *Magazine of New England History*, a medium of intercommunication for historical and genealogical students. Published quarterly. Newport, R. I. R. H. Tilley.

Maine Hist. Society's collections, cited at 100, 100, 100: *Collections of the Maine Historical Society*. Published for the society. Portland.

Manchester Cricket, cited at I: *A newspaper published weekly at Manchester, Mass.*

Manchester Early Records, cited at 4: *Town Records of Manchester, from the earliest grants of land, 1636, when a portion of Salem*. Published by authority of the town. Salem, Mass.

Manufacturers and Farmers Journal, cited at K: *A newspaper; place of publication not known*.

Marsh family of Salem, by Lucius B. Marsh, cited at 74, 87, 89, 90: *The Genealogy of John Marsh of Salem, and his descendants, 1633 to 1888*, by Lucius B. Marsh; revised by Dwight Marsh. Amherst. J. E. Williams. 1888.

Mason's Tracy Lineage, cited at 47: *Lineage of the Tracy Family, with notes of the Lord, Garrett, Russell and other intermarrying families*; compiled by Puella F. (Hull) Mason. April, 1895.

Mass. Cataract, cited at A: *A newspaper; place of publication not known*.

Mass. colony records, cited at 93: *Records of the Governor and Company of the Massachusetts Bay in New England; printed by order of the legislature; edited by Nathaniel B. Shurtleff*. Boston. William White, printer to the commonwealth. 1854.

Mass. Hist. Society's collections, cited at 14, 14, 40, 100: Collections of the Massachusetts Historical Society. Published by the society.

Mather's *Magnalia*, cited at 5, 100: *Magnalia Christi Americana*, or the ecclesiastical history of New England, from its first planting in the year 1620 until the year of Our Lord 1608, by Cotton Mather, with introduction and notes by Thomas Robbins. Hartford. Silas Andrus and son. 1855.

Mather's *Sir William Phips*, cited at 5: *Pietas in Patriam*. The Life of His Excellency Sir William Phips, Knt., late captain general and governor in chief of the province of Massachusetts Bay, New England, written by one intimately acquainted with him. London. 1697. See Brinley's catalogue No. 1192.

Memoir of Capt. William Fowler, cited at 22: *Genealogical Memoir of the Descendants of Capt. William Fowler of New Haven, Conn.* Reprinted, with additions, from *Memoirs of James Fowler of Westfield, Mass.*, and the *New England Hist. and Gen. Register* for July, 1857. (By Daniel W. Fowler of Milwaukee, Wis.) Milwaukee. Starr and son. 1870.

Milwaukee, by Western Hist. co., cited at 1: *History of Milwaukee, Wis.*, from prehistoric times to the present date. Chicago Western Historical co., A. T. Andreas, proprietor. 1881.

Milwaukee Republican-Sentinel, cited at 4: A daily newspaper published at Milwaukee, Wis.; files in Milwaukee public library.

Milwaukee Sentinel, cited at 1, 4: A daily newspaper published at Milwaukee, Wis.; files in Milwaukee public library.

Milwaukee Sunday Telegraph, cited at 1: A weekly newspaper published at Milwaukee, Wis.; files in Milwaukee public library.

Mitchell's *Bridgewater*, cited at 23, 42, 54, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 100: *Mitchell's History of Bridgewater, Mass.*, reprinted in fac-simile, with an introductory note by Edward E. Mitchell. Published by Edward Allen. Bridgewater, Mass. Henry T. Pratt. 1897.

Moore's *Diary of Am. Revolution*, cited at K: *Diary of the American Revolution*, from newspapers and original documents, by Frank Moore. New York. Charles T. Evans. 1863.

Morse's *Sherburn*, cited at 58: *A Genealogical Register of the Inhabitants and History of the Towns of Sherburn and Holliston*, by Abner Morse. Boston. Danrell and Moore. 1856.

Munsell's *Am. Ancestry*, cited at 1, 11, 18, 22, 24, 25, 25, 29, 42, 52, 52, 54, 58, 61, 74, 74, 74, 78, 86, 93, 93, A: *American Ancestry*, giving the names and descent in the male line of Americans whose ancestors settled in the United States previous to the Declaration of Independence. Albany, N. Y. Joel Munsell's sons, publishers.

Narragansett Register, cited at 10: *The Narragansett Historical Register*, a magazine devoted to the antiquities, genealogies and historical matter illustrating the history of the state of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations; James N. Arnold, editor. Published by Narragansett Historical Publishing co. Hamilton, R. I.

Nash's *Ancestors*, cited at 22, 28, 29, 30, 36, 43, 47, 50, 51, 59: *Fifty Puritan Ancestors, 1628 to 1660; genealogical notes, 1560 to 1900*; by Elizabeth Todd Nash. New Haven. Tuttle, Morehouse and Taylor co. 1902.

Nason's *Frankland*, cited at 58: *Sir Charles Henry Frankland, Baronet, or Boston in the Colonial Times*, by Elias Nason. Albany, N. Y. J. Munsell. 1865.

Neal Record, by Theodore A. Neal, cited at 45: The Neal Record, being a list of the descendants of John Neale, one of the early settlers of Salem, Mass., compiled by Theodore Augustus Neal. Boston. Henry W. Dutton and son. 1856.

New England Magazine, cited at 1: New England Magazine, an illustrated monthly. Boston. Warren F. Kellogg, publisher.

New Hampshire Hist. collections, cited at 44, 86: Collections of the New Hampshire Historical Society. Concord. Published for the society.

New Haven colony records, cited at 22, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 32, 36, 51: Records of the Colony or Jurisdiction of New Haven, transcribed and edited in accordance with a resolution of the general assembly of Connecticut, by Charles J. Hoadley. Hartford.

New Haven Hist. Society's papers, cited at 26, 56: Papers of the New Haven Colony Historical Society. New Haven. Printed for the society.

N. Y. Archives, cited at 4, G: New York State Archives. New York in the Revolution, prepared under the direction of the Board of Regents, by Berthold Fernow. Albany, N. Y. Weed, Parsons and co. 1887.

N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Record, cited at 96: The New York Genealogical and Biographical Record. Issued quarterly. Published for the society. Mott Memorial Hall, No. 64 Madison avenue, New York city.

N. Y. manuscript military returns, cited at 4: Manuscript military returns in the custody of the Regents of the University of New York, and kept in the state library at Albany, N. Y.

Old Colony Hist. Society's collections, cited at 21, 100: Collections of the Old Colony Historical Society. Published by the society. Taunton, Mass.

Orcutt's New Milford, cited at 24, 32, 98: History of the Towns of New Milford and Bridgewater, Conn., 1703 to 1882, by Samuel Orcutt. Hartford, Conn. Case, Lockwood and Brainard co. 1882.

Orr's Pequot war, cited at 14, 14, 40: History of the Pequot War, the contemporary accounts of Mason, Underhill, Vincent, and Gardener; reprinted from the collections of the Mass. Historical Society, with notes and introduction by Charles Orr. Cleveland. Heman-Taylor co. 1897.

Paige's Hardwick, cited at 54: History of Hardwick, Mass., with a genealogical register, by Lucius R. Paige. Boston. Houghton, Mifflin and co. 1883.

Palfrey's New England, cited at 2, 15, 82: History of New England during the Stuart dynasty, in three volumes, by John Gorham Palfrey. Boston. Little, Brown and co. 1864.

Parkman's France and England, seventh part, Montcalm and Wolfe, cited at J: France and England in North America, a series of historical narratives, by Francis Parkman. Seventh part, Montcalm and Wolfe, in two volumes, by Francis Parkman. Tenth edition. Boston, Little, Brown and co. 1887.

Part borne by Sergt. John White Paul in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott, by Edward J. Paul, cited at 1, K: The part borne by Sergt. John White Paul of Col. John Topham's regiment of the Rhode Island brigade, in the capture of Brig. Gen. Richard Prescott, commander of the British forces near Newport, R. I., in 1777; by Edward J. Paul. Milwaukee, Wis. Swain and Tate. 1887.

Pattee's Braintree and Quincy, cited at 21, 42, 45: A History of Old Braintree and Quincy, with a sketch of Randolph and Holbrook, by William S. Pattee. Quincy. Published by Green and Prescott. 1878.

Paul genealogy, by Edward J. Paul, cited at 1, 23, 100, A, D, K: William Paul of Taunton, in the Colony of Plymouth, and his descendants, with notes on divers other families bearing the same surname, by Edward Joy Paul, of Milwaukee, Wis.; typewritten and bound in five copies, four of which will be deposited as follows: In library of Wisconsin State Historical Society, Madison, Wis.; in library of Old Colony Historical Society, Taunton, Mass.; in library of New England Hist.-Gen. Society, Boston, Mass.; and in Lenox library, New York city.

Peirce Gen. Contributions, cited at 1, 7, 21, J: Contributions, Biographical, Genealogical and Historical, by Ebenezer Weaver Peirce. Boston. David Clapp and son. 1874.

Pepys' diary, cited at 23: Diary and Correspondence of Samuel Pepys, Esq., F. R. S., from manuscript cypher in the Pepysian library, with a life and notes, by Richard, Lord Braybrooke, deciphered; with additional notes by Rev. Mynors Bright. London. Bickers and son. 1875.

Perkins' Annals of the West, cited at 3: Annals of the West, embracing a concise account of principal events which have occurred in the western states and territories, from the discovery of the Mississippi valley to the year 1845, compiled from the most authentic sources, by James H. Perkins. Cincinnati. Published by James R. Albach. J. A. and U. P. James, printers. 1847.

Perkins genealogy, by George A. Perkins, cited at 3, 15, 16, 39, 40, 53, 58: The Family of John Perkins of Ipswich, Mass., by George A. Perkins, Salem, Mass. Printed for the author by Salem Press Publishing and Printing co. 1889.

Perkins' Old Houses of Norwich, cited at 43, 47, 50: Old Houses of the Ancient Town of Norwich, 1660 to 1800, with maps, illustrations, portraits, and genealogy, by Mary E. Perkins. Norwich, Conn. 1895.

Perley's Ipswich, cited at 3, 4, 15, 39: Pictorial Ipswich, with complete historical annotations. Copyrighted and published by M. V. B. Perley. Portsmouth, N. H. 1900.

Pierce family of Charlestown, cited at 20: Pierce Genealogy, being the record of the posterity of Thomas Pierce, an early inhabitant of Charlestown, and afterwards of Charlestown Village (Woburn) in New England; by Frederic Beech Pierce of Boston, assisted by Frederick Clifton Pierce. Worcester. Chas. Hamilton. 1882.

Pierce family of Watertown, cited at 20: Pierce Genealogy being the record of the posterity of John Pers, an early inhabitant of Watertown in New England, with notes on the history of other families, by Frederick Clifton Pierce. Worcester. Chas. Hamilton. 1880.

Pierce's Field genealogy, cited at 9: Field Genealogy, being the record of all of the Field family in America whose ancestors were in this country prior to 1700, by Frederick Clifton Pierce. Chicago, Ill. 1901. Hammond Press. W. B. Conkey co. Chicago.

Plymouth colony records, cited at 1, 7, 11, 21, 54, 61, 62, 68, 71, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 85, 100: Records of the Colony of New Plymouth in New England, printed by order of the legislature of the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, and edited by Nathaniel B. Shurtleff. Boston. William White, printer to the commonwealth.

Pope's Additions and Corrections, cited at 40, 95: Additions and Corrections to the Pioneers of Massachusetts. 1901. A supplement of sixteen pages, by Charles H. Pope. Printed for insertion in the original volume.

Pope's Cheney genealogy, cited at 80, 83: The Cheney Genealogy, compiled by Charles Henry Pope. Boston, Mass. Published by the compiler. 1897.

Pope's Pioneers, cited at 2, 3, 4, 6, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 21, 31, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 45, 46, 48, 49, 52, 54, 55, 58, 61, 62, 64, 65, 66, 68, 70, 71, 73, 74, 75, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 99, 100: The Pioneers of Massachusetts, a descriptive list drawn from records of the colonies, towns, churches, and other contemporaneous documents, by Charles Henry Pope. Boston, Mass. Published by Charles H. Pope, 221 Columbus avenue. 1900.

Portland Press, cited at 100: A newspaper published at Portland, Me.

Proctor genealogy, by W. L. Proctor, cited at 65: A Genealogy of the Descendants of Robert Proctor of Concord and Chelmsford, Mass., with notes on some connected families, by William Lawrence Proctor and Mrs. W. L. Proctor. Ogdensburg, N. Y. 1898.

Providence Gazette, cited at K: A newspaper published at Providence, R. I.; files in library of Historical Society of Rhode Island, Providence.

Putnam's Quarterly, cited at 29, 36: Putnam's Historical Magazine, afterward called The Genealogical Quarterly Magazine, devoted to genealogy, history, heraldry, and revolutionary and colonial records. Eben Putnam, publisher and editor. Salem, Mass.

Racine and Kenosha counties, cited at 1, 2: The History of Racine and Kenosha Counties, Wis. Chicago. Western Historical co. 1879.

Rann's Chittenden county, cited at 1, A: History of Chittenden County, Vt., with biographical sketches; edited by W. S. Rann. Syracuse, N. Y. D. Mason and co. 1886.

Raymond's Ballads of the Revolution, cited at K: Ballads of the Revolution, and other poems, by George Lansing Raymond. New York and London. G. P. Putnam's sons. 1887.

Records of Adjutant and Inspector General of Vermont, cited at 4: Manuscript records of the Adjutant and Inspector General of Vermont, in his office at Montpelier, Vt.

Records of Court of Assistants in Mass. Bay, cited at 100: Records of the Court of Assistants of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, 1630 to 1692, printed under the supervision of John Noble. Boston. Published by the County of Suffolk. 1901.

Reed's Bench and Bar of Wis., cited at 1: The Bench and Bar of Wisconsin, history and biography, by Parker McCobb Reed. Milwaukee. P. M. Reed, publisher. 1882.

Reed family, by Jacob W. Reed, cited at 60: History of the Reed Family in Europe and America, by Jacob Whittemore Reed. Boston. John Wilson and son. 1861.

Reed genealogy, by John L. Reed, cited at 6, 69: The Reed Genealogy, descendants of William Reade of Weymouth, Mass., from 1635 to 1902, by John Ludovicus Reed. Lord Baltimore Press. 1901.

Register, 1868. Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, cited at 1, 3, 22, 29, 37, 42, 47: Members and Ascendants of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames of America. Boston. Printed for the society. 1898.

Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, supplement, 1898-9, cited at 4, 18, 43: Supplement to Members and Ascendants of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames of America. Boston. Printed for the society. 1899.

Register, 1898, Mass. Society of Colonial Dames, supplement No. 2, cited at 1: Supplement No. 2, to Members and Ascendants of the Massachusetts Society of Colonial Dames of America; members admitted Nov., 1899, to May, 1901. Boston. Printed for the society. 1902.

Register, 1897-8, Society of Colonial Wars, cited at 3, 16, 24, 29, 30, 42, 43, 47, 50: Register of Officers and Members of the Society of Colonial Wars, 1897-8. Published by authority of the general assembly. New York. January, 1898.

Register, 1899-1902, Society of Colonial Wars, cited at 1, 58: General Register of the Society of Colonial Wars, 1899-1902, with constitution of the general society. Published by authority of the general assembly. New York. 1902.

Register, 1902, Sons of Am. Revolution, cited at 1, 2, 3, 4, 22: A National Register of the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, published under the auspices of the national publication committee, by Louis H. Cornish, New York; edited by A. Howard Clark, registrar general. Washington, D. C. 1902.

Register, 1898, Wis. Society of Colonial Wars, cited at 1, 16: The Society of Colonial Wars in the State of Wisconsin, list of officers and members. Milwaukee. Swain and Tate co. 1898.

Register, 1896, Wis. Sons of Am. Revolution, cited at 1, 4: Year Book of the Wisconsin Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, 1896. Milwaukee, Wis. Swain and Tate co. 1896.

Rhode Island Hist. Tract No. 1, cited at K: Rhode Island Historical Tracts, No. 1, The Capture of General Richard Prescott by Lt. Col. William Barton, an address delivered at the centennial celebration of the exploit, at Portsmouth, R. I., July 10, 1877, by J. Lewis Diman. Providence. Sidney S. Rider. 1877.

Rhode Island List, cited at 100: Civil and Military List of Rhode Island, 1647 to 1800, a list of all officers elected by the general assembly, from the organization of the legislative government of the colony to 1800, compiled from the records by Joseph Jencks Smith. Providence, R. I. Preston and Rounds co. 1900.

Richmond genealogy, by Joshua B. Richmond, cited at 1, 7: The Richmond Family, 1594 to 1896, and Pre-American ancestors, 1040 to 1594, by Joshua Bailey Richmond. Boston. Published by the compiler. 1897.

Ripley's Ancestors of Lieut. Thomas Tracy, cited at 47: The Ancestors of Lieut. Thomas Tracy of Norwich, Conn., by Lieut. Charles Stedman Ripley, United States Navy. Boston. Alfred Mudge and son. 1895.

Roberts' Artillery company, cited at 2, 80: History of the Military Company of Massachusetts, now called The Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts; in four volumes. Boston. Alfred Mudge and son. 1895.

Rockey's New Haven, cited at 22, 51: History of New Haven County, Conn., edited by J. L. Rockey; in two volumes. New York. W. W. Preston and co. 1892.

Ruggles family, by Henry S. Ruggles, cited at 70, C: The Ruggles Family of England and America, by Henry Stoddard Ruggles. Third edition. Privately printed. 1896.

Sabine's American Loyalists, cited at C: The American Loyalists, or biographical sketches of adherents to the British crown, in the war of the Revolution, by Lorenzo Sabine. Boston. Charles C. Little and James Brown. 1847.

Salisbury's family histories, cited at 8, 24, 25, 32, 33, 47, 52, 97: Family Histories and Genealogies, by Edward Elbridge Salisbury and Evelyn McCurdy Salisbury. Privately printed. 1892.

Salter's Monmouth and Ocean counties, cited at 1: A History of Monmouth and Ocean Counties, N. J., embracing a genealogical record of earliest settlers, etc., by Edwin Salter. C. L. Traver. Trenton, N. J. 1890.

Savage's Dictionary, cited at 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 51, 52, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 99, 100: A Genealogical Dictionary of the first settlers of New England, showing three generations of those who came before May, 1602, by James Savage; in four volumes. Boston. Little, Brown and co. 1860.

Saxe's Poems, cited at A: Poems, by John G. Saxe. Fifth edition, enlarged. Boston. Ticknor and Fields. 1854.

Schuyler's New York Cincinnati, cited at 100: Institution of the Society of the Cincinnati, formed by the officers of the American army of the Revolution, 1783, with extracts from the proceedings of its general meetings and from the transactions of the New York state society, by John Schuyler, secretary. Douglas Taylor. New York. 1886.

Sewel's history, cited at 93: The History of the Rise, Increase and Progress of the Christian People called Quakers, intermixed with several remarkable occurrences, by William Sewel. Philadelphia. For sale at the Friends' book store.

Sharpe's Washburn family, cited at 54: The Washburn Family, descendants of John of Plymouth, Mass., and William of Stratford, Conn., and Hempstead, L. I., compiled by W. C. Sharpe, Seymour, Conn. Record print. Seymour. 1892.

Sigma Phi catalogue, cited at 1, 18: Catalogue of the Sigma Phi, with thesaurus. 1890. Printed for the society. 1891. T. R. Marving and son. Boston.

Smith's Founders of Mass. Bay colony, cited at 3, 15, 16, 17, 65, 80: The Founders of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, a careful research of the earliest records of many of the foremost settlers, etc., by Sarah Saunders Smith. Pittsfield, Mass. Sun Printing Co. 1897.

Smyth's manuscripts, cited at 26, 29, 32, 36, 47, 51, 56, 59, 60: Manuscript records of Ralph Dunning Smyth, library of New Haven Colony Historical Society, New Haven, Conn.

Solomon Lincoln's Hingham, cited at 2, 12, 84, 86: History of the Town of Hingham, Plymouth county, Mass., by Solomon Lincoln, Jr. Hingham. Caleb Gill, Jr., and Farmer and Brown. 1827.

Southwick genealogy, by Caller and Ober, cited at 93, 94: Genealogy of the Descendants of Lawrence and Cassandra Southwick of Salem, Mass., by James M. Caller of Salem, Mass., and Mrs. A. Ober of Sciota, N. Y. Salem, Mass. J. H. Choate and co. 1881.

Stearns' Ashburnham, cited at 15: History of Ashburnham, Mass., from the grant of Dorchester, Canada, to the present time, 1734 to 1886, with a genealogical register of Ashburnham families, by Ezra S. Stearns. Ashburnham, Mass. Published by the town. 1887.



Stedman's library, cited at A: A Library of American Literature, from the earliest settlement to the present time, compiled and edited by Edmund Clarence Stedman and Ellen Makay Hutchinson. New York. Charles L. Webster and co. 1889.

Steiner's Guilford, cited at 8, 22, 28, 29, 30, 36, 57, 59, 60: A History of the Plantation of Menunkatuck, and of the original town of Guilford, Conn., comprising the present towns of Guilford and Madison, written largely from the manuscripts of Ralph Dunning Smyth, by Bernard C. Steiner. Baltimore. 1897.

Stephen's Dictionary of Biography, cited at 23: Dictionary of National Biography, edited by Leslie Stephen. New York, Macmillan and co. London, Smith, Elder and co. 1888.

Stiles' Regicides, cited at 36: A History of three of the Judges of King Charles I., Major General Whalley, Major General Goffe, and Colonel Dixwell, who at the Restoration, 1660, fled to America, and were secreted and concealed in Massachusetts and Connecticut for near thirty years, with an account of Mr. Theophilus Whale, of Narragansett, supposed to have been also one of the Judges, by President Stiles. Hartford. Printed by Elisha Babcock. 1794.

Stiles' Windsor, cited at 37, 38, 47, 58: The History and Genealogies of Ancient Windsor, Conn., including East Windsor, South Windsor, Bloomfield, Windsor Locks, and Ellington, 1635 to 1891; by Henry R. Stiles. Hartford, Conn. Case, Lockwood and Brainard co. 1891.

Stocking's Knowlton genealogy, cited at 4, 19: The History and Genealogy of the Knowltons of England and America, by Charles Henry Wright Stocking. New York. The Knickerbocker Press. 1897.

Story of the Milford Memorial, cited at 22, 27, 97: The Story of the Milford Memorial in honor of the founders of the town of Milford, erected by their descendants and the citizens of Milford, and dedicated Aug. 28, 1889, the town's 250th anniversary. By Nathan C. Pond. 1889.

Stowe's Oldtown Folks, cited at 58: Oldtown Folks, by Harriet Beecher Stowe. Houghton, Mifflin and co. Riverside Press. Cambridge.

Stryker's New Jersey roster, cited at 1: Official Register of the officers and men of New Jersey in the Revolutionary war, compiled under orders of His Excellency, Theodore F. Randolph, governor, by William S. Stryker, adjutant general. Printed by authority of the legislature. Trenton, N. J. 1872.

Stuart's Hartford, cited at 29, 34: Hartford in the Olden Time, its first thirty years, by Scaba (Prof. Isaac William Stuart); edited by W. M. B. Hartley. Hartford. Published by F. A. Brown. 1853.

Suffolk deeds, cited at 2, 4, 5, 41, 45, 47, 70, 73, 80, 82, 83, 86, 96: Suffolk Deeds. Boston. Printed by order of the board of aldermen. Rockwell and Churchill, city printers.

Swain and allied families, cited at 15: Swain and Allied Families, including Tilley, Howland, Chipman, Hale, Barrett, Gilbert, Fox, Brayton, Egerton, Huntington, St. John, and Keyes, by William C. Swain. Milwaukee, Wis. Swain and Tate co. 1896.

Swan's Girls' Names, cited at 95: Girls' Christian Names, their history, meaning and association, by Helena Swan. London. Swan Sonnenschein and co. 1900.

Talcott's Gen. Notes, cited at 33: Genealogical Notes of New York and New England Families, compiled by S. V. Talcott. Albany. Weed, Parsons and co. 1883.

Talcott's manuscripts, cited at 29, 36, 47, 60: Manuscript records of Alvan Talcott, in library of New Haven Colony Historical Society at New Haven, Conn.; mentioned in Day's Hubbard genealogy, p. 199, and in Putnam's Quarterly, vol. 3, O. S. 5 (1895), p. 241.

Taunton's Quarter Millenial, cited at 1, 37: Quarter Millenial Celebration of the City of Taunton, Mass., Tuesday and Wednesday, June 4 and 5, 1889. Taunton, Mass. Published by the city government. 1889.

Teele's Milton, cited at 5, 77: The History of Milton, Mass., 1640 to 1887, edited by A. K. Teele. Published by authority of the town. Rockwell and Churchill. Boston.

Thayer genealogy, by Bezaleel Thayer, cited at 8: Memorial of the Thayer Name, from the Massachusetts colony of Weymouth and Braintree, embracing genealogical and biographical sketches of Richard and Thomas Thayer and their descendants, from 1636 to 1874, by Bezaleel Thayer. Oswego. R. J. Oliphant. 1874.

Thayer's Memorial, cited at 5, 42: Family Memorial; part 1, genealogy of fourteen families of the early settlers of New England; part 2, genealogy of Ephraim and Sarah Thayer; by Elisha Thayer. Dedham, Mass. Hingham. J. Farmer, printer. 1835.

The Bee, cited at A: The Boston Daily Bee, a newspaper published at Boston, Mass., files in library of congress, Washington, D. C.

The Mayflower's log, cited at 81, 85: The May-Flower and her Log, July 15, 1620, to May 6, 1621, chiefly from original sources, by Azel Ames, member of the Pilgrim Society, etc. Boston and New York. Houghton, Mifflin and co. 1901.

Thomas's Marshfield, cited at 11, 62: Memorials of Marshfield, and guidebook to its localities at Green Harbor, by Marcia A. Thomas. Boston. Dutton and Wentworth. 1854.

Thompson's War of 1812, cited at 2, 4: History of the War of the United States with Great Britain in 1812, and of the War with Mexico, by John Lewis Thompson. Philadelphia. J. B. Lippincott co. 1887.

Thomson's Wisconsin, cited at 1: A Political History of Wisconsin, by A. M. Thomson. E. C. Williams. Milwaukee, Wis. 1900.

Thwaites' Univ. of Wis., cited at 1: The University of Wisconsin, its history and alumni, with historical and descriptive sketches of Madison, Wis., edited by Reuben Gold Thwaites. Madison, Wis. J. N. Purcell. 1900.

Tracy genealogy, by Evert E. Tracy, cited at 47: Tracy Genealogy, ancestors and descendants of Lieut. Thomas Tracy of Norwich, Conn., 1660, compiled by Evert E. Tracy. Albany, N. Y. Joel Munsell's sons. 1898.

Transcript of inscriptions on gravestones in the East cemetery of Hopkinton, Mass., cited at 58: A manuscript in library of New England Hist.-Gen. Society, Boston, Mass.

Trumbull's Connecticut, cited at 14: A Complete History of Connecticut, civil and ecclesiastical, from the emigration of its first planters from England, in the year 1630, to the year 1764, by Benjamin Trumbull. New Haven. Published by Maltby, Goldsmith and co., and Samuel Wadsworth. 1818.

Trumbull's Hartford, cited at 29, 34, 47, 52, 58: The Memorial History of Hartford County, Conn., 1633 to 1884, edited by J. Hammond Trumbull; projected by Clarence F. Jewett. Boston. Edward L. Osgood. 1886.

Trumbull's Northampton, cited at 37, 38: History of Northampton, Mass., from its first settlement in 1654, by James Russell Trumbull. Northampton. 1898.

Tuckerman's Life of Silas Talbot, cited at 100: The Life of Silas Talbot, a commodore in the navy, by Henry T. Tuckerman. New York. J. C. Ricker. 1850.

Turner's Holland Purchase, cited at 2, E: Pioneer History of the Holland Purchase of Western New York, embracing some account of the ancient remains, etc., and a history of pioneer settlement under the auspices of the Holland Company, including reminiscences of the War of 1812, and the origin, progress and completion of the Erie canal, etc., by O. Turner. Buffalo. Jewett, Thomas and co. George H. Derby and co. 1850.

Tuttle's Wisconsin, cited at 1: An Illustrated History of the State of Wisconsin, from its exploration to 1875, by Charles R. Tuttle. Published by B. B. Russell. Boston, Mass. 1875.

Underhill on Evidence, cited at 54: A Treatise on the Law of Evidence, with a discussion of the principles and rules which govern its presentation, reception and exclusion, and the examination of witnesses in court, by H. C. Underhill. Chicago. T. H. Flood and co., law book publishers. 1894.

U. S. Biog. Dictionary, Wis. volume, cited at 1, 4: The United States Biographical Dictionary and portrait Gallery, eminent and self-made men, Wisconsin volume, Chicago, Cincinnati and New York. American Biographical Publishing co. 1877.

U. S. Revenue Cutter service in war with Spain, cited at 1: U. S. Revenue Cutter Service in the War with Spain, 1898: Treasury department document, no. 2135, division of revenue cutter service, Washington. Government printing office. 1899.

Vance's Records, cited at 32, 43, 47, 97: Records of the Griswold, Crane, Paddock, Howes, Smith and Russell Families, by Anna Russell Vance. Swain and Tate. Milwaukee.

Vance's Supplement, cited at 32, 43, 50, 97: Supplement to Records of the Griswold, Crane, Paddock, Howes, Smith and Russell Families, with additional records of Seymour, Backus and Andrews Families; by Anna Russell Vance. Swain and Tate co. Milwaukee.

Vermont Alumni catalogue, cited at 1: General Catalogue of the University of Vermont and State Agricultural College, Burlington, Vt., 1791 to 1900. Burlington. Free Press association. 1901.

Vermont Hist. Society's collections, cited at 4: Collections of the Vermont Historical Society. Montpelier. Printed for the society.

Vinton's Giles Memorial, cited at 88, 91: The Giles Memorial, genealogical memoirs of the families bearing the names of Giles, Gould, Holmes, Jennison, Leonard, Lindall, Curwen, Marshall, Sampson, Webb, etc., by John Adams Vinton. Boston. Henry W. Dutton and son. 1864.

Vital Records of Swansea, cited at 72: Book A, Records of the Town of Swansea, 1662 to 1705, edited by Alverdo Hayward Mason. East Braintree, Mass. Alverdo H. Mason. 1900.

Walworth's Hyde genealogy, cited at 47: Hyde Genealogy, or the descendants in the female, as well as in the male lines, from William Hyde of Norwich, by Reuben H. Walworth. Albany. J. Munsell. 1864.

Washburn genealogy, by Julia Chase Washburn, cited at 54: Genealogical Notes of the Washburn Family, with a brief sketch of the family in New England, containing a full record of the descendants of Israel Washburn of Raynham, 1755 to 1841; arranged by Mrs. Julia Chase Washburn. 1898.

Washburn's Leicester, cited at 3, 54, 80: Historical Sketches of the Town of Leicester, Mass., during the first century from its settlement, by Emory Washburn. Boston. John Wilson and son. 1860.

Waters' Gleanings in England, cited at 40, 74, 95, 96: Genealogical Gleanings in England, by Henry F. Waters. Boston. New England Hist.-Gen. Society. 1901.

Welles' Buell record, cited at 47: History of the Buell Family in England and America, illustrated with portraits and coats of arms; compiled by Albert Welles, president of the American College for Genealogical Registry, family history and heraldry. Society library. New York. 1881.

Weymouth Gazette, cited at 100: A newspaper published at Weymouth, Mass.

Wheeler's Stonington, cited at 14, 77, 90, K: History of the Town of Stonington, County of New London, Conn., from its first settlement, 1649 to 1900, with a genealogical register, by Richard Anson Wheeler. New London, Conn. Day Publishing co. 1900.

Whitman genealogy, cited at 100: History of the Descendants of John Whitman of Weymouth, Mass., by Charles H. Farnam. New Haven. Tuttle, Morehouse and Taylor. 1889.

Whittemore's Heroes of Am. Revolution, cited at 58: The Heroes of the American Revolution, and their descendants, Battle of Long Island, by Henry Whittemore. Heroes of the Revolution Publishing co. 1897.

Whittier's Poems, cited at 93: The Poetical Works of John Greenleaf Whittier, complete in two volumes. Boston. Ticknor and Fields. 1866.

Wight's Eleazer Williams, cited at 46: Eleazer Williams, His Fore-runners, Himself, by William Ward Wight. Milwaukee, Wis., June 9, 1896. No. 7 of the Parkman Club publications.

Wight genealogy, by William W. Wight, cited at 47, 83, 90: The Wights, a record of Thomas Wight of Dedham and Medfield, and of his descendants, by William Ward Wight. Milwaukee. Swain and Tate. 1890.

Wilbur's Early Vermont, cited at H, K: Early History of Vermont, by La Fayette Wilbur, of Jericho, Vt. Roscoe Printing House. Jericho. 1899.

Williams American Pioneer, cited at 3: The American Pioneer, a monthly periodical devoted to the objects of the Logan Historical Society, or to collecting and publishing sketches relative to the early settlement and successive improvement of the country. Volume 2. Cincinnati, O. Edited and published by John S. Williams. 1843. R. P. Brooks, printer.

Williams' Biography of Barton, cited at K: Biography of Revolutionary Heroes, containing the life of Brig. Gen. William Barton and also of Capt. Stephen Olney, by Mrs. Williams. Providence. Published by the author. 1839.

Williams of Roxbury, by Edward H. Williams, Jr., cited at 46: Robert Williams of Roxbury, Mass., and his descendants, four generations, by Edward H. Williams, Jr., Bethlehem, Pa. 1891. Reprinted from Magazine of New England History, Newport, R. I.

William Shepard of Fossecut, etc., by George L. Shepard, cited at 100: A Genealogical History of William Shepard of Fossecut, Northamptonshire, England, and some of his descendants, by George L. Shepard, Boston, Mass. Salem. Observer book and job print. 1886.

Winsor's Duxbury, cited at 11, 54, 78: History of the Town of Duxbury, Mass., with genealogical registers, by Justin Winsor. Boston. Crosby and Nichols. 1849.

Winthrop's New England, cited at 2, 14, 15, 16, 80: The History of New England from 1630 to 1649, by John Winthrop, Esq., first governor of the colony of Massachusetts Bay; from his original manuscripts, with notes, by James Savage. A new edition, with additions and corrections. Boston. Little, Brown and co. 1853.

Wisconsin Alumni catalogue, cited at 1: General Catalogue of the officers and graduates of the University of Wisconsin, 1849 to 1902; compiled for the university by David B. Frankenburg. 1902.

Wis. Alumni Magaine, cited at 1: The Wisconsin Alumni Magazine, published monthly by the alumni of the University of Wisconsin. Madison, Wis.

Wis. Blue Book, cited at 1: The Blue Book of the State of Wisconsin, compiled and published by its secretary of state on the meetings of its legislature, pursuant to law.

Wis. Hist. Society's proceedings, cited at 1: Proceedings of the thirty-eighth annual meeting of the State Historical Society of Wisconsin, held Jan. 15, 1891, with the thirty-seventh annual report of the executive committee, etc. Madison, Wis. Democrat Printing co., state printers. 1891.

Wis. Supreme Court reports, cited at 1: Reports of Cases argued and determined in the Supreme Court of the State of Wisconsin, etc., by O. M. Conover, official reporter. Second edition. Chicago. Callaghan and co. 1879.

Wood's Sermon on North Branford, cited at 26: Wood's Historical Sermon on North Branford. 1850. Pamphlet. See Brinley's catalogue, no. 2259.

Wyman's Charlestown, cited at 47, 51: The Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Mass., 1629 to 1818, by Thomas Bellows Wyman. Boston. David Clapp and son. 1879.

Yenowine's Sunday News, cited at 1: A weekly newspaper published at Milwaukee, Wis.; files in Milwaukee public library.

York deeds, cited at 5: York Deeds, edited by William M. Sargent. Portland, Me. Brown, Thurston and co.

Young's Chronicles, cited at 54, 100: Chronicles of the First Planters of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, from 1623 to 1636, now first collected from original records, etc., by Alexander Young. Boston. Charles C. Little and James Brown.



## Part VI.

### INDEX

Get a thorough insight into the index by which the whole book is governed and turned like fishes, by the tail.—*Swift*.





# INDEX

## NAMES OF PERSONS

## A

- Abbot—  
 Deborah (m. Andrews), 115.  
 Robert, 115.
- Allen—  
 Benjamin, 56.  
 Elizabeth (m. Joy), 57.  
 Jeremiah, 57.  
 William, 55.
- Andrews—  
 Abigail (m. Parmelee), 102.  
 Nathan, 102.  
 William, 101.
- Andrews (of Hingham)—  
 Elizabeth (m. Joy), 62.  
 Joseph, 61.  
 Thomas, 61.

## B

- Babcock—  
 George, 201.  
 Rachel (m. White), 201.
- Backus—  
 Mary (m. Crane), 145.  
 William, 145.
- Baldwin—  
 Hannah (m. Fowler), 110.  
 Jonathan, 109.  
 Joseph, 109.  
 Richard, 108.
- Barker—  
 Abigail (m. Foote, Rose), 160.  
 Edward, 158.  
 William, 159.
- Barker (of Boston)—  
 Edward, 190.  
 Jonathan, 190.  
 Hannah (m. Whitmarsh), 190.
- Bartlett—  
 Elizabeth (m. Fowler), 111.  
 George, 111.
- Bass—  
 Hannah (m. Hibbard), 132.  
 John, 131.  
 Samuel, 131.  
 Thomas, 131.
- Betts—  
 Mary, 119.  
 Mary (m. Boreman), 120.

## Bishop—

- Anne (m. Jordan), 122.  
 John, 122.  
 Mary (m. Hubbard), 122.
- Boardman (See Boreman)—  
 Richard, 99.  
 Sarah (m. Parmelee), 100.
- Boreman—  
 Christopher, 97.  
 Daniel, 99.  
 Martha (m. Low), 98.  
 Samuel, 98.  
 Thomas, 95, 96, 97.  
 William, 95.
- Boyes—  
 Hester (m. Southwick), 234.  
 Joseph, 234.
- Burton—  
 Hannah (m. Osborne), 231.  
 John, 231.
- Butler (of Hartford)—  
 Mary (m. Wright), 149.  
 Richard, 149.
- Butler (of Ipswich)—  
 Hannah (m. Jewett), 166.  
 Ralph, 165.  
 Thomas, 164.  
 William, 163.

## C

- Camp—  
 Edward, 116.  
 Sarah (m. Boardman), 117.
- Carter—  
 Elizabeth (m. Boreman), 121.  
 Felix, 121.  
 Julian, 121.
- Charles—  
 Deliverance (m. Rose, James), 148.  
 John, 146.  
 Sarah (m. Backus), 148.
- Cheney—  
 Ellen (m. Johnson), 214.  
 William, 213.
- Chilton—  
 James, 216.  
 Mary (m. Winslow), 216.

Choate—  
 Francis, 31.  
 Isaac, 32.  
 Jacob, 33.  
 John, 30.  
 Mary Anne (m. Paul), 33.

Coates—  
 John, 223.  
 Robert, 224, 225.  
 Thomas, 223, 224.

Cooke—  
 Francis, 208.  
 Jane (m. Mitchell), 209.

Crane—  
 Benjamin, 133.  
 Jonathan, 134.  
 Sarah (m. Hibbard), 134.

Cross—  
 Robert, 242.  
 Sarah (m. Butler), 242.

Cruttenden—  
 Abraham, 114.  
 Mary (m. Bartlett), 114.

## D

Davis—  
 Mary (m. Parmelee), 94.  
 Thomas, 88, 94.

Decker—  
 William Henry, 22.

Dingley—  
 John, 173.  
 Sarah (m. Ford), 173.

Dodge—  
 Abigail (m. Perkins), 128.  
 John, 127.  
 Joseph, 128.  
 Richard, 127.

Dudley—  
 Anne (m. Rose), 162.  
 Joseph, 161.  
 William, 162.

Dyer—  
 Christopher, 256.  
 John, 257.  
 William, 256, 258.

Dyer (of Dorchester)—  
 Elizabeth (m. Trescott), 173.  
 George, 175.

## E

Eaton—  
 Jonas, 130.  
 Sarah (m. Dodge), 130.

Elderkin—  
 Esther (m. Young), 11.

## F

Ford—  
 Abigail (m. Strong), 126.  
 Joseph, 59.  
 Martha, 58.  
 Ruth (m. Joy), 60.  
 Thomas, 126.  
 William, 58.  
 William, Jr., 58.

Fowler—  
 Abraham, 85.  
 Caleb, 86.  
 John, 84.  
 Josiah, 86.  
 Pamela (m. Parmelee), 87.  
 William, 84.

## G

Gallop (see Gollop)—  
 Joan (m. Joy), 67.  
 John, 64.

Garnsey—  
 Henry, 237.  
 John, 238.  
 Mehitable (m. Horton), 239.

Gilman—  
 Edward, 217.  
 Robert, 217.  
 Sarah (m. Leavitt), 218.

Gladding—  
 Susanna (m. Millard), 200.

Gollop—  
 John, 64.  
 Thomas, 64.

Goodale—  
 Ann (m. Allen), 157.  
 Richard, 157.

Gregory—  
 John Goadby, 22, 295.  
 Caroline Strong (m. Rinehart),  
 295.  
 Marian Elizabeth, 295.  
 Paul Goadby, 295.  
 William Oliver, 295.

Griswold—  
 Deborah (m. Crane), 140.  
 Edward, 139.  
 Francis, 139.

## H

Haggett—  
 Deliverance (m. Thompson), 178.  
 Henry, 178.

Hathaway—  
 Elizabeth (m. White), 83.  
 Ephraim, 83.  
 John, 82.  
 Nicholas, 82.

Hibbard—  
 Nathaniel, 77.  
 Robert, 76.  
 Zebulon, 77.  
 Zilpha (m. Jewett), 78.

Hine—  
 Mary (m. Camp), 241.

Horton—  
 Fanea (m. Joy), 54.  
 John, 50.  
 Jonathan, 51.  
 Nehemiah, 53.  
 Thomas, 50.

Horton (of Boston)—  
 Mary (m. Picket, Perkins), 150.

Hubbard—  
 Abigail (m. Dudley), 113.  
 Daniel, 113.  
 George, 112.  
 Mary (m. Fowler), 113.

Hutchinson—  
 Alfred Henry, Introductory note.  
 Edward Morris, Introductory note.

## J

Jewett—  
 Benjamin, 35.  
 Benjamin, Jr., 35.  
 Daniel, 37.  
 Edward, 34.  
 Elethear (m. Paul), 38.  
 Joseph, 34.  
 Nehemiah, 35.

Johnson—  
 Hannah (m. Washburn), 207.  
 Humphrey, 206.  
 Isaac, 207.  
 John, 205.

Jordan—  
 Elizabeth (m. Hubbard), 169.  
 John, 168.

## Joy—

Abiathar, 28, 272.  
 David, 26, 27.  
 Ellen (m. Jennings, Yancey), 28.  
 Fanny, 28.  
 Henry Fowler, 28.  
 Jane (m. Stiles), 28.  
 James Horton, 28.  
 Jesse, 27.  
 Joseph, 25.  
 Josiah Parmelee, 28.  
 Martha, 28.  
 Nehemiah Horton, 28, 272, et seq.  
 Pamela Susan (m. Paul), 22, 28,  
 29, 271, et seq.

## K

Knight—  
 Alexander, 129.  
 Hannah (m. Perkins), 129.

## L

Latham—  
 Hannah (m. Washburn), 204.  
 Robert, 203.

Leavitt—  
 Abigail (m. Lasell, Johnson), 215.  
 John, 215.

Low—  
 Elizabeth (m. Choate), 70.  
 Jonathan, 69.  
 Thomas, 68.

## M

Marsh—  
 John, 192, 193.  
 Jonathan, 195.  
 Philadelphia (m. Horton), 196.  
 William, 196.  
 Zachary, 195.

Millard—  
 Ann (m. Horton), 182.  
 Nathaniel, 181.  
 Rachel (m. Allen), 181.  
 Robert, 180.  
 Robert, Jr., 180.

Miller or Millard—  
 John, 180.

Mitchell—  
 Elizabeth (m. Washburn), 202.  
 Experience, 202.

## N

Neale—  
 Elizabeth (m. Bass), 136.  
 Henry, 136.

## O

Ormsby—  
 Jeremiah, 197, 198.  
 Phebe (m. Horton), 198.  
 Richard, 197.  
 Thomas, 197.

Osborne—

Esther (m. Marsh), 222.  
 John, 222.  
 William, 222.

## P

Parmelee—

Alexander, 48.  
 Joel, 47.  
 John, 46, 47.  
 Joseph (Permely), 46.  
 Josiah, 48.  
 Pamela Susan (m. Joy), 28, 49.  
 Rosamond, 48.

Paul—

Amos, 19, 295, et seq.  
 Benjamin, 249.  
 Caroline Strong (m. Gregory), 22,  
 295.  
 Edward, 23.  
 George, 23.  
 Edward Joy, 23, 305 and introduc-  
 tory note.  
 George Howard, 20, 23, 265, et seq.  
 James, 16, 17, 300, et seq.  
 James White, 19.  
 John White, 18, 305, et seq.  
 Katherine Choate, 11, 23, 281, et  
 seq.  
 Mariana (m. Decker), 22.  
 Ruth, 249, 250, 251.  
 William, 15, 17, 249.

Pidge—

Mary (m. Wood), 144.  
 Thomas, 143.

Pierce—

Exercise (m. Jewett), 81.  
 John, 81.

Perkins—

Abraham, 73.  
 Hannah (m. Choate), 74.  
 John, 71.  
 John, Jr., 72.  
 Isaac, 73, 74.  
 Sarah (m. Low), 74.

Pray—

Hannah (m. Neale), 142.  
 Quinton, 142.

Prince—

John, 63.  
 Mary (m. Joy), 63.

Proctor—

Abigail (m. Varney), 177.  
 John, 176.

## R

Reade—

Hannah (m. Whitmarsh), 184.  
 William, 184.

Richmond—

John, 45.  
 Mary (m. Paul), 45.

Robinson—

Ann (m. Dudley), 170.  
 Thomas, 170.

Rose—

Anna (m. Fowler), 106.  
 Jacob, 106.  
 Jonathan, 104.  
 Jonathan, Jr., 104.  
 Robert, 103.

Ruggles—

George, 186.  
 Rachel (m. Squire), 186.

## S

Sabin—

Elizabeth (m. Millard, Howard),  
 188.  
 William, 187.

Schieffelin—

Mary E., 153.

Shepherd—

William, 243, et seq.

Silsbee—

Henry, 219.  
 Mary (m. Marsh), 219.

Smith—

John, 240.  
 Melitable (m. Camp), 240.

Southwick—

Daniel, 233.  
 Lawrence, 233.  
 Mercy (m. Osborne), 233.

Squire—

Philip, 179.  
 Rachel (m. Wheeler, Allen), 179.

Stetson—

Joseph, 171.  
 Lois (m. Ford), 172.  
 Robert, 171.

## Stiles—

Henry E., 28.

## Strong—

Caroline Elizabeth (m. Paul), 22.

John, 124.

Richard, 124.

Thankful (m. Baldwin), 125.

Timothy Follett, 22.

## T

## Thompson—

Alexander, 174.

Mary (m. Low), 174.

## Thurber—

Charity (m. Millard), 189.

John, 189.

## Trescott—

Reform (m. Jewett, Knowlton),  
80.

Samuel, 79.

William, 80.

## Tutty—

Hannah (m. Knight, Whitman),  
235.

William, 235.

## V

## Varney—

Mary (m. Choate), 75.

Thomas, 75.

William, 75.

## Very—

Bridget (m. Giles), 220.

Mary (m. Marsh), 221.

Samuel, 221.

## W

## Walden—

Edward, 135.

Mary (m. Hibbard), 135.

## Washburn—

Hannah (m. Davis), 153.

John, 151.

Joseph, 152.

Joseph, Jr., 152.

## White—

John, 39, 41.

Peter, 40.

Sarah (m. Paul), 41.

## Whitmarsh—

John, 42.

Mary (m. Paul, Mitchell), 44.

Nicholas, 42.

Samuel, 42.

## Winslow—

Edward, 210.

John, 211.

Kenehm, 210.

Susanna (m. Latham), 211.

## Wood—

Nicholas, 137.

Sarah (m. Bass), 138.

## Woodis—

Alice (m. Very), 230.

John, 230.

## Wright—

Hannah (m. Boardman, Treat),  
118.

Samuel, 118.

Thomas, 118.

## Y

## Yance—

Levi H., 28.

## Young—

Esther Paul (m. Hutchinson), 11,  
295 and introduction.

Katherine Stockman, 11, 295.

William John, 11, 295.

William John, Jr., 11, 23, 295.

## NAMES OF PLACES

## A

Abingdon, Mass., 171.  
 Abington, Mass., 258, 260.  
 Agawam, 71.  
 Albany, N. Y., 54.  
 Alfred, York Co., Me., 253.  
 Amesbury, Mass., 248.  
 Ashburnham, Mass., 48, 76.  
 Ashton Keynes, Eng., 45.  
 Assonet, Mass., 52.  
 Assonet Neck, 16.  
 Aston Clinton, Eng., 108.  
 Attleboro, Mass., 56, 197, 198.  
 Aylesbury, Eng., 108.

## B

Baltimore, 21.  
 Banbury, Eng., 95, 98.  
 Barrington, Mass., 56, 198.  
 Barrington, R. I., 189.  
 Berkley, Mass., 16, 17, 250.  
 Berkley Farms, Mass., 82.  
 Bermudas, 15.  
 Bennington, Battle of, 37.  
 Bethel, Vt., 53.  
 Beverly, Mass., 76, 128, 220.  
 Big Bottom, on Muskingum River,  
 32, 33.  
 Blackheath, Eng., 91.  
 Block Island, 65.  
 Bloody Brook, 221.  
 Bloomfield, Conn., 163.  
 Boston, 19, 23, 24, 25, 31, 34, 49, 54,  
 62, 66, 67, 71, 72, 74, 75, 84, 89, 90,  
 101, 112, 123, 124, 129, 150, 153,  
 157, 165, 169, 179, 184, 185, 186, 187,  
 190, 205, 211, 212, 217, 221, 223, 229,  
 237, 242, 253, 255, 256, 257, 261.  
 Bradford, Eng., 34.  
 Braintree, Mass., 82, 83, 131, 136, 138,  
 142, 184, 185, 186, 190, 248, 253,  
 254, 257, 258.  
 Braintree, Eng., 149.  
 Brantre, Eng., 193.  
 Branford, Conn., 85, 101, 104, 105,  
 106, 146, 148, 158, 159, 160.  
 Branktry, Eng., 193.  
 Brattleboro, Vt., 27, 28, 52, 53, 54, 196.  
 Bridgewater, Mass., 92, 152, 153, 154,  
 155, 202, 204, 257, 258, 259, 260.  
 Brimfield, Mass., 154.  
 Bristol, Eng., 40, 71.  
 Bristol, Mass., 246, 247.

Bristol, R. I., 16, 27, 51, 179, 198, 199,  
 200.  
 Brittany, France, 45.  
 Brookfield, Mass., 190.  
 Brookline, Mass., 133.  
 Brooklyn, Conn., 36.  
 Broome, Eng., 184.  
 Bunker Hill, Battle of, 32.  
 Burcham, Eng., 237.  
 Burlington, Vt., 20.  
 Burrillsville, R. I., 229.  
 Buxton, Me., 68.

## C

Caledonia County, Vt., 20.  
 Cambridge, Mass., 20, 32, 119, 149,  
 163, 164, 203, 205, 245, 260.  
 Canaan, Vt., 22, 28, 29, 49.  
 Canterbury, Conn., 19, 36, 37, 38, 73.  
 Cape Ann, 76.  
 Cape Cod, 216.  
 Carnarvon, Wales, 124.  
 Caston Eng., 217.  
 Charlestown, Mass., 146.  
 Charleston, S. C., 21.  
 Charlton, Mass., 90, 153.  
 Chatham, Eng., 89.  
 Chebacco, Ipswich, Mass., 30, 31, 32,  
 68, 69, 75, 163, 164, 165, 166, 174,  
 242.  
 Chelsea, Vt., 28.  
 Chelmsford, Mass., 29.  
 Chester, Conn., 47.  
 Chestnut Hill (Woodbridge, Conn.,  
 116.  
 Chetsum, Eng., 210.  
 Chicago, Ill., 21.  
 Chiddingstone, Eng., 183.  
 Cholesbury, Eng., 108.  
 Choate, Island, 30, 31, 32.  
 Cincinnati, 21.  
 Claydon, Eng., 95, 97, 98, 119, 120, 121.  
 Clinton, Ia., 11, 295.  
 Cohannet, Plymouth Colony, 15, 45.  
 Columbia, N. H., 28.  
 Concord, Battle of, 37.  
 Concord, N. H., 166.  
 Connecticut River, 225.  
 Cranebrook, Eng., 39.  
 Cross Island, Mass., 163.  
 Crown Point, 27.  
 Cumberland Co., N. Y., 37.  
 Cumberland, R. I., 198.

## D

Danvers, Mass., 195.  
 Danville, Vt., 20, 33, 48, 49, 265.  
 Dartmouth, Mass., 208.  
 Dartmouth, Me., 251.  
 Dartmouth, Plymouth patent, 201.  
 Dedham, Mass., 133, 137.  
 Delftshaven, Holland, 208.  
 Devonshire, Eng., 61.  
 Dighton, Mass., 16, 17, 48, 41, 43, 44,  
 51, 52, 53, 83, 191, 246, 249.  
 Donrigge, Eng., 108.  
 Dorchester, Mass., 39, 65, 79, 80, 81,  
 124, 126, 133, 137, 144, 175, 184, 201,  
 205, 215, 237, 238, 239, 258.  
 Dorset, Co. of Eng., 64.  
 Draycott, Eng., 45.  
 Droitwich, Eng., 210, 211.  
 Dudley, Conn., 226, 227, 228.  
 Durham, Conn., 47, 49, 85, 86, 87, 107,  
 110.  
 Duxbury, Mass., 58, 61, 151, 152, 202.  
 Dyer's Neck, Mass., 250, 251.

## E

East Bridgewater, Mass., 203, 211.  
 East Coker, Eng., 127.  
 East Haven, Conn., 104, 115.  
 East Middletown (Portland), Conn.,  
 92.

Evesham, Eng., 151.  
 Exeter, N. H., 200, 218.  
 Essex, Mass., 30, 68.

## F

Fairland, Conn., 170.  
 Fort Niagara, 29.  
 Flushing, L. I., 133.  
 Freetown, Mass., 52, 53, 215, 246, 247.  
 Ft. Scott, Kas., 23.

## G

Gallop's Island, Mass., 65.  
 Geneva, 220.  
 Ghent, Treaty of, 54.  
 Glastonbury, Conn., 112.  
 Gloucester, Mass., 73, 75, 157.  
 Gloucester (Burrillsville), R. I., 229.  
 Gravesend, Eng., 15, 24, 217.  
 Greenbush, N. Y., 28, 54.  
 Greenwich, Eng., 180.  
 Groton, Mass., 28, 30.  
 Groton, Vt., 49.  
 Guilford, Conn., 46, 47, 85, 86, 102, 109,  
 111, 112, 113, 114, 122, 123, 146,  
 161, 162, 168, 169, 170.  
 Guilford, Vt., 27, 53, 196.

## H

Hadley, Mass., 109.  
 Halstocke, Eng., 127.  
 Hampsworth, Eng., 101.  
 Hampton, Conn., 36.  
 Hampton, Eng., 101.  
 Hampton, N. H., 166.  
 Hampton ("Salisbury alias Hampton,  
 in New England"), 247.  
 Hanover, Mass., 171.  
 Hardwick, Mass., 153.  
 Hartford, Conn., 85, 103, 119, 120, 123,  
 140, 149, 163, 169.  
 Havana, 23.  
 Haverhill, Mass., 195, 197, 245, 247.  
 Hingham, Eng., 217, 218.  
 Hingham, Mass., 25, 26, 60, 61, 62, 63,  
 124, 206, 207, 214, 215, 218.  
 Heddington, Eng., 183.  
 Hertfordshire, Eng., 240.  
 Hobomock Pond, 59.  
 Hog Island, 30.  
 Holborn, Eng., 64.  
 Holwell, Eng., 64.  
 Holland, Mass., 90.  
 Hollingstone, Eng., 89.  
 Hopkinton, Mass., 164, 165, 167.  
 Holverston, Manor of, 24.  
 Hull, Mass., 63.

## I

Ingateston, Eng., 193.  
 Ipswich, Eng., 103.  
 Ipswich, Mass., 30, 35, 36, 68, 70, 71,  
 72, 73, 74, 75, 80, 81, 97, 98, 128,  
 129, 150, 163, 164, 166, 167, 174,  
 176, 177, 178, 223, 235, 242.  
 Isle of Wight, 70.  
 Islington, London, Eng., 84.

## J

Jackson, Mich., 28, 29, 54.  
 Jeofrey's Neck, 72.  
 Jouty, Normandy, 24.  
 Kansas City, Mo., 23.  
 Kelvedon, Eng., 118.  
 Kennebeck, Me., 39, 41, 171.  
 Kennsey, Eng., 210.  
 Kenilworth, Eng., 139.  
 Kenosha, Wis., 11, 20, 22, 28, 29.  
 Kent, Eng., 171.  
 Killingly, Conn., 195, 196, 222, 225,  
 227, 228, 229.  
 Killingworth, Conn., 139.

## L

Lansingburg, N. Y., 32, 70.  
 Lancashire, Eng., 232.  
 Lavenham, Eng., 186.  
 Leicester, Mass., 32, 33, 70, 94, 152,  
 153, 154, 156, 207.  
 Lenham, Eng., 168, 169.  
 Lexington, Mass., 32.  
 Lexington, Battle of, 37.  
 Leyden, Holland, 202, 208.  
 Litchfield, Conn., 27.  
 Little York (now Toronto), 28, 29.  
 London, Eng., 39, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92,  
 96, 97, 124, 129, 183, 210, 219, 235,  
 236.  
 Long Island, 211.  
 Louisburg, Expedition to, 17, 31.  
 Lunenburg, Mass., 69, 70.  
 Lyme, Conn., 164, 167.  
 Lyme, Eng., 88.  
 Lynn, Mass., 35, 81, 142, 173, 219, 223,  
 224, 225, 229.

## M

Manchester, Mass., 36.  
 Marblehead, Mass., 224.  
 Marietta, O., 32, 33.  
 Marlboro, Vt., 27, 28, 53.  
 Marshfield, Mass., 58, 60, 173, 203,  
 210, 211.  
 Massachusetts Bay, 146.  
 Medfield, Mass., 131, 138, 179, 187.  
 Medford, Mass., 137, 144.  
 Mendon, Mass., 188.  
 Middleboro, Mass., 208.  
 Middlechinnock, Eng., 127.  
 Middletown, Conn., 56, 90, 93, 94, 102,  
 152, 153, 207.  
 Middletown, Mass., 154, 155.  
 Middletown, N. H., 153.  
 Milford, Conn., 109, 110, 116, 117, 158,  
 168, 238, 241.  
 Milford, Mass., 84, 112.  
 Milwaukee, Wis., 11, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23,  
 28, 29, 154, 294, 295.  
 Milton, Mass., 35, 39, 40, 41, 50, 79,  
 80, 137, 201, 239, 240.  
 Misterton, Eng., 89.  
 Monmouth, 18.  
 Morlaix, France, 71.  
 Morpeth, Eng., 183.  
 Mosterne, Eng., 64.  
 Muddy Brook, Mass., 133.

## N

Nailscroft, Eng., 64.  
 Nansemond, Va., 246.  
 Nantasket (Hull), Mass., 63, 65, 71.  
 Narragansett, 67, 69.  
 Narragansett Swamp, 85.  
 Natick, Mass., 137, 138, 153.  
 Nazing, Eng., 116, 185.  
 Newbury, Mass., 55, 164.  
 New Ipswich, Mass., 129.  
 Negwussett, Me., 39.  
 Nevis, W. I., 211, 212.  
 New Amsterdam, 113.  
 Newark, N. J., 104, 158.  
 New Bedford, Mass., 53.  
 New Bristol, 179.  
 New Britain, Conn., 262.  
 Newbury, Mass. Bay, 157.  
 Newbury, Vt., 33, 49.  
 New Castle, Me., 251.  
 Newent, Eng., 71.  
 New Dartmouth, Me., 259.  
 Newfane, Vt., 225, 228.  
 New Haven, Conn., 46, 101, 102, 103,  
 104, 113, 115, 116, 122, 146, 147,  
 148, 158, 160, 162, 168, 169, 241,  
 244, 262.  
 Newington, Conn., 99, 100, 117.  
 New London, Conn., 145.  
 New Milford, Conn., 116, 117.  
 New Orleans, Battle of, 54.  
 New Orleans, La., 49.  
 Newport, R. I., 15, 18, 45, 181, 248,  
 262.  
 Newtonville, Mass., 250.  
 New York City, 20, 141.  
 Norfolk, Eng., 24.  
 Northampton, Mass., 124, 126.  
 North Beverly, Mass., 127.  
 North Bowood, Eng., 64.  
 North Branford, Conn., 107.  
 North Brookfield, Mass., 70.  
 Northfield, Vt., 19, 38.  
 North Stonington, Conn., 225.  
 Norwich, Conn., 134, 141, 139.  
 Norwich, Eng., 145, 183.  
 Northumbria, Eng., 112.  
 Nottingham, Eng., 112.

## O

Ockley, Eng., 46, 161.  
 Oxford, Eng., 64.  
 Oxfordshire, Eng., 95, 121.



## P

Paxton, Vt., 94.  
 Pemaquid, Me., 40.  
 Pembroke, Mass., 26, 59, 60, 172.  
 Petersham, Mass., 154.  
 Philadelphia, Pa., 18, 261.  
 Piermont, N. H., 193.  
 Pittsfield, Mass., 87.  
 Plymouth, Eng., 151, 208.  
 Plymouth, Mass., 58, 82, 152, 154, 202,  
 204, 209, 210, 211, 216.  
 Plympton, Mass., 152, 204.  
 Pomfret, Conn., 36, 229.  
 Poquonock, Conn., 140.  
 Portland, Conn., 92.  
 Portland, Mass., 155.  
 Portsmouth, R. I., 45, 201.  
 Port Tampa, Fla., 23.  
 Pownal, Vt., 32.  
 Providence, R. I., 51, 136, 262.  
 Putney, Vt., 19, 36, 37, 38.

## Q

Quebec, 187, 197.  
 Quinnipiac (New Haven), Conn., 84,  
 101.  
 Quinnetisset, Conn., 225.

## R

Racine, Wis., 22, 23, 28, 29, 49.  
 Reading, Mass., 130, 219.  
 Redesdale, Eng., 183.  
 Rehoboth, Mass., 19, 26, 27, 50, 51, 52,  
 56, 57, 60, 179, 180, 181, 182, 184,  
 187, 188, 189, 197, 198, 200, 217,  
 238, 239.  
 Rhode Island, 16.  
 Rochester, Mass., 256, 259, 260.  
 Rocky Woods, 17.  
 Randolph, Mass., 257.  
 Rotham, Eng., 127.  
 Rowley, Mass., 34, 35, 248.  
 Roxbury, Mass., 39, 40, 131, 137, 138,  
 143, 185, 205, 206, 213, 214, 224.  
 Russia, N. Y., 27, 57.

## S

Saco, 45, 197, 252, 256.  
 Saconett, Mass., 171.  
 Salem, Mass., 31, 68, 69, 75, 76, 127,  
 176, 177, 178, 193, 195, 196, 219,  
 220, 221, 222, 225, 229, 230, 231,  
 232, 233, 234.  
 Salisbury, Eng., 76.

Salisbury, Mass., 55, 56, 157, 179, 197,  
 198, 220, 247, 248.  
 Saltry Moyne, Eng., 133.  
 Sandown, N. H., 166, 167.  
 Sandwich, Mass., 173.  
 Savoy, 220.  
 Saybrook, Conn., 47, 48, 100, 134, 139,  
 145, 146, 148.  
 Sicutate, Mass., 26, 59, 63, 171, 172,  
 206, 252, 253.  
 Sheen, Eng., 161.  
 Sheepscot, Me., 251, 253, 254, 256, 259,  
 260.

Shelter Island, 232.  
 Sherburn, Mass., 165.  
 Shropshire, Eng., 124.  
 Snell's Plain, Mass., 92.  
 Somerville, Me., 252.  
 Southampton, Eng., 208.  
 Southbridge, Mass., 153.  
 Springfield, Mass., 118.  
 Squamscott, 45.  
 Squam's Neck, Me., 40.  
 Stafford Springs, Mass., 154.  
 St. Andrews, Eng., 210.  
 Stanstead, Quebec, 49, 93.  
 Stanstead, Eng., 185.  
 Stanton, Eng., 189.  
 St. Badeaux, Eng., 127.  
 St. Christopher, W. I., 190.  
 St. Johnsbury, Vt., 37.  
 Stockholm, 19.  
 Stonington, Conn., 225.  
 Stopworth, Eng., 127.  
 Strode, Eng., 64.  
 Sturbridge, Mass., 154.  
 Sudbury, Eng., 185.  
 Suffolk, Mass., 40, 42, 253.  
 Sussex, Eng., 95.  
 Sutton, Mass., 195, 196, 222.  
 Swansea, Mass., 16, 51, 56, 59, 181,  
 189, 238.

## T

Tattershall, Eng., 194.  
 Taunton, Eng., 124.  
 Taunton, Mass., 15, 16, 17, 23, 43, 45,  
 56, 82, 83, 124, 181, 243, 245, 248,  
 249, 256, 257.  
 Thetford, Vt., 90, 93.  
 Thompson, Conn., 225, 227, 229.  
 Tibenham, Eng., 24.  
 Ticonderoga, 27, 37.  
 Toronto, Ont., 28.  
 Totteridge, Eng., 236.  
 Trenton, N. J., 244.

## U

Unus Sepus (Farmington), 103.

## V

Valley Forge, 18.

## W

Wakefield, Mass., 156.

Wales, Mass., 153.

Wallingford, Conn., 102, 141, 148.

Walpole, N. H., 48, 94, 155.

Warburton, Eng., 88.

Warren, R. I., 51, 198, 199.

Warwick, Eng., 210.

Washbourne, Eng., 151.

Washington, County, Vt., 19.

Watertown, Conn., 149.

Watertown, Mass., 63, 68, 103, 112,  
115, 122, 130.

Wenham, Mass., 77, 135, 178.

Wepahwaug (Milford), 84.

West Bridgewater, Mass., 207.

West Brattleboro, Vt., 53.

Westerly, R. I., 201.

Westminster, Vt., 18, 37.

Westminster, Mass., 48.

Westminster, N. Y., 92.

Wethersfield, Conn., 47, 98, 99, 103,  
104, 112, 115, 117, 118, 120, 123,  
133, 140, 145, 149, 170.

Weymouth, Mass., 258, 259, 260.

Williamstown, Vt., 19.

Wiltshire, Eng., 145.

Windham, Conn., 36, 37, 77, 78, 131,  
134, 135, 136.

Windham, County, Vermont, 18, 27,  
53.

Windsor (Bloomfield), Conn., 126.

134, 139, 140, 141, 163.

Windsor, Vt., 19, 28, 33, 48, 49, 87, 93,  
94, 100.

Withenden, Eng., 119.

Wittingham, Vt., 153.

Woodbridge, Conn., 116.

Woodrising, Eng., 33.

Woodstock, Conn., 229.

Worcester, Eng., 210.

Worcester, Mass., 153, 156, 223.

Wrangel, Eng., 183.

## Y

Yarmouth, Eng., 157.

York County, Me., 39.

Yorkshire, Eng., 34, 45.

CA  
aw







SATURDAY, JULY 18,

MAURY PAUL, NOTED  
IN SOCIETY





